

The Wes Penre Papers || The Fifth Level of Learning  
The Vedic Texts

# THE WES PENRE PAPERS:

The Vedic Texts

*The Fifth Level of Learning Part 2*



*by Wes Penre*



Copyright © 2014-2015 Wes Penre

All rights reserved. This is an electronic paper free of charge, which can be downloaded, quoted from, and copied to be shared with other people, *as long as nothing in this paper is altered or quoted out of context*. Not for commercial use.

Editing provided by Bob Stannard: [www.twilicity.com](http://www.twilicity.com)

1<sup>st</sup> Edition, February 27, 2015

**Wes Penre Productions  
Oregon, USA**

## Table of Contents

PAPER 10: THE NAKSHATRAS—THE GOD AND THEIR STAR SYSTEMS .....	6
I. The Nakshatras or Lunar Mansions .....	6
II. Star Systems and Constellations in Domain of the Orion Empire .....	9
ii.i. The Orion Empire in the Vedas .....	17
III. Domains Conquered by the AIF with Marduk in Charge .....	20
IV. Star Systems and Constellations under En.ki's Control .....	40
V. Asterism Ruled by Queen Ereškigal .....	61
PAPER 11: DISCUSSING STAR SYSTEMS NOT MENTIONED IN THE NAKSHATRAS .....	65
I. Introduction .....	65
II. The Asterism of the Vedic Heaven .....	65
III. New Revelations on the Sirius-Isis Relation .....	71
IV. Ursa Major, the Wounded Bear .....	75
V. The Origins and Dwellings of the Vedic Demigods—Lord Vishnu's Minions	82
v.i. Additional Information on the Asuras .....	82
VI. Locating Stars and Constellations in Relation to Ursa Major .....	86
PAPER 12: THE ALDEBARAN PAPER .....	88
I. Lucifer's Refuge .....	88
II. The Invasion Came, Comes, and will Come from the Pleiades! .....	93
III. Some Present Time Connections between the Bull and the Pleiades in General .....	98
IV. Vril, Hitler, and the Aldebaran/Pleiadian Connection, and who are Supriem David Rockefeller, Michael Noel Prescott, and the Modern Thule Society? ..	100
V. The Nazis, Free Energy, Anti-Gravity, and the Aldebaran Mystery .....	109
v.i. Vril in Comparison with today's Quantum Mechanics .....	129
VI. The Seven Root Races .....	134
VII. The Little Fairy People of Kashmir .....	136
VIII. Agartha and Ultima Thule, the First City of the Aryans? .....	140
IX. Shambhala and the Final Incarnation of Lord Vishnu .....	147
X. Pioneer 10's and Voyager's Secret Space Missions .....	151

PAPER 13: DEATH AND AFTERLIFE IN HINDU RELIGION AND EGYPTIAN MYTHOLOGY .....	158
I. Transmigration of Souls in the Vedic Texts .....	158
II. The Pitrloka planet, Heaven, and the 28 Hells of the Vedas .....	163
III. Description of the Vedic Hells .....	166
IV. Which Soul Goes Where After Death? .....	172
V. Some of Today's Recently Achieved Knowledge was Written in the Vedas .....	173
VI. The Akashic Records and the Vedas .....	175
VII. Karma, and how we are Affected by a "Shadow Planet" .....	176
VIII. Beings in Charge of our Chakras and Kundalini .....	181
IX. Exit Plan .....	190
PAPER 14: THE END OF KALI YUGA—WHEN WORLD RELIGIONS BECOME ONE .....	192
I. In Extraordinary Times, Religious Saviors are Promoted .....	192
II. The Yezidis .....	194
III. The End of Kali Yuga and the Start of a New Era .....	195
IV. Humans, Get Into the Fold—The Crop is Ready to be Harvested! .....	199
V. Alien Abductions and Human Misconceptions on the Alien Topic .....	205
VI. Maitreya—The World Leader. Bogus or the Real Thing? .....	215
VII. In the End, Only What is Inside Counts .....	236
PAPER 15: IT'S NOT HE OR SHE OR THEM OR IT THAT YOU BELONG TO .....	238
I. Science Catching Up .....	238
II. Some of our Present Challenges .....	242
III. Have we been Ascending or Descending over time? .....	243
IV. More Relevance from Carlos Castaneda .....	249
V. Becoming "One"—Another New Age Teaching or the Natural Journey of Consciousness? .....	252
VI. The Ego—our Worst Enemy or a Friend on our Journey? .....	254
VII. The Next Mass Event .....	258
VIII. They Are Here and They are Working Hard! .....	260
IX. Wes Penre's Untimely Death—as it is Written in "The Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus" .....	263
X. In Memorial—Dr. Lloyd Pye .....	266

XI. Pope Francis and the One World Religion .....	268
PAPER 16: HUMANITY—THE DESTINY OF A ROYAL SPECIES!.....	269
I. Beyond Quantum Physics—Some Things Science Needs to Grasp .....	269
II. In Preparation of a Cosmic Trial .....	275
III. Don't Get Fooled by Sudden “Revelations!” .....	276
IV. The Collapse of the Medical Industry.....	278
V. More on the Chakra Manipulation and the Entrapment in the 4% Universe ..	279
VI. The Machine Riders versus our Inner Divinity, or “The Ultimate Hijack!” .	285
VII. Some Last Words.....	291

## PAPER 10: THE NAKSHATRAS—THE GOD AND THEIR STAR SYSTEMS

### *I. The Nakshatras or Lunar Mansions*

This paper will mostly discuss certain star systems and asterisms that different groups of extraterrestrials either originate from or have settled down in. We touched this subject in Level IV to some degree, but now we want to look at it from a Vedic perspective and sometimes also from the perspective of other ancient texts in order to compare and see where there may be some correlations.

To some extent I did the same thing in Level IV, at the most part from a Sumerian/Akkadian perspective—thus I could leave that part out and immediately begin the exposure of where the Vedic counterparts of the gods dwell, but I have decided to do this a little bit differently. Instead I will repeat some of the information from Level IV, but also add some material to it, and then, as soon as a previous star systems from Level IV has been reviewed, I will go over to the Vedic counterpart. This way the reader, whether or not he or she has read Level IV, can compare the information from the two levels of learning and be able to see the correlation. This will make a longer paper, but I hope and think that it will also make a more interesting read.

Some people have commented to me over the years that it is really not that important to know where the aliens come from—it's enough to know that they are here. We see saucer-shaped UFOs in the skies, as well as cigar-ships, triangular ships, and many other different geometric shapes and forms, but the attitude from some is, why does it matter where they come from?

I certainly think it does for a few reasons. First, if our country is invaded by soldiers from another country, don't we want to know who the enemy is, and where it comes from? Then, on the flip side—if another country is helping us out in any way, don't we want to know who they are? Wouldn't it be arrogant not to care? I think so. Second, and most important for our case—we want to compare the different star systems and constellations with other ancient texts to see if they correlate. If they do, there is a big chance that we have found the origins of a certain group of ETs. Of course, the records may not always tell the truth, and even if they correlate from one ancient text to another, they may still have been edited, or the information was wrong to begin with. Although this is always a dilemma, we may also ask ourselves why they would lie about their origins or whereabouts. From have researched this subject for a number of years now, it seems to me that the *Alien Invader Force* (the AIF) is proud of their domains and what they have conquered. Hence, if you ask me, I would say that we

probably can mostly trust the records in this case, albeit they may also “brag,” and say they conquered more space than they actually did, but again, when looking at it in context, it paints a picture that to me seems fairly correct. However, before we eagerly dig into this, we need to look at the term *Nakshatras*.

*Nakshatra* is a Sanskrit word and it literally means “star.”

**Quote #1:** Nakshatra (Sanskrit: नक्षत्र, IAST: Nakṣatra) is the term for lunar mansion in Hindu astrology. A nakshatra is one of 27 (sometimes also 28) sectors along the ecliptic. Their names are related to the most prominent asterisms in the respective sectors.

The starting point for the nakshatras is the point on the ecliptic directly opposite to the star Spica called Chitrā in Sanskrit (other slightly different definitions exist).

[...]

The nakshatras of traditional bhartiya astronomy are based on a list of 28 asterisms found in the Atharvaveda (AVŚ 19.7)

In classical Hindu mythology (Mahabharata, Harivamsa), the creation of the nakshatras is attributed to Daksha. They are personified as daughters of the deity and as mythological wives of Chandra, the moon god, or alternatively the daughters of Kashyapa, the brother of Daksha.

Each of the nakshatras is governed as 'lord' by one of the nine graha in the following sequence: Ketu (South Lunar Node), Shukra (Venus), Ravi or Surya (Sun), Chandra (Moon), Mangala (Mars), Rahu (North Lunar Node), Guru or Brihaspati (Jupiter), Shani (Saturn) and Budha (Mercury). This cycle repeats itself three times to cover all 27 nakshatras. The lord of each nakshatra determines the planetary period known as the dasha, which is considered of major importance in forecasting the life path of the individual in Hindu astrology.

In Vedic Sanskrit, the term náksatra may refer to any heavenly body, or to "the stars" collectively. The classical sense of "lunar mansion" is first found in the Atharvaveda, and becomes the primary meaning of the term in Classical Sanskrit.<sup>1</sup>

As it says here, “The starting point for the nakshatras is the point on the ecliptic directly opposite to the star Spica,” which makes it quite possible that Lucifer’s Rebellion and the Galactic War that followed were planned and started somewhere in the neighborhood of the Spica star system.

---

<sup>1</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

Now we also learn that there are 27 or 28 sectors along the ecliptic, and each sector is dominated by a prominent star. I dare say that these prominent stars are the stars inhabited by the AIF—they are the star systems they have conquered over the eons. Some belonged to the Orion Empire before the invasions, but not all of them. Others were just invaded because they were good strategic outposts. Some say that our solar system, Sol, was invaded because of its strategic position in the middle of Pesh-Meten, the “business- and trade route in Sector 9,” but we know that there were other reasons as well.

If we again put our eyes on [Quote #1](#) (above), we see that the *Lord* of each nakshatra determines the planetary period, which is known as the *dasha*. This is considered of major importance in forecasting the life path of individual humans in Hindu astrology.

If we really start pondering here, what is astrology, really? In modern terms, astrology is the position of the stars and their asterisms, which are supposed to determine our present and future. We mention stars and planets in association, but what about the “Lords?” Apparently they had a lot to say about it in Vedic time, so why not now? I just want to mention that there are many ways to manipulate a human.

In [Quote #1](#), the first sentence, *Lunar Mansion* is mentioned. Let us take a look at what that is.

**Quote #2:** A lunar mansion is a segment of the ecliptic (often called a station, or house) through which the moon moves in its orbit around the earth, often used by ancient cultures as part of their calendar system. In general, though not always, the zodiac is divided into 27 or 28 segments relative to fixed stars - one for each day of the lunar month, which is 27.3 days long - and the position of the moon is charted with respect to those fixed segments. Since the position of the moon at given stage will vary according to the position of the earth in its own orbit, the mansions of the moon are an effective system for keeping track of the passage of seasons.<sup>2</sup>

The Nakshatras or Nákṣatras (lit. "stars") are the Indian form of the lunar mansions. They usually number 27 but sometimes 28 and their names are related to the most prominent constellations in each sector. They start from a point on the ecliptic precisely opposite the star Spica (Sanskrit: Chitrā) and develop eastwards. In classical Hindu mythology, the creation of the nakshatras is attributed to Daksha. They were wives of Chandra, the moon god. The nakshatras of traditional bhartiya astronomy are based on a list of 28 asterisms found in the Atharvaveda (AVŚ 19.7) and also in the Shatapatha Brahmana. The first astronomical text that lists them is the Vedanga Jyotisha. The mansions are important parts of Indian astrology.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>2</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar\\_mansion](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar_mansion)

<sup>3</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar\\_mansion#Indian\\_mansions](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lunar_mansion#Indian_mansions)

Lunar Mansions are in other words just the Moon and how it moves and affects the different “Houses” in Vedic astrology. In order to keep things simple, there is no need for us to distinguish between Nakshatras and Lunar Mansions—it will make no difference in respect to what we will discuss. Still, I want the reader to at least have seen that there is a distinction. We may, in a later discussion, bring in “Lunar nodes” however, but I will explain when that time comes.

Not only do we have a “Lord” and a “Deity” for each nakshatra, we are also going to see how well the star systems they are in control of correspond with star systems we have mentioned in the previous level of learning.

We are going to start with Mother Goddess and Khan En.lil, and a few asterisms they are in control of (aside from the obvious Orion), and go from there. I will normally explain in Sumerian/Akkadian/Greek/Roman/Egyptian/Arabic terms first—or any of these six ancient mythologies, followed by the Vedic ones, in order to make it easier for the reader to follow and not having to go back and forth between Level IV and Level V.

## *II. Star Systems and Constellations in Domain of the Orion Empire*

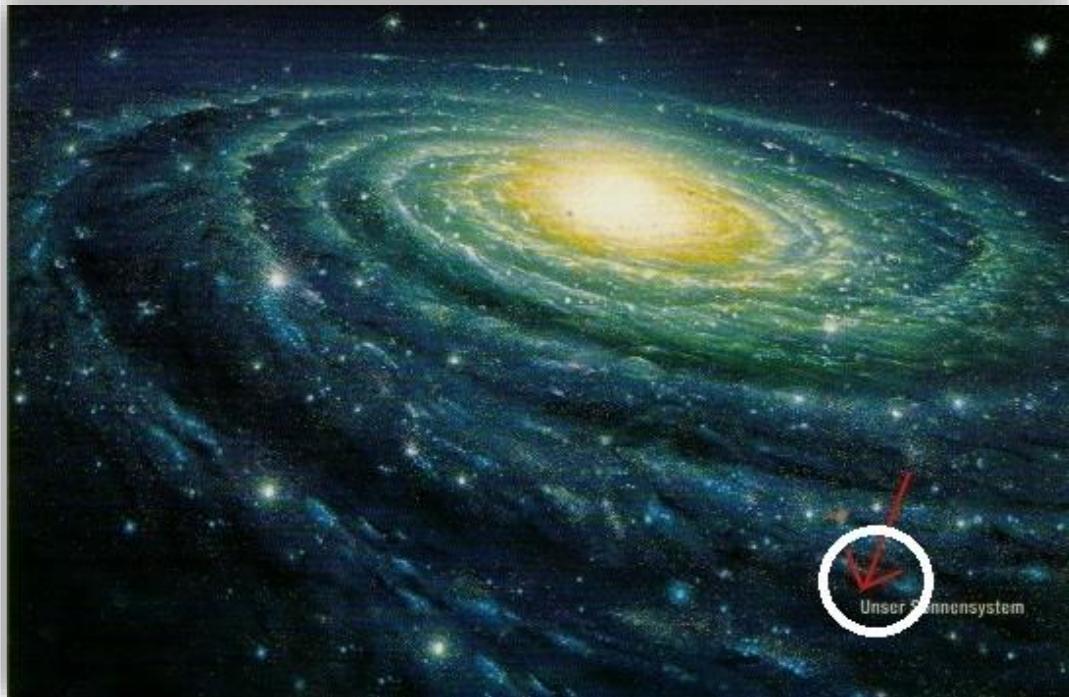


Fig.1. The Milky Way Galaxy and the part we are covering in these papers (with a few exceptions). The arrow points out our solar system, but the white circle covers pretty well the tiny bit of space we are mostly going to cover in this paper. Although it doesn't look like much, the circle covers many, many light-years.

Before we start, there is one thing I continuously want to remind the reader of—throughout all these papers, we are most of the time only covering a little tiny piece of space compared to what is out there. If we look at our own galaxy, the *Milky Way*, for example (*fig. 1*), we see the circled area. That's approximately the section of the galaxy that we are covering with our constellations—it's a mind-blowing small part of the Universe. Especially as there are billions of other galaxies like ours out there (and this is just in the 4% Universe). Essentially, we know very little, or next to nothing, about what is going on in the Universe outside the white circle in *fig. 1*.

Let us start with the star systems and constellations, close to our own solar system, which we know with quite some certainty belongs to the Orion Empire.

**CETUS.** Cetus refers to a “sea monster” in Greek mythology. Today, however, we call it “a whale.” This constellation is located in the part of the sky that contains other water signs, such as **AQUARIUS**, **PISCES**, and **ERIDANUS**.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>4</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus>

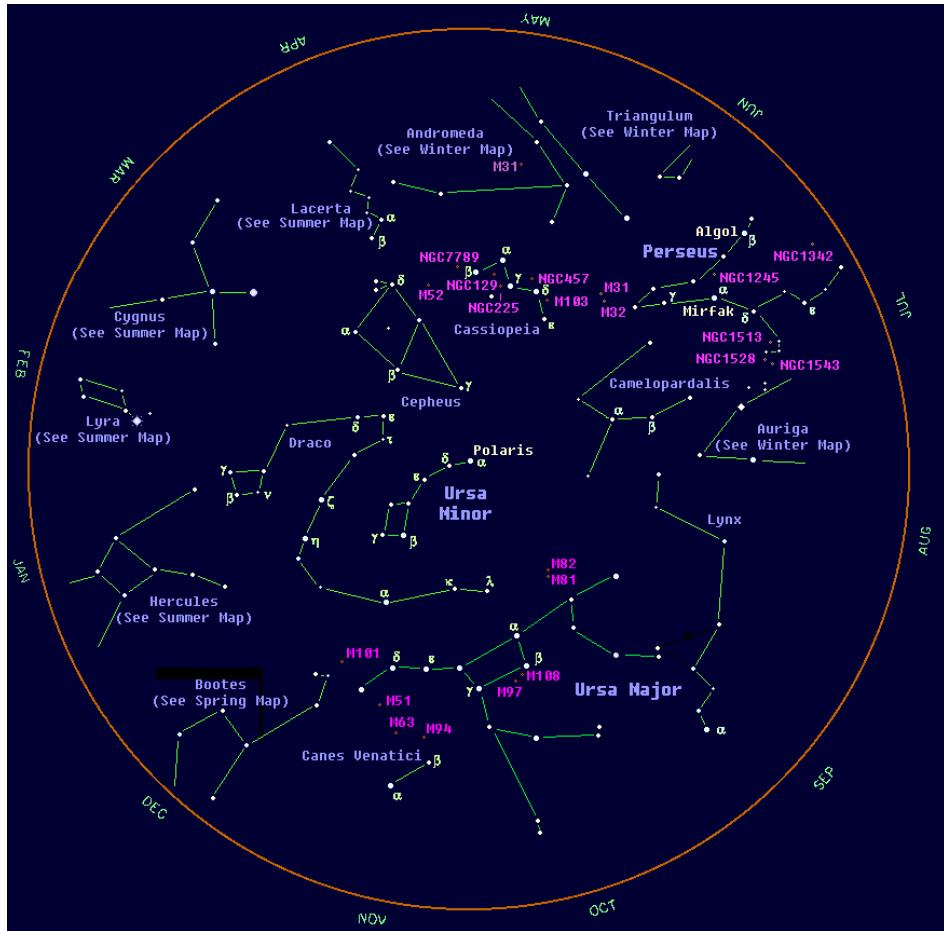


Fig. 2. The Constellations in the Northern Hemisphere (right-click on the picture and choose “open in new tab,” so you can have it up to compare).

Mother Goddess has of course always been associated with the Ocean—i.e. the Cosmic Ocean as well as the oceans of the Earth because She is also the incarnation of Planet Gaia, before someone with ill intentions and a big ego changed the name to EARTH.

Interestingly enough, in the 1700s, **CETUS** was also depicted as a “dragon fish,”<sup>5</sup> which is another clue (Queen Nin is of the Dragon race). Another associating comes directly from the Bible:

**Quote #1:** In Jonah2:1 (1:17 in English translation), the Hebrew text reads *dag gadol* (דָּגָגָדָל), which literally means “great fish”. The Septuagint translates this phrase into Greek as *mega ketos* (μέγα κῆτος). The term *ketos* alone means “huge fish”, and in Greek mythology the term was closely associated with sea monsters. Jerome later translated this phrase as *piscis grandis* in his Latin Vulgate. However, he translated

<sup>5</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History_and_mythology)

the Greek word κῆτος as *cetus* in Gospel of Matthew 12:40: "For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of a huge fish, so the Son of Man will be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."<sup>6</sup>



Fig. 3. Constellation of Cetus.

---

<sup>6</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Book\\_of\\_Jonah](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Book_of_Jonah)

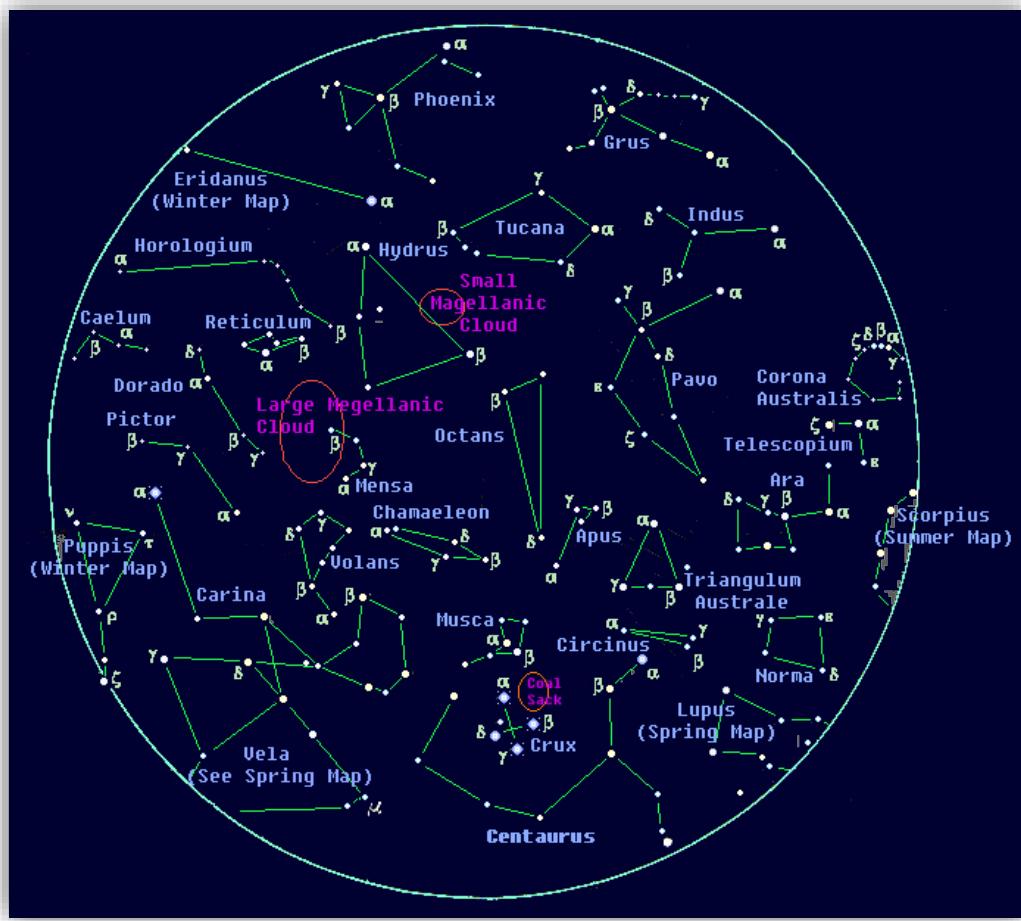


Fig. 4. The Constellations of the Southern Hemisphere (right-click on the picture and choose “open in new tab,” so you can have it up to compare).

This is highly symbolic. The belly of the huge fish, also associated with a whale, is a metaphor for a female womb. What womb are they talking about? *Any* womb? No, I would suggest they are talking about the Womb of the Mother, just as Artemis is referred to as the “Goddess of the Hunt” *as well as the “womb.”*<sup>7</sup> Also, in the reference to Cetus in Wikipedia, it says that “**CETUS** has also been variously depicted with animal heads attached to a piscine body.”<sup>8</sup> This links Cetus with Pisces and Orion (the Hunter). The most prominent star in Cetus is Mira, which is a red giant, located 200-400 light-years from Earth.<sup>9</sup>

**PISCES.** When we look at the constellation of Pisces from a mythological standpoint, we soon find that it is related to Poseidon/Neptune, Vishnu, Christ,

<sup>7</sup> [http://www.academia.edu/3035438/The\\_Pagan\\_Artemis\\_in\\_the\\_Virgin\\_Mary\\_Salutation\\_part\\_I](http://www.academia.edu/3035438/The_Pagan_Artemis_in_the_Virgin_Mary_Salutation_part_I)

<sup>8</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cetus#History_and_mythology)

<sup>9</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mira>

Aphrodite, and Eros. These gods are all epithets of En.ki. However, when we backtrack and take a look at the Sea monster in Cetus, we see that Mother Goddess was already associated with fish before the AIF did their claim, and the male aspect of the monster, *Typhon*, was on the side of the Titans and therefore also Orion. Thus, I would say with quite some certainty that this star sign was hijacked by the Patriarchs sometime after Lucifer's Rebellion, and at least to some degree belongs to them at this point, and that a rewriting of records took place somewhere along the line.



Fig. 5. Constellation of Pisces.

**PISCES** has the constellation Aquarius to the west and Aries to the east. Al Rischa is its brightest star, and is a white A2 star, 139 light-years away.

**ERIDANUS** is another water-sign, represented by a river—usually the Po River in old Greece. It's placed to the south of Orion's foot, and its name comes from being Orion's "footstool." Eridanus is yet another constellation that was taken over by the AIF—either during the original Wars in Heaven or later in history.

**Quote #2:** Hesiod, in the Theogony, calls it "deep-eddying Eridanos" in his list of rivers, the offspring of Tethys. Herodotus (III, 115) points out that the word Eridanos is essentially Greek in character, and surmises that consequently the river supposed to run around the world is probably a Greek invention. He associated it with the river Po, because the Po was located near the end of the Amber Trail. According to Apollonius of Rhodes[1] and Ovid,[2] amber originated from the tears of the Heliades, encased in poplars as dryads, shed when their brother, Phaeton, died and fell from the sky, struck by Zeus' thunderbolt, and tumbled into the Eridanos, where "to this very day the marsh exhales a heavy vapour which rises from his smouldering wound; no bird can stretch out its fragile wings to fly over that water, but in mid-

flight it falls dead in the flames;"[3] "along the green banks of the river Eridanos," Cygnus mourned him—Ovid told—and was transformed into a swan. There in the far west, Heracles asked the river nymphs of Eridanos to help him locate the Garden of the Hesperides.<sup>10</sup>



Fig. 6. [Artist's impression] [Epsilon Eridani b – a real planet found orbiting star ε Eridani.](#)

Eridanus contains many stars, and it's quite possible that some of them are still in the possession of the Orion Empire. The star we are perhaps most familiar with is Epsilon Eridani, only circa 10 light-years from Earth. In Ufology, we often hear that star races who are visiting Earth or have visited Earth in the past are from this star system. Interestingly enough, astrophysicists have found that Epsilon Eridani has exoplanets orbiting its orange sun<sup>11</sup> (see *fig. 6 and fig. 7.*)

---

<sup>10</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eridanos\\_\(mythology\)#Ancient\\_references](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eridanos_(mythology)#Ancient_references)

<sup>11</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epsilon\\_Eridani](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epsilon_Eridani)

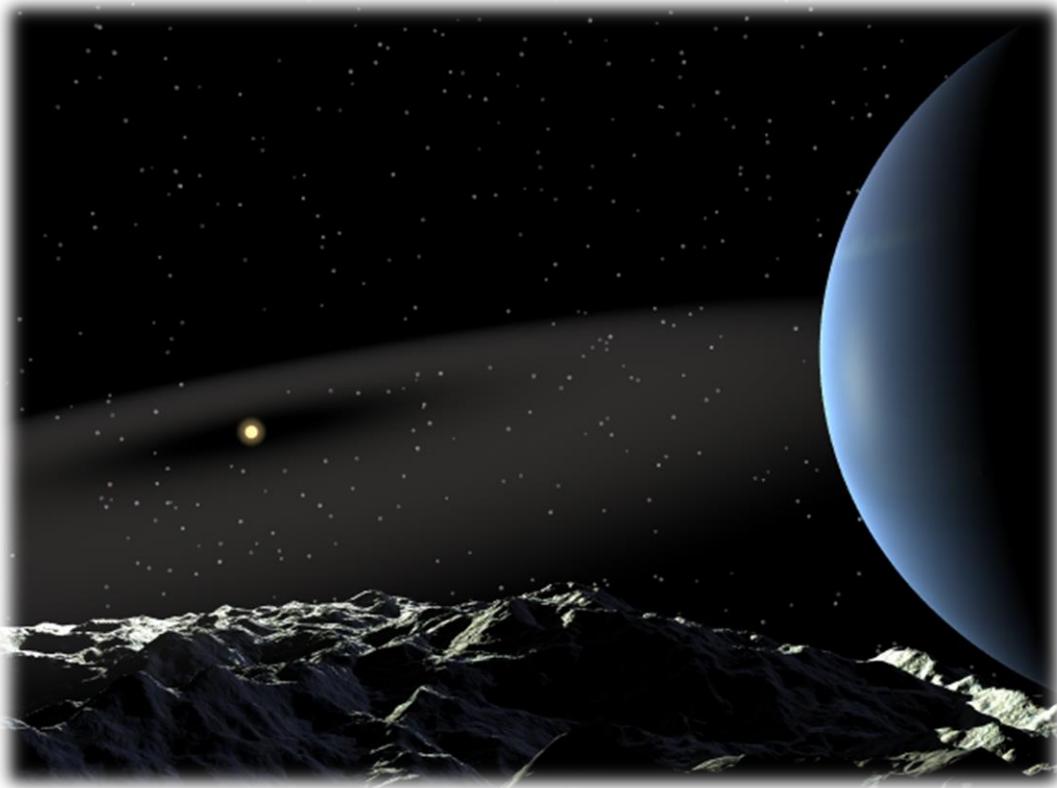


Fig. 7. [Artist's impression] [View from one of Epsilon Eridani b's imaginary moons](#)  
( $\epsilon$  Eridani can be seen as a faint star in the distance.)

In *fig. 8* we can see a comparison between our own sun (to the lower right) and  $\epsilon$  Eridani to the left, in sizes as well as in colors.

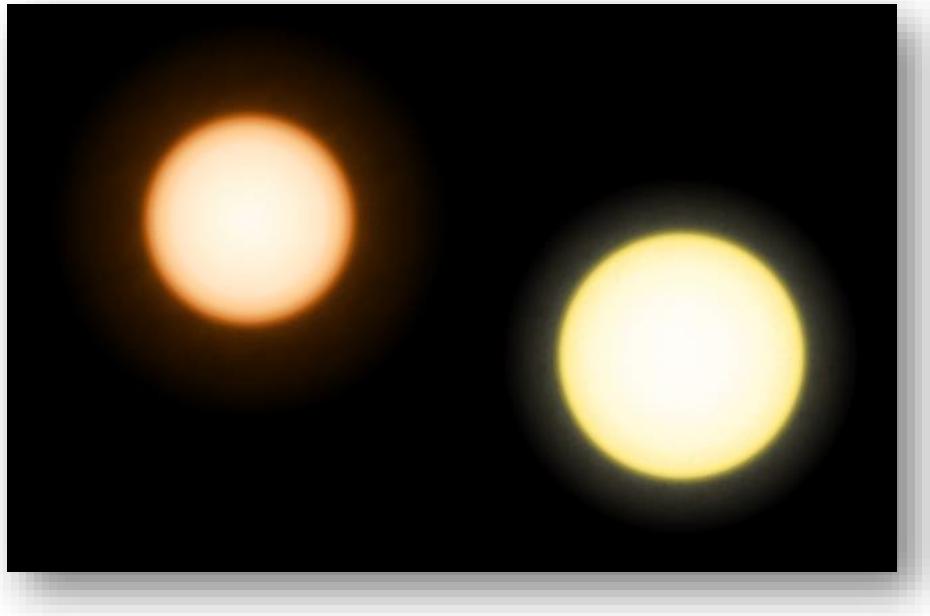


Fig. 8. [Relative sizes between our sun \(right\) and ε Eridani \(left\), and the difference in colors.](#)

#### **URSA MAJOR (THE BIG DIPPER, THE GREAT BEAR CONSTELLATION.)**

This has been a major Sector 9 domain for the Orion Empire. The “Bear,” as we know, is associated with Mother Goddess. Also, according to our Vedic expert, Richard L. Thompson, the Big Dipper plays an important role in the Vedic texts. This is also, according to some, where the *real* “Seven Sisters” are located—they are the seven main stars that create the Great Bear Constellation. The Seven Sisters represent the Seven Dragon Queens, who are the “daughters” of the Queen of the Stars Herself.

Moreover, The Big Dipper and The Little Dipper are probably the two star constellation people have the easiest time finding in the night sky because they have such easy and distinguishable patterns.

#### ***ii.i. The Orion Empire in the Vedas***

Now it’s time to look at the Vedas to see what they have to say about the origins of the Gods. Let’s start with the Owl Nebula (fig. 9.)

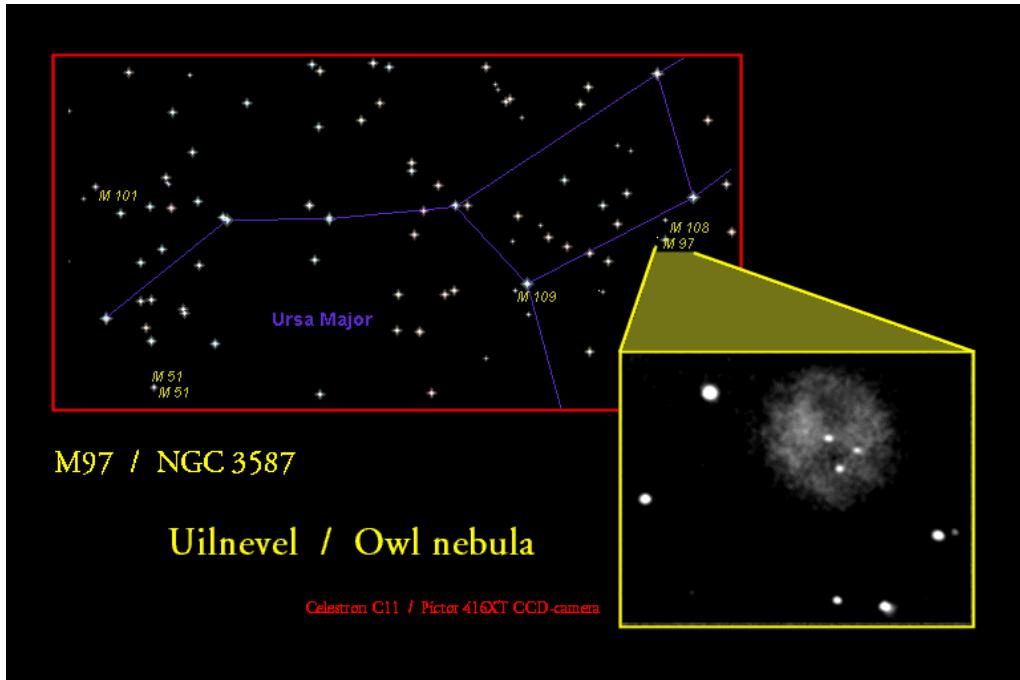


Fig. 9. “Messier 97” (M97) or “New General Catalogue 3587” (NGC 3587)<sup>12</sup> *The Owl Nebula*.

The **OWL NEBULA** is located next to the star *Dubhe*—**ALPHA URSA MAJOR**, which has a huge impact in the Vedic tales—something that is acknowledged by the Vedic expert, Dr. Richard L. Thompson. According to his research, the Rakshasas were descended from the celestial Sage Pulastya, whom apparently lives on one of the stars in the Big Dipper (Ursa Major) constellation. The Big Dipper in Sanskrit is *Sapta-ṛṣi* (Seven Sages). The Sages were said to be roughly human in shape and form with huge stature, great muscular strength, and frightening facial features, which included prominent teeth and pointed ears<sup>13</sup> (another race with pointed ears and of huge stature were the Vulcans from the star system Vega—Mother Goddess’ Helpers when Planet Earth was seeded. We are also used to hearing about creatures with pointed ears in our fairy tales. Little do people know that these fairies and creatures in our children’s books are based on real creatures from out in the Universe). Some also describe the Rakshasas as short and quite wolf-like, albeit walking on two legs (similar to how I described the Sirian race in Level II—they and the Rakshasas *may* be one and the same species that has migrated over time).

Let us now look at the definition of *Dubhe*.

<sup>12</sup> *Messier* and *New General Catalog* are exchangeable in astronomy and astrophysics. *Messier* (M) is the older system to name and count stars and other celestial objects, while *New General Catalog* (NGC) is the newer system, which was supposed to substitute the *Messier Catalog* decades ago, but it never happened. Hence, both catalog numbers are often shown side by side.

<sup>13</sup> Richard L. Thompson, *Alien Identities*, 1995, p. 238.

**Quote #3:** The traditional name Dubhe comes from the Arabic for "bear", dubb, from the phrase ظهر الدب الراکب zahr ad-dubb al-akbar "the back of the Greater Bear". The other traditional name Ak was meaning The Eye.<sup>14</sup>

Now it starts to get quite interesting. We know that the "Bear" is closely related to Mother Goddess, and here we have it in Arabic. We also have a reference to the "Eye," as in *Yoni*, the "Eye of Creation." Let's move on, and we'll get to the Vedas:

**Quote #4:** ...This star as Kratu, one of the Seven Rishis.<sup>15</sup>

Thus far, the Owl Nebula and Ursa Major both belong to the Orion Arm of the Milky Way Galaxy, but stars change locations, and Ursa Major, the "Great Bear," has always been a very important outpost for the Orion Empire.

*Kratu* and the *Rishis* are both Vedic terms that we can follow up on. Kratu, for some reason, it's hard to find information on. However, there is some.

**Quote #5:** Kratu is no more widely known than Pulaha. He married Sannati (Humility), another daughter of Daksha, by whom he had "sixty thousand Bālakhilyas, pigmy sages no bigger than the joint of the thumb; chaste, pious, and resplendent as the rays of the sun."<sup>16</sup>

Moreover:

**Quote #6:** Kratu's wife, Kriyā, gave birth to sixty thousand great sages, named the Vālakhilyas. All these sages were greatly advanced in spiritual knowledge, and their bodies were illuminated by such knowledge. Kriyā was the sixth daughter of Kardama Muni, and she produced sixty thousand sages, who were known as the Vālakhilyas because they all retired from family life as vānaprasthas.<sup>17</sup>

If the reader recalls, the Rishis and the Sages are two terms for the same beings. They are, among other things, the scribes, who wrote down exactly what the first generation of Olympian gods told them. They were considered very wise and didn't like confrontations, such as in battles and in wars. They were more artistically oriented, according to the Vedas. Rishis and Sages are of course also terms, like so many others, that were "borrowed" from the Orion Empire after the "Devas" had invaded. The equivalent to Rishis exist in Orion as well, but perhaps not as scribes—probably more as teachers of sorts.

---

<sup>14</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alpha\\_Ursae\\_Majoris#Name\\_and\\_etymology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alpha_Ursae_Majoris#Name_and_etymology)

<sup>15</sup> Ibid.

<sup>16</sup> <http://www.sacred-texts.com/hin/hmvp/hmvp38.htm>

<sup>17</sup> SB 4.1.39, Translation and Purport, op. cit.

Via the Orion Arm we now have a connection to Rishis, Mintaka and the Orion's Belt. Instead of just saying that the Rishis came from Ursa Major, we can now probably pinpoint them down even more, to having a direct link to the Center of the Milky Way Galaxy—the Womb of the Mother, or Yoni, the “Eye of the Mother.”

It is hard to find something very distinct beyond the “godhood” of Brahman/Brahma/Vishnu/En.ki. Aditi, who is Vishnu's mother, and the in Hinduism most prominent name for Mother Goddess, is mentioned almost 80 times in the Vedas, but no hymn is dedicated to Her, although She is mentioned in some of them. Very little is said, which only makes sense, but we have at least managed to see a link between Orion and the Divine Feminine in the Indian texts.

### *III. Domains Conquered by the AIF with Marduk in Charge*

Now, when we are going to link the AIF, I decided to start with Marduk and eventually get to En.ki. First, the star systems and constellations that Marduk evidently seem to be in total control over are much fewer than the ones taken over by En.ki. Also, those over which En.ki are in charge are sometimes shared with Marduk. In fact, that is how I believe it was done—regardless of whom the AIF invaded, En.ki's DAKH warriors were the ones doing the job. Often En.ki himself controlled the troops, and sometimes he passed the command over to Marduk. On occasion, En.ki simply let his son take command over a certain star race, star system, or asterism. This is why it seems that we must distinguish between the ownership of En.ki and the ownership of Marduk when it comes to certain stars and constellation. In reality, the two probably often shared ownership and command in many cases.

Regardless of this, I've decided to distinguish between father and son and what each of them own, according to the evidence we have. I want to start with the star system that is most obviously Marduk's domain.

**DRACO.** Here we need to distinguish for those who are not that savvy in astronomy, astrophysics, and astrology. Draco is the star constellation itself—the asterism—while Alpha Draconis, or Thuban, is the alpha star in the Draco Constellation (see *fig. 10.*) The north pole of the ecliptic is in Draco —thus, Draco can be seen all year around.

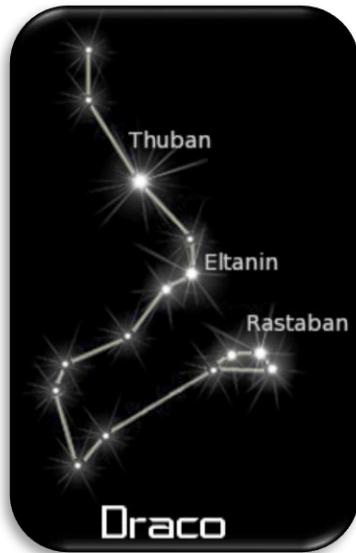


Fig. 10. Draco with Thuban,  $\alpha$  Draconis, on top.

In UFOlogy, the Draco constellation is often said to be inhabited by vicious dragon-like aliens—something between Dragons and Reptilians. They are supposedly visiting us here on Earth, are most commonly known as Dracs or Dracos, and wouldn't hesitate to kill humans. They are also famous for raping human females and sometimes make them pregnant. They are usually huge in stature and tremendously strong.

Very little of this is true, however. What people have experienced and seen are their experiences, and I am not going to invalidate them, but again, we have the shapeshifting phenomenon to take into consideration, understanding that an interdimensional star being can take on any shape and form he or she wants.

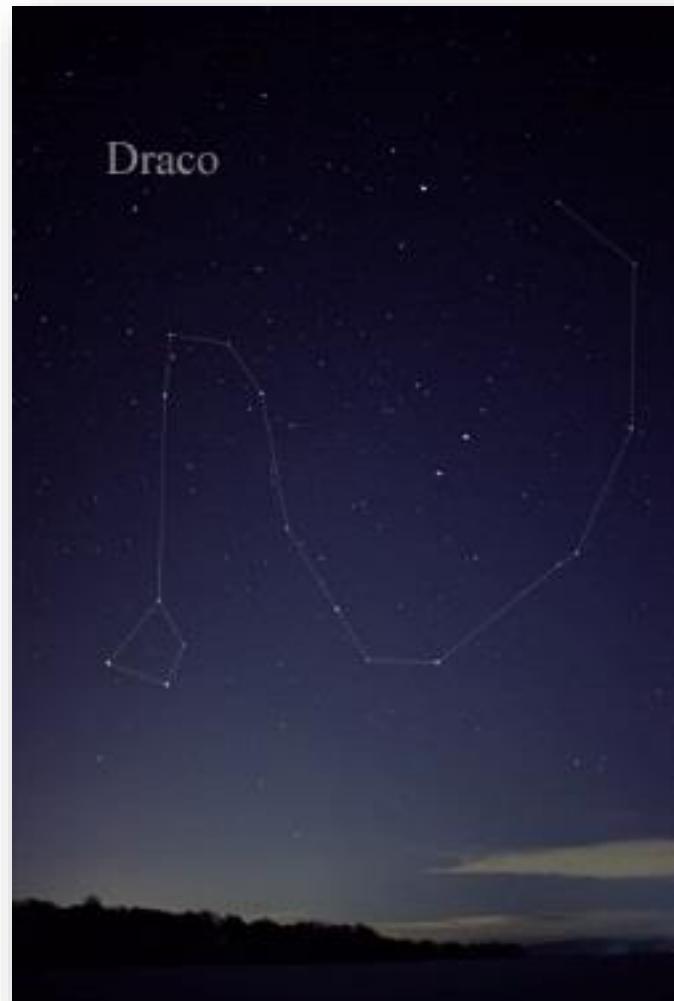


Fig. 11. Draco, as it can be seen by the naked eye.

What seems to be true, however, is that the Draco Constellation once was a part of the Orion Empire as well—thereby the myth of the dragon-like beings we hear of. However, Draco was invaded a long time ago which was discussed in Level II and Level IV, and many of the original inhabitants of the asterism were brutally slaughtered by the AIF in a horrendous war. I know for a fact that this war took place, but at this point I have very little details about what really happened, other than that eventually the resistance broke down, and the Draco Headquarters in the Thuban star system was defeated. The few survivors of the original population, just as here on Earth—if we compare with the Namlú'u—were taken as prisoners and made into a slave race. This was a highly developed race before the AIF invaded and a space faring race as well. They were also in general highly dedicated to the Orion Empire and its values. Hence, the Dragons who refused to become slaves were tortured and killed (unless they

changed their minds), and a small minority started working for the AIF, as “Minions.” Marduk was given this star constellation as a reward from his dad for being a great strategist (two warlords padding each other’s backs). This is the picture up until this day.<sup>18</sup>

This is what some mythology has to say about it.

**Quote #7:** In Greco- Roman legend, Draco was a dragon killed by the goddess Minerva and tossed into the sky upon his defeat. The dragon was one of the Gigantes, who battled the Olympic gods for ten years. As Minerva threw the dragon, it became twisted on itself and froze at the cold North Celestial Pole before it could right itself.

Sometimes, Draco is represented as the demon son of Gaia, Typhon.<sup>19</sup>

Minerva is the Roman counterpart to the Greek goddess Athena<sup>20</sup> and also an Olympian goddess, indicating that she was an ally of the AIF. In fact, we have the mythology to prove it as well.

**Quote #8:** Although Athena appears before Zeus at Knossos — in Linear B, as [...], a-ta-na po-ti-ni-ja, “Mistress Athena”[46] — in the Classical Olympian pantheon, Athena was remade as the favorite daughter of Zeus, born fully armed from his forehead.<sup>21</sup>

Athena, at first, is Ishtar, depicted with her owls. She is also Inanna, Isis, but foremost—Queen Ereškigal, as we have discussed earlier. There are others who have made the same conclusion, such as Ellie Crystal of *Crystalinks.com*—a well-respected database on mythology, UFology, mysteries, spiritual matters, and conspiracies. The webmaster says, “Ereshkigal was also Inanna and Ishtar...”<sup>22</sup> and then she shows the evidence later on her page. What I managed to prove in Level IV was that Ereškigal took over the persona of the goddess with many names—Minerva, Athena, Aphrodite, Ishtar, Isis, and Inanna, to name a few. In other words, it was the infamous Ereškigal who helped “slaying the Dragon” in the Draco constellation with the rest of the AIF—or the Olympians, if you will. Just for the record, *Ereškigal thus had a key role in the destruction and takeover of the Draco Constellation*. However, she didn’t seem to be given any control over it, unless she is in charge of one or two of the smaller star systems in Draco.

---

<sup>18</sup> Anonymous source.

<sup>19</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Draco\\_\(constellation\)#Mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Draco_(constellation)#Mythology)

<sup>20</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minerva#Etruscan\\_Menrva](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minerva#Etruscan_Menrva)

<sup>21</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian\\_version](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athena#Olympian_version)

<sup>22</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/sumerian1.html>

Thuban is the alpha star in the Draconian asterism, and Thuban was the pole star in ancient times (something we also discussed in Level IV). Albeit it is not the brightest star in the constellation, it still got the *Bayer designation* Alpha Draconis—mostly because of its former position as the pole star, but perhaps also because of a more subtle reason, being the Headquarters of Marduk's Draco Constellation. Marduk and Ereškigal are consorts today, from what it seems, and therefore it is also likely that the Queen of the Underworld has *some* authority in that region of space—albeit, as I said earlier, we have little evidence of that.



Fig. 12. Thuban,  $\alpha$  Draconis.

I know I have brought this up before, but readers may ask how a rebel group, such as Lucifer's, can just come in and take over an entire star systems and sometimes entire asterisms. We can see the answer to that question here on Earth as well when we study *Guerilla warfare*. It is often harder to defeat an “invisible” enemy such as a guerilla group than it is to fight a legion of soldiers in open battles. This is also exactly what happened. Lucifer had planned these strikes for a very long time before he executed them, and once he attacked, he did it with guerilla warfare in mind. The Orion Empire, which was totally unprepared for such a treasonous act, lost control over the situation, and Lucifer's allies managed to do more damage than can be imagine before the Empire eventually stabilized itself from the shock and managed to strike back. Not until then can we call it a “war.” Before then it was simply strategic invasions, similar to when Hitler invaded Poland in 1939. After the initial shock, the real war started, and it hasn't stopped since. Some say it will not stop until either of the two Empires is destroyed. Although this whole thing started quite badly for the Orions, they are now

pretty contempt that Lucifer and his Empire will fall and be destroyed but the problem is how many star beings—including humans—that will lose their lives before it's over. Also, how many star systems, and entire constellations, will perish before peace will come? No one has the answer to that.

Anyway, Thuban is a star of spectral type A, which means it is white in color—quite similar to Vega, but bigger and more massive than both Vega and our own Sun. Its distance from Earth is a little more than 300 light-years, although all these distances are just for the record—they don't really mean anything, when space travel from one point in space to another can be instantaneous for a star race that masters nano-travel. If they don't, there are Einstein-Rosen bridges to use. Ridiculously enough, I just read on a scientific website that astrophysicists now claim that there are no such things as black holes anywhere in space, but that's a discussion for another time—just something I wanted to mention in passing.

Thus, in summary, there is some truth to the claims from the UFO community about the dragon-like Draconians, but the inhabitants vary widely in nature, from Draconian, to Reptilian, to the Aquatic Bird Tribe, to humanoid—and more. Again, it's irrelevant because most of them are able to let their avatars shift shape and form as they see fit. There are no giant Reptilians walking around in Pentagon. Yes, there are probably beings from Draco there, but you and I wouldn't be able to distinguish between them and the rest of the humans who work there—at least not by their looks. Those of us who have some background knowledge might be able to notice something “alien” about them, but it would be rather subtle, if any.

Last, I want to show another reference, indicating that Marduk represents the Draco Constellation (my emphasis in *italics*.)

**Quote #9:** Because Thuban was the pole star 5000 years ago the ancient Egyptians keenly observed it. Some of Draco's stars were part of their constellation of Hippopotamus and some were of the Crocodile. They appear on the planisphere of Denderah and the walls of the Ramesseum at Thebes. The hieroglyph for the Hippopotamus was used for the heavens in general while the constellation is supposed to have been a symbol of Isis Rathor, Athor, or Athyr, the Egyptian Venus. *Draco's stars were also said to represent the falcon headed god Horus.*<sup>23</sup>

On occasion, we do see humanlike figures with crocodile heads in Egyptian and Sumerian artifact. For the most part, however, I'm sure star beings were depicted in such a way only to emphasize which constellation they originated from. It didn't necessarily have anything to do with how they looked like. I highly doubt there were any “crocodile-headed aliens” walking around amongst humans in ancient times—it's a matter of metaphors.

---

<sup>23</sup> [http://starryskies.com/The\\_sky/constellations/draco.html](http://starryskies.com/The_sky/constellations/draco.html)

In Level IV we discussed that Osiris (En.ki) and Isis gave birth to Horus, who is another name for Marduk.

In addition to being in charge of the Draco Constellation, Marduk also shared (and still shares) ownership of several other star systems and asterisms, which will be evident when we look at the Vedic information and the Nakshatras in relation to Marduk and En.ki. I have not looked very much into other mythologies, such as the Mayan, Aztec, Aborigine, Native Americans, Native Canadians, Scandinavian, and others. That may be something for the future because this level of learning will be long enough just to scratch the surface of the Vedas. Hence, I think it would be best to turn over to the Vedas to further show where Marduk has his responsibilities, aside from being “Lord of the Earth”, or “Satan,” or whomever (when Lucifer/En.ki is too busy elsewhere to use the title *Satan*). Some people have asked me if there is any comparison between the myths I’ve been researching, and the beings in the Urantia Book when it comes to Satan and Caligastia, the “Devil.” In a sense, we can see Lord En.ki being Lucifer and Satan, while Marduk is Caligastia, the Devil who is Satan’s emissary on Earth).

Now, I want to once and for all emphasize that the Fifth Level of Learning *is* the last level, despite of what I wrote in the previous paragraph. There will *not* be a *Sixth Level of Learning*. I am saying this so that the readers don’t misinterpret me and get false hopes (or nightmares, depending on what attitude they have toward the papers).

If we begin with comparing the Draco Constellation and its ownership between the Sumerian/Egyptian texts and the Vedas, the comparison is quite easy to find if we are willing to dig a little bit. In the Hindu religions there is a relationship between Draco and alligators, as we can see in the following reference.

**Quote #10:** In early Hindu worship, Draco is given the form of an alligator known as 'Shi-shu-mara'.<sup>24</sup>

Then, if we follow the trail, Shi-shu-mara shows to be the Hindu equivalent to the Egyptian god Sobek, or Sobek-Ra, which of course caught my interest further due to the *Ra* connection. When I look up Sobek I find the following:

**Quote #11:** Sobek first acquired a role as a solar deity through his connection to Horus, but this was further strengthened in later periods with the emergence of Sobek-Ra, a fusion of Sobek and Egypt’s primary sun god, Ra.<sup>25</sup>

The “primary sun god, Ra” in Egypt is, of course, no one else than Amen-Ra, or just Ra—both being Marduk.

---

<sup>24</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/draco.html>

<sup>25</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sobek#History>

**BETELGEUSE.** Don't let us get fooled when told that the Goddess' Empire is called the *Orion Empire*. One of the major outposts of the Queen's Empire in this Galaxy is located in Orion's Belt and in the Big Dipper (Ursa Major). I have explained this before, but just to be clear—the Empire has very little to do with Orion per se because it spans all over the Universe and into other universes as well, which is not so strange when we know that She (or Her "Higher Self") is the Creatrix of them all. I am reviewing this so that the reader will understand how the AIF can be in control of Betelgeuse, the Super Giant star in the constellation of Orion. Even people who are not savvy in astronomy have probably heard the name of this star at some point in their lives.

Betelgeuse is also known as **ALPHA ORIONIS**, and is thereby the brightest star in Orion, seen from our earthly perspective. It is also the ninth-brightest star in the night sky.<sup>26</sup> The star is expected to turn into a supernova in the next few million years. Whether that will happen or not, I would suggest is probably more in the hands of non-celestial forces than natural forces. Also, we have a tendency here on Earth to think of events as linear when they are not.

The Hindu Nakshatras (lunar mansions) tell us that the star system of Betelgeuse is under the control of the god Rudra,<sup>27</sup> who is another name of the god Shiva, who is the equivalent of Lord Marduk, as I have showed earlier.

---

<sup>26</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Betelgeuse>

<sup>27</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)



Fig. 13. Betelgeuse and the Orion Constellation.

With Betelgeuse in the upper left corner of the Orion Constellation and with the three stars in Orion's Belt not too far away, constellation-wise, it makes the star a strategic outpost for Marduk and the AIF. Notice also that we have the star system Taurus (which includes the Pleiades) in the northeast, with the star Aldebaran not too far away. This was the star Lucifer fled to after he was cast out of the Orion Empire.

**ALPHA, BETA, GAMMA, DELTA AND EPSILON CORVI.** Corvus is an asterism that may not be as well-known as Orion and Draco, but in a way it's just as interesting. This constellation belongs to the Southern Hemisphere and is Latin for *raven* or *crow*. Again, we have an association to the Bird Tribe.

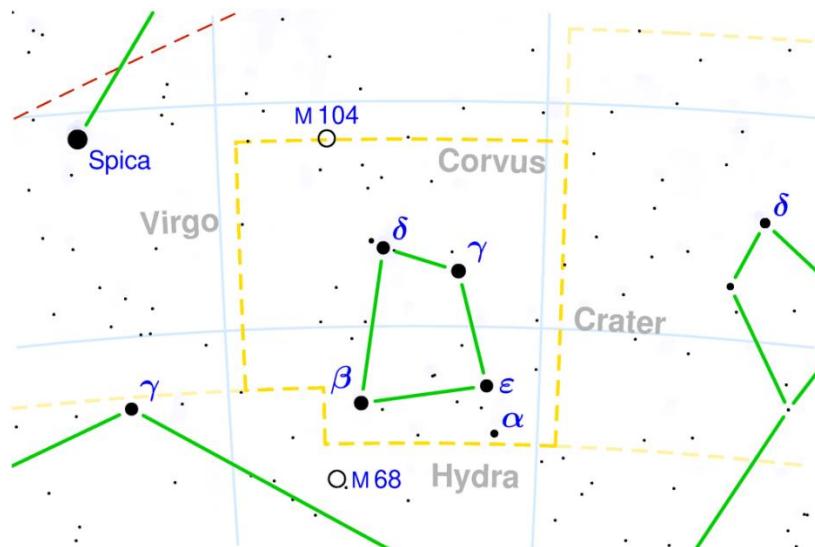


Fig. 14. The Corvus Constellation.

Also, notice Spica on the above star map, located not too far from Corvus in the southern night sky. If the reader remembers, Spica was directly involved when it came to determine the start point of the ecliptic as far as the Nakshatras are concerned. In fact, these four stars in Corvus, controlled by Surya<sup>28</sup> (the Vedic names for Marduk) are also called *Spica's Spanker*, or “the Sail,”<sup>29</sup> with *gamma* and *delta* pointing towards Spica. Thus, we can imagine that Corvus has some significance to the AIF—again, most probably a strategic one. Delta Corvi, also called *Algorab*, is a double star. *Algorab* means *Raven*.<sup>30</sup> In Greece, the Corvus asterism is associated with Apollo,<sup>31</sup> whom in Babylon was called Marduk (all this makes it obvious who is lurking in this asterism).

**ALPHA, SIGMA, AND TAU SCORPIUS.** Scorpius is a large constellation in the Southern Hemisphere, close to the Galactic Center in the starry night sky. The most recognizable star in this asterism is probably  $\alpha$  *Scorpio*, more commonly known as *Antares*, a red super-giant of spectral type M1. We have discussed Antares in other places, and I have previously showed the reader the following picture, but it never ceases to amaze me—it’s a comparison in size between our own Sun and Antares (fig. 15 below.) In Egypt it was the symbol of Isis in the pyramidal ceremonies<sup>32</sup>—Marduk and Isis were lovers for a while, as discussed in Level IV (if we can call a rape/victim relationship a lover relationship. However, we’re dealing with perverts, so anything goes).

<sup>28</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>29</sup> Bakich, M. E., (1995): *The Cambridge Guide to the Constellations*, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, pp. 21, 22.

<sup>30</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus\\_%28constellation%29#Stars](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus_%28constellation%29#Stars)

<sup>31</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus\\_%28constellation%29#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corvus_%28constellation%29#History_and_mythology)

<sup>32</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scorpius#Stars>

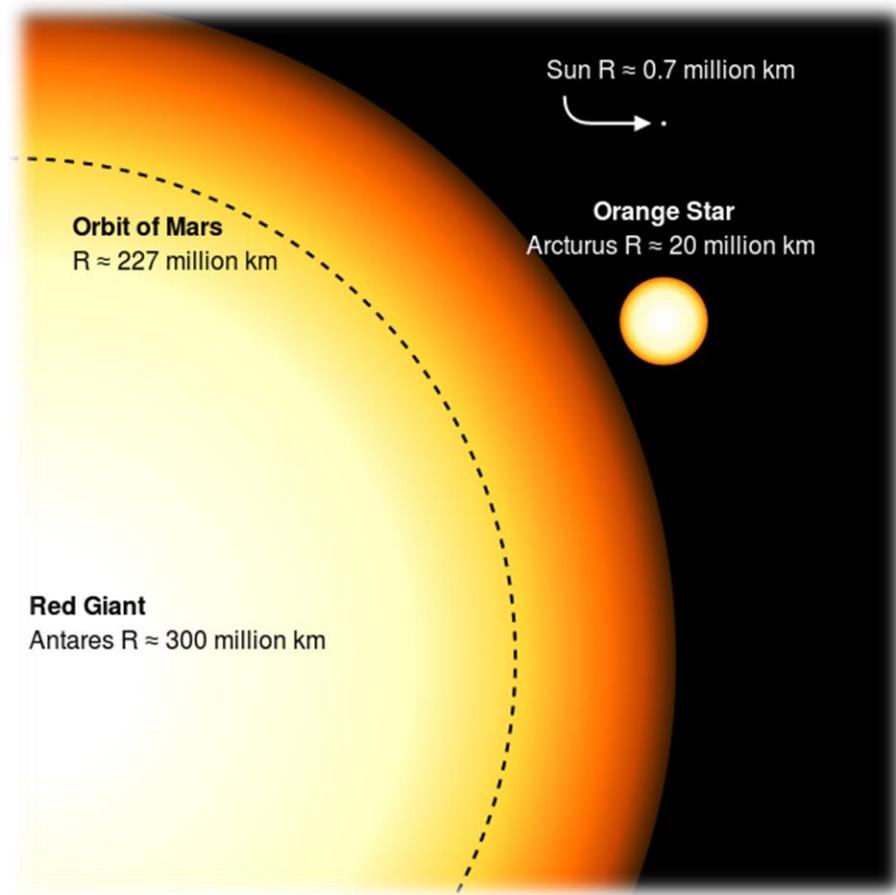


Fig. 15. Comparison in size between the super-giant Antares and our Sun. Arcturus, another giant star, looks like a dwarf in comparison with Antares. The complete orbit of Mars can be inserted into Antares! This super-giant is 300 times bigger than the Sun!

$\mu$  Scorpio is said to be the fastest known nova with a period of about ten years,<sup>33</sup> but we also need to remember when we are talking about novae that they are seldom natural, but more often the consequence of a war in that region of space. Someone, when a situation gets heated, may blow up a star—things such as that happens!

In the list of Nakshatras, the three above mentioned star systems in the Scorpius Constellation are controlled by Indra, an avatar of Shiva, whom we know is Lord Marduk.

---

<sup>33</sup> Ibid.

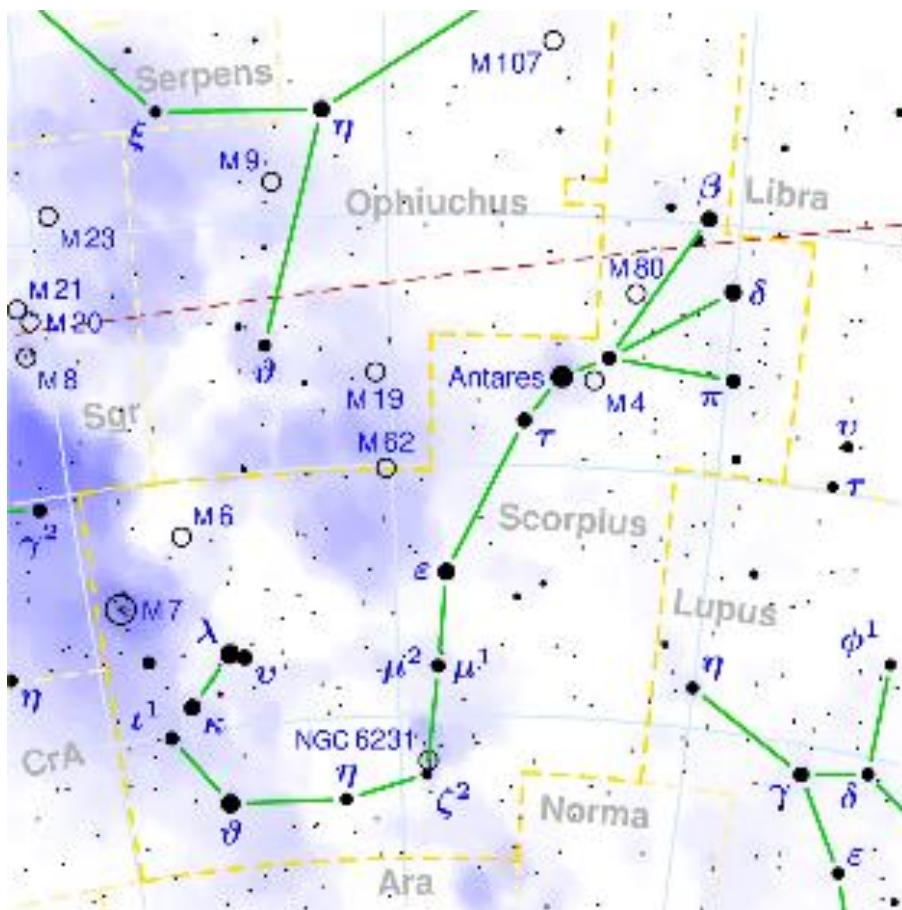


Fig. 16. The Scorpius Constellation.

**ALPHA, BETA, GAMMA, AND IOTA LIBRAE.** If we once again look at *fig. 16* above, we can see the *Libra Constellation* next to Scorpius. These four stars in Libra are of joint ruler ship by Lord Indra and Lord Agni—“Chief of the Gods” and the “god of Fire,” respectively.

Libra is also the home of the star **GLIESE 581**,<sup>34</sup> which is a star with a confirmed planetary system consisting of at least 6 planets, according to our scientists.<sup>35</sup> Three of these 6 planets are considered being good candidates for life.<sup>36</sup> **GLIESE 581 D** and **G**<sup>37</sup> are the most promising candidates, we are told, while **GLIESE C** is considered to be the first earth-like extrasolar planet within its parent star’s habitable zone. The star, Gliese

<sup>34</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gliese\\_581](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gliese_581)

<sup>35</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_\(constellation\)#Planetary\\_systems](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_(constellation)#Planetary_systems)

<sup>36</sup> Ibid. (We need to keep in mind that astronomers and astrophysicists are comparing this with Earth circumstances. If a planet does not have similar conditions, they don’t believe there can be life there. What they don’t take into consideration is that life is multidimensional.)

<sup>37</sup> A small letter following the name of the star, such as Gliese 581 d, means that this is the 3<sup>rd</sup> planet from its sun as far as our scientists know—the small letter a represents the sun itself, but is hardly ever written out. Gliese g would thereby be the 6<sup>th</sup> planet.

581 does not have a Greek letter in front of it from what I have found, so I am therefore not sure to whom this star system belongs, but it's quite likely that it is under control of the AIF. Gliese 581 is located 22 light-years from Earth and is a red dwarf star of spectral type M3. It is therefore smaller and colder than our own sun.

Fig. 17. Heart lighter than a feather.



Libra basically refers to “scale” and “balance,” which again is interesting for us. Many are aware of that in Egyptian mythology (but also in the Sumerian and Babylonian texts, etc.) the scale is not *only* referred to as “justice,” but is also a reference to the Afterlife. We learn that when we meet our “Maker,” this being decides where we are going next depending on if our heart weighs lighter than a feather. If not, we have not lived an ethical and moral life (read “obedient life”), and we will not go to Heaven. In Egypt and Sumer/Babylon, this task is executed by the Sun god or his cohorts.

**Quote #12:** Libra was known in Babylonian astronomy as MUL Zibaru (the "scales" or "balance"), or alternatively as the Claws of the Scorpion. The scales were held sacred to the sun god Shamash, who was also the patron of truth and justice.<sup>38</sup>

Utu Shamash is, as we all know by now, the equivalent to Lord Marduk, the ultimate Sun god. In the Vedas, as I mentioned above, he is in this case referred to as Indra, who is in charge of the initially mentioned four star systems in Libra. Also, we are told that “[t]raditionally,  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  Librae are considered to represent the scales' balance beam, and  $\gamma$  and  $\sigma$  are the weighing pans.”<sup>39</sup>

<sup>38</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_%28constellation%29#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_%28constellation%29#History_and_mythology)

<sup>39</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra\\_%28constellation%29#Visualizations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libra_%28constellation%29#Visualizations)

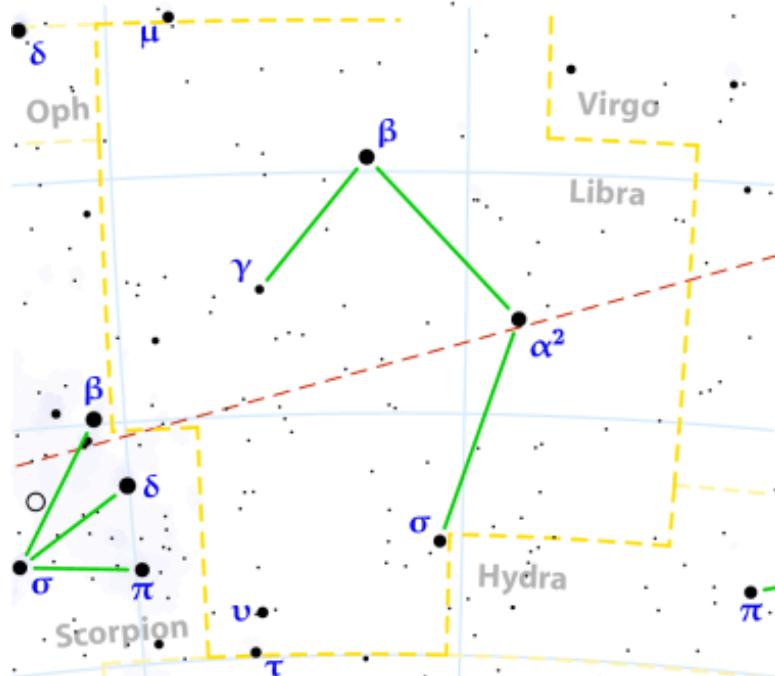


Fig. 18. Libra. Because there are only seven stars showing of the Libra Constellation on this star map, it doesn't mean that these are the *only* stars in the asterism. It just means that they are the seven *brightest* stars. There are many others, with less luminosity, which are usually not pointed out on a *specific* star map like this one.

**SPICA.** The star Spica, from where the ancient Galactic Wars may have originated, is also controlled by Marduk, or Tvastar, which is one of Shiva's Avatars in the Hindu texts. Spica is the brightest star in the Virgo Constellation, and the 15<sup>th</sup> brightest star in the night sky. It's a blue giant of spectral type B1, approximately 260 light-years from Earth. In fact, it's a binary star system, and its b-component is also a blue giant, only slightly dimmer than the main star. Spica B is of spectral type B3. The following curious fact, we learn from looking up Spica in Wikipedia:

**Quote #13:** The name Spica derives from Latin *spīca virginis* "Virgo's ear of grain" (usually wheat).<sup>40</sup>

I was told by the Pleiadians, whom I was listening to a few months ago, that it was the "Anunnaki" who brought wheat to Earth so we could start agriculture. Apparently, we learn from the above quote that wheat may have been brought to Earth from the Spica star system. The question is, in that case, was it brought here by the AIF, or was it brought here by the Queen and Ninurta *before* the Invasion of Earth, when Spica belonged to Orion?

<sup>40</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spica#Etymology\\_and\\_cultural\\_significance](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spica#Etymology_and_cultural_significance)

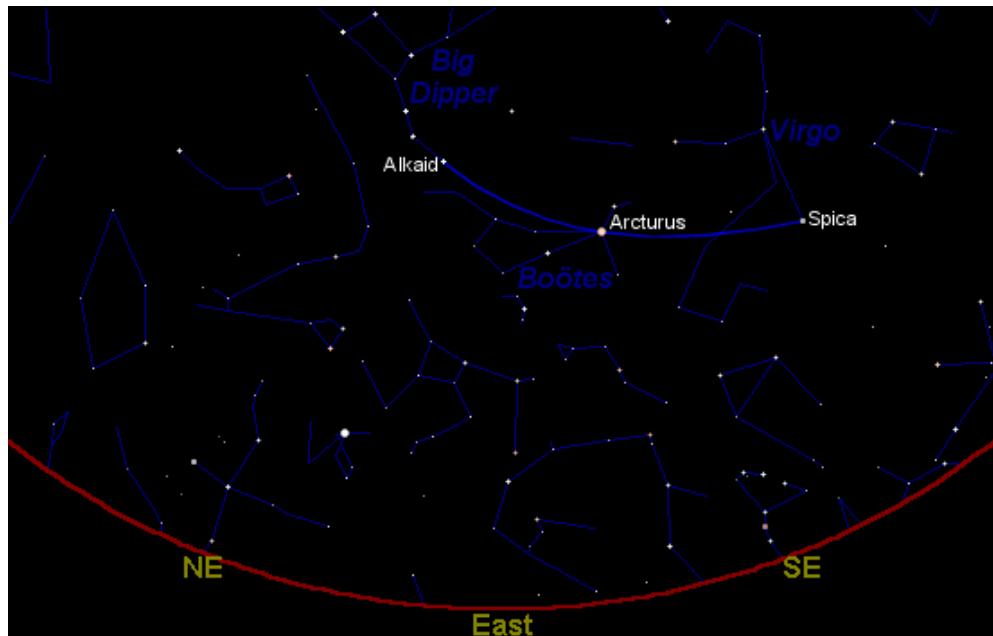


Fig. 19. Spica in the Virgo Constellation.

### URSA MINOR (ALSO SMALLER BEAR, LITTLE BEAR, AND LITTLE DIPPER).

Polaris (known as the Polestar) is the brightest star in Ursa Minor and is a yellow-white super-giant of spectral type F7, located 325-425 light-years from our solar system. It is listed as Alpha Ursa Minoris. Beta Ursa Minoris is only slightly fainter, being an orange super-giant of spectral type K4. It normally goes under the specific name Kochab. Kochab and Pherkad (Gamma Ursa Minoris) are said to be the “Guardians of the Pole,” or “the Indestructibles.”<sup>41</sup> This, I’m sure, has a real story behind it. Planetary systems have been found in four stellar systems<sup>42</sup> at the time of this writing on October 18<sup>th</sup>, 2014.

Both Ursa Major and Ursa Minor are referring to bears—an adult bear and a cub, respectively. The Bear is closely associated with Mother Goddess, which we learned in Level II and in Level IV. Just as Ursa Major is often referred to as the “Seven Sisters,” so is also Ursa Minor—both constellations having seven stars building the patterns (thus we have three constellations with the nickname “Seven Sisters;” The Pleiades, Ursa Major, and Ursa Minor). The seven stars of the Little Dipper were said to be the daughters of Atlas—the Titan from where the continent of Atlantis stems, meaning the “island of Atlas.”<sup>43</sup> He has also given his name to the Atlas Mountains.<sup>44</sup> As a curiosity, the Atlas here mentioned is not, according to Plato, the same Atlas who was a King of Atlantis. The King of Atlantis with the name Atlas was the son of

<sup>41</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gamma\\_Ursae\\_Minoris](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gamma_Ursae_Minoris)

<sup>42</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa\\_Minor](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa_Minor)

<sup>43</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas_%28mythology%29)

<sup>44</sup> Ibid.

Poseidon,<sup>45</sup> who was the *first* King of Atlantis. This will make Atlas Marduk, son of Poseidon/En.ki.

Both Ursa Major and Minor were originally part of the Orion Empire (this may very well be the reason why all the three asterisms are called “Seven Sisters”). Today, Ursa Major is more so than the Little Bear, which was taken over in a series of battles in a long gone past and is now given to Marduk by his father, En.ki, to control. This was a major achievement by the Alien Invader Force, and a blow against their archenemy—Mother Goddess and the Divine Feminine. It is my guess that if Orion would like to get back what the AIF has conquered, Ursa Minor is quite high on the list.

Let us now look at some hints, indicating that Ursa Minor was in the AIF’s possession during the Sumerian/Babylonian eras. We find such a hint in MUL.APIN, which is “the conventional title given to a Babylonian compendium that deals with many diverse aspects of Babylonian astronomy and astrology.”<sup>46</sup> It contains a long list of stars and star constellations with references to the different gods and goddesses of old. It seems to be, as somebody said on Graham Hancock’s forum, “the Mul Apin is the definitive collection of Mesopotamian Astronomical knowledge. If its *[sic]* not in there they didn’t care about it.”<sup>47</sup> One of the lines says:

**Quote #13:** The star on its rope, the Heir of the Sublime Temple, the first ranking son of Anu [The star Polaris in Ursa Minor].<sup>48</sup>

The first ranking son of “Anu” is of course En.ki, who is here referred to in association with Polaris in Ursa Minor. I am fully aware of that En.ki was the one who first took control over the Little Bear, just as he was the one who took control over our own solar system, albeit it was done in a bloody coup in which Marduk got most of the credit from being the one who slaughtered Tiamat. In this case, En.ki gave Ursa Minor to Marduk after En.ki himself had it under his control. One story that tells us how it happened was when Damkina, the equivalent to Lilith, Inanna, and Isis, gained control over Ursa Minor. Isis was then copulating with En.ki in order to create a new human hybrid species after the Great Flood, approximately 11,500 years before the Common Era. When En.ki became sterile, his son Marduk took over the breeding program. Then, when Isis managed to escape, Queen Ereshkigal became the female part of the breeding program, and has been ever since. She also became in charge of Ursa Minor together with Marduk, simply kicking Isis off the throne of the Little Bear. Another name for Damkina was Damgalnuna.

---

<sup>45</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas\\_%28mythology%29#Variations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlas_%28mythology%29#Variations)

<sup>46</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MUL.APIN>

<sup>47</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/phorum/read.php?f=1&i=258746&t=258534>

<sup>48</sup> Ibid.

**Quote #14:** Damgalnuna was a mother goddess in Mesopotamian mythology. She first appears as a consort of Enlil in Sumerian mythology, and later becomes the Akkadian Damkina, consort of Enki/Ea and mother of the god Marduk.<sup>49</sup>

We see here the same old mistake that I have pointed out several times—namely that Isis/Inanna was never a consort of En.lil, but is instead Prince En.lil’s daughter. In the Akkadian Empire, Isis becomes Damkina, consort first to En.ki and then to Marduk. There is a reference to Isis and Ursa Minor as well in MUL.APIN.

**Quote #15:** The Wagon of Heaven, Damkianna [Ursa Minor].<sup>50</sup>

Now, how can we find a correlation between the AIF and Ursa Minor in the Vedic hymns? Is there any such association? Yes, there is! For example, we have one in *Bhagavad Gita*:

**Quote #16:** *the seven great seers*: Kashyapa, Atri, Vashishta, Vishvamitra, Gotama, Jamadagni, and Bhadradvaja. They are identified with the stars of Ursa Minor.<sup>51</sup>

These names may be unfamiliar with the reader on the most part, but there is one of these names that we have encountered before, namely Kashyapa, whom we discussed earlier being an Avatar of Vishnu. With the risk of being repetitive, Lord Vishnu is En.ki’s counterpart. The “seven great seers” are the seven Rishis, or Sages, who lived in the time before the Flood, and were the builders of Uruk,<sup>52</sup> corresponding with the seven stars in Ursa Minor. Kashyapa/En.ki is listed amongst them, seemingly because he is considered a “teacher,” and the “keeper of wisdom.” As such, he probably sees himself as a Sage.

**ALPHA AND BETA PEGASI**. Here are two other stars, also under Marduk’s regime. It says in the Nakshatras that the Lord of these two stars is Guru (Jupiter), and Jupiter is, as we know, the Roman name for Marduk. He is also listed as the deity under the name of *Ajikapada*—a name we are not yet familiar with. Again, however, we have proof that this is Marduk, too—here from *Nakshatra Purvabhadrapada—the Former Happy Feet*, which is an interesting reference because in the Nakshatra, Alpha and Beta Pegasi are called *Purva Bhadrapada*, “*the first of the blessed feet.*”

<sup>49</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Damgalnuna>

<sup>50</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/phorum/read.php?f=1&i=258746&t=258534>

<sup>51</sup> Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 10, Stanza 6, op. cit.

<sup>52</sup> [http://www.balaams-ass.com/alhaj/godlist\\_long.htm](http://www.balaams-ass.com/alhaj/godlist_long.htm)

**Quote #17:** Ajaikapada is viewed as a form of Shiva, and a vehicle for the transport of Agni (fire), representing the cleansing spiritual power of fire. Ajaikapada is the unicorn, related to Rudra god of storms.<sup>53</sup>

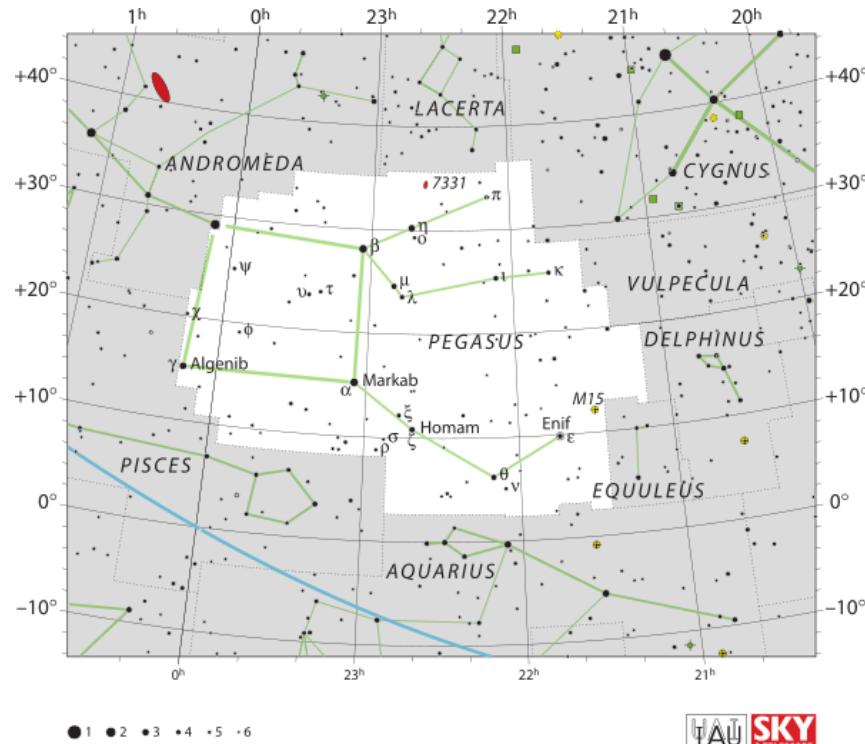


Fig. 20. The Pegasus Constellation.

**ALPHA AND DELTA DELPHINI.** These two star systems are controlled by a deity named *Mangala*, whom we haven't brought up earlier, either. Hence, let us quickly establish that *Mangala* is really the same deity as *Marduk*. *Mangala* is another name for Mars,<sup>54</sup> which is *always* the equivalent to *Marduk*, the *God of War*, and the deity's name can be either *Mangala* or *Bhauma* in Sanskrit, and his color is red (which corresponds both to Mars, the "red planet" and the color of *Marduk*). We also learn from Wikipedia that he is the owner of the Aries and Scorpius signs,<sup>55</sup> which again corresponds well with my own research. Moreover, it says that he is "the teacher of the occult sciences!"<sup>56</sup> This is again correct. At first, the "occult sciences" were taught by *En.ki* already in the Garden of Edin, but when *Marduk* became the "Lord of the Earth," he became the Grandmaster of the secret societies—something I know many high level occultists will acknowledge as well. Moreover, *Bhauma* is the *god of war and is*

<sup>53</sup> Nakshatra Purvabhadrapada—the Former Happy Feet, p.2, op. cit.

<sup>54</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>55</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mangala>

<sup>56</sup> Ibid.

*celibate!* Well, the latter is of course not true, as we all know, and probably thrown in there in order to mud the waters. Furthermore, his mouth is that of a ram (another association with Marduk). The Moon and Jupiter are both “friendly” to him, and he rules over blood, muscles and bone marrow<sup>57</sup> (*something to ponder!*). The above list of attributes are all associated with Marduk (except for the *celibate* claim), which makes it evident that Bhauma/Mangala is the equivalent to Marduk. The dolphin (Delphinus) is also said by some to be associated with the Sirius star system.

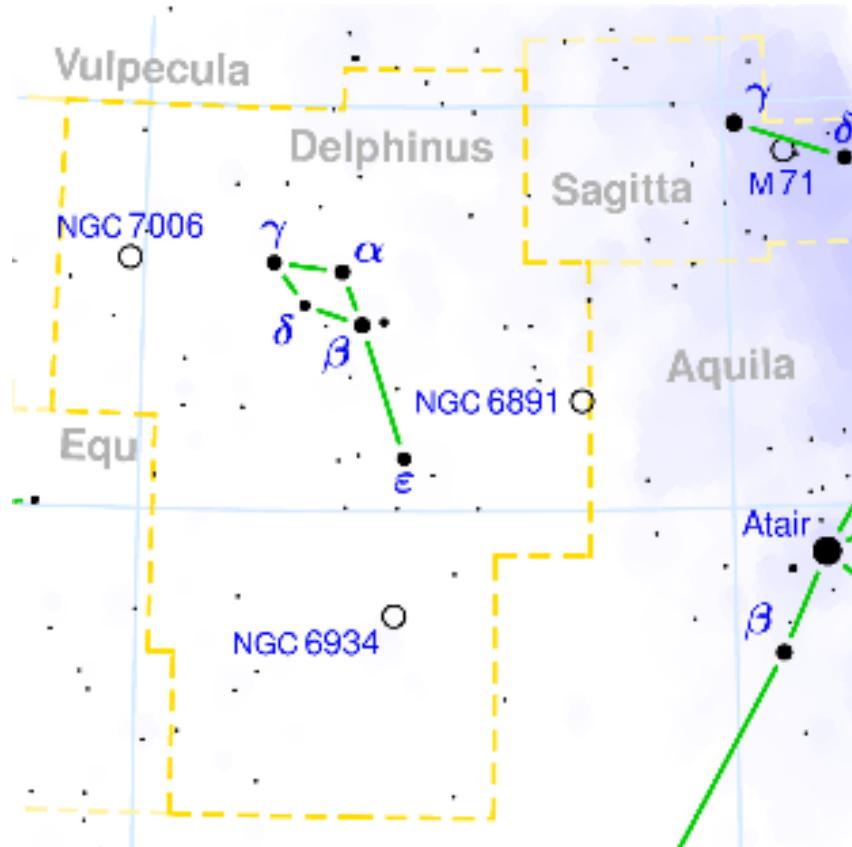


Fig. 21. The Delphinus Constellation.

**REGULUS.** The name of this star is probably known by quite a few readers. It's one of those that is sometimes mentioned in different medias for various reasons.

This star is said to be controlled by the *Pitrs*, “*The Fathers*”, *Family Ancestors*, which are defined as follows in the Vedic texts:

**Quote #24:** In the Vedas, the sacred scriptures of ancient India, the "fathers" were considered to be immortal like the gods and to share in the sacrifice, though they

<sup>57</sup> Ibid.

received different offerings. The "way of the fathers," characterized by observance of the traditional duties of sacrifice, almsgiving, and the practice of austerities that lead to rebirth, came to be distinguished from the "way of the gods," which was a way of faith directed toward the goal of liberation from rebirth.<sup>58</sup>

In this case, it would probably be a good idea to emphasize the "way of the gods," and the "liberation from rebirth." This has to do directly with war and soldiers. Going to war was an honor in the old Hindu traditions. Successful warriors, who had survived many battles and actually managed to grow old without being killed, often took their own lives when they became old and couldn't fight anymore. By doing so, they thought that they could achieve "liberation from reincarnation." They were "wasting away" their bodies to attain liberation.<sup>59</sup> The Indian warrior, due to their belief system, were unafraid to die. Going to the battlefield meant death, but it also meant that the warrior was fighting well. Of course, the more skilled, the less chance that he got killed in battle—thus, for many warriors, suicide was the only way to die an "honorable death." Even the wife of a warrior often committed ritual suicide to honor her warrior husband.<sup>60</sup>

In juxtaposition to this, Hindu traditions do *not* honor suicide amongst regular people, and they warn about the bad karma it creates. Then again, who said that religion makes sense?

Thereby, it seems like the star Regulus had some significant connections to the afterlife of soldiers and royalty who committed suicide as an honorable thing. Watching over all this was Lord Ketu, who is another name for Lord Indra (Marduk): "In ancient Tamil astrological scripts, Ketu was considered as incarnation of Indra."<sup>61</sup> Interestingly enough, "Ketu" is also referred to as a "shadow planet," which has a lot of impact on human lives and the entire creation.<sup>62</sup> Now, what does a "shadow planet" refer to? A shadow can be said to be a *mirror*, or something that reflects what we can see. Hence, a shadow planet may refer to a planet in the KHA—the VOID. Thus, it could be said to signify *dark matter*. Ketu also has to do with both good and bad karma.<sup>63</sup> It is also mentioned that people who come under the influence of Ketu can achieve great "height," particularly spiritual.<sup>64</sup> If Ketu is related to the star Regulus, and those who come in contact with him evolve spiritually, and we have the Pitr connection, referring to warrior ancestors who committed suicide, the spiritual evolvement that is mentioned probably refers to the "loyal soldiers," who died in the service to the gods. These warriors may have been liberated from future reincarnations to serve other purposes in other dimensions. A whole paper could probably be spent on research on the star

---

<sup>58</sup> <http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/pitrs>

<sup>59</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

<sup>60</sup> Ibid.

<sup>61</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_%28mythology%29)

<sup>62</sup> Ibid.

<sup>63</sup> Ibid.

<sup>64</sup> Ibid.

Regulus alone, residing in the Leo Constellation. In this paper, we unfortunately only have time to scratch the surface. If a paper could be spent on research on Regulus, a full book could be written on the Afterlife, with my own research as a base. I may very well do that one day soon. However, here is some basic information on this mysterious star. Regulus is 79 light-years from our solar system, and is of spectral type B7, which means it is a giant, blue star. It also has three star companions and is therefore a multiple star system. In Arabic, the word Regulus means “heart of the lion.” In MUL.APIN, the star is listed as LUGAL, which means “the star that stand in the breast of the Lion: the King.”<sup>65</sup>

**HYDRA**. The Hydra Constellation in general seems to be controlled by the AIF—or were so when the Nakshatras were recorded. I don’t think that much has changed since then. Hydra is usually compared to and represented as a water snake, where Sigma Hydri represents the snake’s nose.<sup>66</sup>

In the Vedas, the serpents are the equivalent to the Nagas<sup>67</sup>—the snake beings from the Underworld. This constellation says to be represented by them, and to a degree controlled by them. However, the “Lord” of Hydra is Budh, who is the equivalent to the planet Mercury. The Roman god Mercury is the Greek god Apollo’s counterpart, and Apollo is, as we have learned, Marduk.

**GAMMA, DELTA, AND THETA CANCRI**. Cancer is another constellation under control of the Alien Invader Force and ultimately by Lord Vishnu. The Nakshatras say that these three star systems in Cancer are run by a deity named Br̥haspatī (Brihaspati), “Lord of Prayer of Devotion.” Brihaspati is also the equivalent to Jupiter, and/or in control of Jupiter,<sup>68</sup> and we know that Jupiter is associated with Marduk.

Brihaspati is the guru of the Devas, in charge of earthly religions, and even the personification thereof.<sup>69</sup> He is also the chief “offerer of prayers and sacrifices to the gods,’ with whom he intercedes on behalf of mankind.”<sup>70</sup> The overseer, however, i.e. the “Lord” of this star sign, is Shani (Saturn), and Saturn is associated with Ea/En.ki.

#### *IV. Star Systems and Constellations under En.ki’s Control*

When we read the Enūma Eliš or the Vedas in particular, we may easily get overwhelmed by the enormous number of names that we need to keep separate—something we have discussed earlier. One of the first questions that hits us is probably, “How many gods are there?”

<sup>65</sup> Rogers, J. H. (February 1998). "Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions". *Journal of the British Astronomical Association*, no.1 108: 9–28.

<sup>66</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hydra\\_%28constellation%29#Stars](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hydra_%28constellation%29#Stars)

<sup>67</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>68</sup> See **Quote #1** in this paper.

<sup>69</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/B%21%29%9Bhaspati>

<sup>70</sup> Ibid.

This is a question that hypothetically should be easy to answer because the scriptures generally say that there were around 200 Fallen Angels who ascended to Earth, while others name only three. At one point 400 is mentioned, or 200 myriads. This is all taken from “the Book of Enoch.”

**Quote #18:** Most sources quote 2 Enoch as stating that those who descended to earth were three,[24] but Andrei A. Orlov, while quoting 2 Enoch as saying that three went down to the earth,[25] remarks in a footnote that some manuscripts put them at 200 or even 200 myriads.[22] In The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha: Apocalyptic Literature and Testaments edited by James H. Charlesworth, manuscript J, taken as the best representative of the longer recension, has "and three of them descended" (p. 130), while manuscript A, taken as the best representative of the shorter recension, has "and they descended", which might indicate that all the Grigori descended, or 200 princes of them, or 200 princes and 200 followers, since it follows the phrase "These are the Grigori, 200 princes of whom turned aside, 200 walking in their train" (p. 131).<sup>71</sup>

This, in other words, doesn't tell us much. It also seems to depend on who the translator is and how he translated the texts. Zecharia Sitchin is more in line with that 200—perhaps even 400 of them descended. The commotion didn't happen because there were many gods present at one time, but because they managed to get humans to fight at their sides—against each other.

To clear this up, and according to my own research, it looks like there were only three Bloodliners (meaning of the Royal Blood of the Heavens)—perhaps four, as we need to include Isis/Inanna in this as well. The rest of the gods mentioned are regular soldier and scientists from different solar systems, but they were always under control by one or more of the “Bloodliners.”

The big confusion is to figure En.ki out—at least in the beginning, before we start noticing his pattern. He had a myriad (to use that word) or aliases throughout time, and most people think that the majority of them are different deities, when in fact they are his avatars and made-up aliases. At first, when I took on the Vedic hymns, I was afraid that I wouldn't be able to sort things out, but to my great relief I soon found that I had learned enough by researching the Sumerian texts to be able to spot En.ki's mindset to see how and where he created his Avatars and aliases. Also, as we have access to the Nakshatras—the Lunar Mansions—we also get an idea where they reside, or originated from. That makes the puzzle more complete and the threads easier to follow.

Before I begin discussing En.ki here, I want to alert the reader because this is in no way going to be complete. He had so many Avatars and identities that it would be virtually impossible to bring them all up in a series of papers like this. However, the best thing is that we don't need to! Just as I did, the reader will soon be able to see a

---

<sup>71</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fallen\\_angel#Slavonic\\_Enoch](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fallen_angel#Slavonic_Enoch)

pattern, and in the future, when you encounter a name from the Vedas that is not mentioned in these papers, you should be able to look at a few sources online, and by checking out his or her characteristics or family tree, it should fairly easy to establish who this being is. That, I think, is pretty cool, and if it can be achieved, which I think will be no problem, I will be very encouraged. We'll nail them down!

**ALPHA, BETA, AND GAMMA AQUILAE.** We have talked a lot about En.ki and the Aquatic Bird Tribe, so let us begin with a constellation that is associated with birds. Aquila has nothing to do with water, although it sound like it. Aquila is Latin and simply means *eagle*. Maybe amongst some readers, who are familiar with “conspiracy theories” (I certainly don’t like that word—it’s become humiliating) and the *Illuminati*, may right away relate the Eagle to the Great Seal of the U.S.A. If so, it is a correct association. Lord En.ki owns America! It’s not as if he doesn’t “own” other parts of the world to, in his own mind, but the U.S. is probably the apple in his eye in the sense that he sees it as the *New Atlantis*. Remember that En.ki, as one of his Avatars, Poseidon, was the King of Atlantis, and his son, Atlas, was his successor. Thus we often see the Eagle associated with the United States of America. Before America, Aquila was known as the *Vulture* in Rome,<sup>72</sup> which again is quite telling. However, even in Greek-Roman mythology, this asterism was associated with the eagle, holding Zeus’/Jupiter’s/Marduk’s thunderbolts.<sup>73</sup> Another thing of interest is that this constellation is stretching out in a way that it lies flat in the Milky Way itself, and not in the more barren parts of space. Hence, there are lots of nebulae and neighbor stars in the immediate vicinity, which makes this asterism particularly valuable. All this is considered “resources,” and can be utilized for multiple purposes.

In previous papers we have talked about Garuda, the great mythical bird creature, whom we also associated with Marduk. Moreover, *Garuda is the Hindu name for Aquila*.<sup>74</sup> Also, the *Phoenix Bird*—the mythical gigantic bird which sets itself on fire at the end of an era in order to ring in a new—is associated with Garuda/Marduk.<sup>75</sup> It is also suggested that the Phoenix is the symbol for ringing in the New World Order and a One World Government, and was the original sigil for the United States of America, but was later changed to an Eagle.<sup>76</sup>

**ALPHA AQUILAE** also goes under the name **ALTAIR**, a white star, bigger and hotter than our Sun and on a distance of only 17 light-years. I believe many readers have heard of this star, and there are rumors of certain star beings living there. The Nakshatras say that the three stars—alpha, beta, and gamma—belong to Vishnu.<sup>77</sup> In Sanskrit, Aquila is called *Sravana*. Altair means “the Flying Eagle.”

---

<sup>72</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aquila\\_\(constellation\)#History](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aquila_(constellation)#History)

<sup>73</sup> Ibid.

<sup>74</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>75</sup> Ibid.

<sup>76</sup> <http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/symbology/205.htm>

<sup>77</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

In Japanese astrology, Altair is ill-omened, portending danger from *reptiles*.<sup>78</sup> By all means, I don't think it was a coincidence that one of the first home microcomputers was called "Altair 8800!"<sup>79</sup> Use numerology to this and you have  $8+8+0+0=16$ .  $1+6=7$ , which is the number of the particular Universe over which the AIF has control. Now, which universe are we discussing here? Remember that the Goddess' "holy" numbers are 12 and 13, but the AIF typically use 7 and 11—7 being the number of the Holographic Universe, according to my hypothesis. Go back to the First Level of Learning, Science Papers 2 and 3, and you will see that LPG-C's universe/Multiverse is built around the number "7," and so is the Multiverse of the WingMakers,<sup>80</sup> and likewise the Urantia Book.<sup>81</sup> Numerology can be quite revealing, and just by looking at it the way we just did, we are able to see who is in control of what.

**BETA AQUILAE.** Also called Alshain, this is a yellow star, similar to our Sun. Albeit a little dimmer, with an orange hue around it, it is classified as a sun-like star. Alshain means "balance," and is located on a distance of about 45 light-years—another close neighbor.

**GAMMA AQUILAE.** Tarazed is an orange-hued giant star, 460 light-years from Earth. Just as Alshain, it means "balance." Its spectral type is K3III. Scientists say that this is a very young star—only about 100 million years old, and that it will soon burn out and become a white dwarf. Of course, say the scientists, no life can ever develop in such a star system—especially as the star has already, in spite of its young age, become a giant. Again, we need to remind the scientists of that this is irrelevant. A star race may very well have moved into the star itself, let's say 5 million years ago, and is still thriving there. Few people understand that beings can live—and *are* living—in and on the star itself. When we understand that, it puts star systems in a totally new perspective.

This third star in the Aquila Constellation refers to birds in many independent cultures. Here is how it was looked upon in Persia:

**Quote #19:** Persian šāhīn means "royal falcon", "beam", and "pointer", and gave its name (as "falcon") to Beta Aquilae. In the catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, this star was designated Menkib al Nesr (منكب النسر - mankib al-nasr), which was translated into Latin as Humerus Vulturis, meaning the eagle's shoulder.<sup>82</sup>

Here the title "Royal" is included, which gives an extra hint, not only to the AIF, but to one or more of the few Royal Star Beings who were part of Lucifer's Rebellion—in this case Lucifer himself—Lord Vishnu.

<sup>78</sup> Richard Hinckley Allen, "Star-names and their Meanings, New York, 1899, pp.59-60.

<sup>79</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Altair#Etymology,\\_mythology,\\_and\\_culture](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Altair#Etymology,_mythology,_and_culture)

<sup>80</sup> <http://wingmakers.com/>

<sup>81</sup> <http://www.urantia.org/urantia-book/read-urantia-book-online>

<sup>82</sup> Knobel, E. B. (June 1895). "Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, on a catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Mohammad Al Achsasi Al Mouakket". *Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society*.

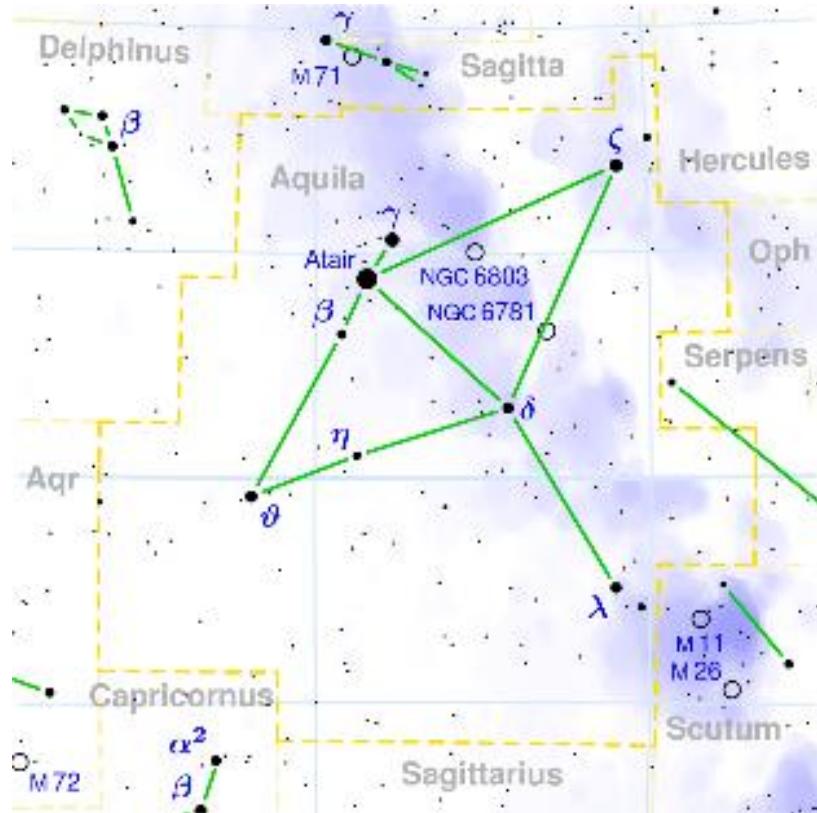


Fig. 22. The Aquila Asterism, with Altair as the “Head of the Eagle.”

**ALPHA ANDROMEDAE AND GAMMA PEGASI.** The Andromeda Constellation has long been claimed Orion territory. I believe it still is, even if its brightest star, Alpha Andromedae, may have fallen into the hands of the AIF.

**ALPHA ANDROMEDAE.** Here we have another joint “ownership,” if we want to acknowledge the AIF as owners to something that they stole in an unprovoked war. Either way, this star system is said to be controlled by Lord *Shani* on the top level with *Ahir Budhyana* as the deity. Shani is defined as *Saturn*, which makes it pretty easy to see who that is. We never discussed the Avatar Shani when we compared the different Hindu gods because of space limitations, but it seems as if we need to mention him briefly here. As we know, Saturn was originally Prince Ninurta/En.lil’s planet, which was stolen from him by Lord En.ki. Saturn was (and is) considered perhaps the most important outpost in the solar system because of its major stargate, but also because of other important attributes. From what I have dug up regarding Saturn, it’s obvious that it’s in Lord En.ki’s domain. Thus, it’s therefore obvious that Shani equates En.ki.

Ahir Budhyana is defined as an East Indian name, meaning “serpent or dragon of the deep.”<sup>83</sup> That gives typical associations to the Underworld. Hence, who can this being be? Well, Hindupedia.com has the following to say about this individual:

**Quote #20:** Among the extant Vaiṣṇava Āgamas of the Pāñcarātra school, the Ahirbudhnya Saṃhitā is an important work. ‘Ahirbudhnya’ is one who, in the form of an ‘ahi’ or serpent, is the ‘budhna’ or foundation of the world. So, literally it refers to Śeṣa or Ananta, the thousand-hooded Serpent, on whose head the whole world is said to be supported, according to some of the purāṇas. It is also mentioned as one of the names of Śiva who, according to the Vaiṣṇava scriptures, is a great devotee of Viṣṇu. In this work he is identified with Śiva. ‘Saṃhitā’ is a general name given to any systematically arranged text.<sup>84</sup>

We find that Airbudhnya (here merged into one name, with a couple of letters changing place, which was a common thing back in those days) is the counterpart of Lord Shiva, who is Lord Marduk, from what we have learned. Thereby, we know that Vishnu is the Lord of Alpha Andromedae, and Shiva is the “deity.” It’s a joint ownership, from what it seems.

Alpha Andromedae is known by two more common names, albeit I assume that many people haven’t heard these names before. They are Alpheratz (or Alpherat) and Sirrah (or Sirah). It’s located 97 light-years from us, and is a triple system. Their spectral types are B8, A3, and G5, which makes them blue-white, white, and yellow, respectively.

When people in this field of research hear the word *Andromeda*, they inevitably come to think about Alex Collier and his *The Andromedans*, whom he presented as a benevolent race—a race he had visited and spent quite some time with, allegedly. Out of these visits came a trail of lectures, articles, interviews, and books. How much of his information was genuine I let the reader decide. I am just saying, thread lightly! Alex Collier was embraced and interviewed by a notorious disinformation agent who called himself Val Valerian, aka John Grace. Valerian is a “former” Intelligence Agent, who mixed a decent amount of relevant information with disinformation that could easily lead the truth-seeker astray and manipulated into practicing some very dark rituals, inspired by Aleister Crowley’s Ordo Templi Orientis (the OTO), Grade IX. His followers were at the time often quite clueless of the quite severe distractions.

In Arabic, Andromeda means “the head of the woman in chains,” where the chained woman is the mythological Andromeda.

---

<sup>83</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>84</sup> [http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Ahirbudhnya\\_Sa%E1%B9%83hita](http://www.hindupedia.com/en/Ahirbudhnya_Sa%E1%B9%83hita)



Fig. 23. The Andromeda Constellation.

**GAMMA PEGASI.** This star has the common name *Algenib*, not to be confused with *Alpha Persei*, which confusingly has the same name, for some reason. *Algenib* is a bright-blue giant star of spectral type B2. Its distance from Earth is approximately 400 light-years—a similar distance as to the more well-known Pleiadian star system.

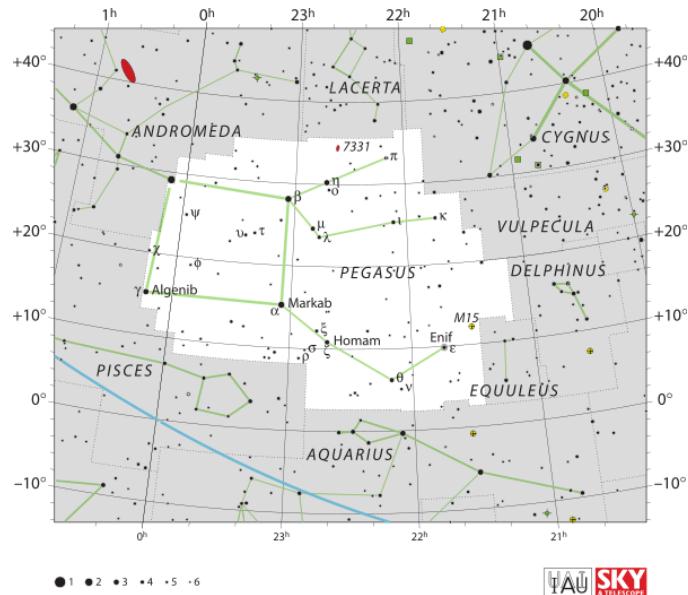


Fig. 24. The Pegasus Constellation with Gamma Pegasi.

Above I have given a few example of asterisms and star systems controlled by Lord Vishnu or one of his Avatars. There are a lot more of these “heavenly places” that are controlled by Lord Vishnu, and instead of going into details about all of them, I will list them here below, briefly pointing out the most significant things about each of them, in case there are any.

**GAMMA AQUARII.** White star, spectral type A0. Distance from Earth: 164 light-years. Controlled by the Vedic deity Varuna, “god of cosmic waters, sky and earth.” Interesting reference: “In post-Vedic texts Varuna became the god of oceans and rivers and keeper of the souls of the drowned. As such, Varuna is also a god of the dead, and can grant immortality.”<sup>85</sup> We discussed Varuna earlier and established that he is equivalent to Lord En.ki—god of the cosmic waters, sky, earth, the Underworld, and death and Afterlife, as we can see here above. That should cover everything between Heaven and Earth. En.ki really considers himself being the Prime Creator.

**ALPHA, EPSILON, AND ZETA LYRAE—VEGA.** Although all invasions are extremely traumatic for those involved, I have a certain place in my heart for the Vegans (also called the Vulcans). The reader probably recalls that the red-haired Vulcans were here together with the Queen of the Stars and Prince En.lil (Ninurta), creating the Living Library and seeding Planet Earth with what would become one of the most beautiful planets in this sector of the Universe, or one of the most wonderful planets in the Milky Way Galaxy, according to some. The Vulcans *were* the Titans of old, and when Mother Goddess created the Namlú'u—the primordial, androgynous man—She was using the Vulcan template. When the AIF invaded Earth about half a million years ago, most Vulcans on the planet were either killed or imprisoned. As if this was not enough, Lucifer and his band of Fallen Angels made it part of their revengeful agenda to as soon as possible after have conquered Earth fly in with an armada to invade Vega, the star system of the Vulcans. The Vulcans were a very peaceful species, consisting of more *spirit* than *form*, and therefore did not know how to fight and defend themselves on that level. Thus, the majority of the Vulcan species was slaughtered when Vega was invaded, but similar to when Earth was taken over, there were Vulcans who managed to flee, and the survivors of the “Vegan Invasion”<sup>86</sup> fled to Orion, where they were taken under the wings of Mother Goddess and Khan En.lil. Some, however, were again captured and imprisoned, while a few amazingly enough sided with the AIF. It’s unclear if this was done because of fear or if they actually in some unknown way were manipulated into this alliance. I let that remain unresolved for now—perhaps the future will reveal to us what happened that made some members of this otherwise so Goddess-oriented race to side with their adversary.

The Vegan star system was once a very beautiful place, as well as Earth, but is now, according to some, quite a desolate place, carefully guarded by Lord En.ki’s DAKH armada.

---

<sup>85</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In\\_the\\_Vedas](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Varuna#In_the_Vedas)

<sup>86</sup> I refuse to call it “the Vegan War” because it was *not* a war—it was an *invasion*. Vega was taken over, unprovoked. It was a slaughter of a peaceful, very spiritual star race. More than that—they are our original ancestors.

According to the Nakshatra, the three above mentioned star systems, with Vega being Alpha Lyrae, a bright white star of spectral type A0, on a distance of only 25 light-years from Earth, are now controlled by *Brahma*. Brahma, who once upon a time was associated with the Goddess, and in some cases with Khan En.lil, is now considered being a Vedic title for En.ki, as we talked about earlier in Paper #9.

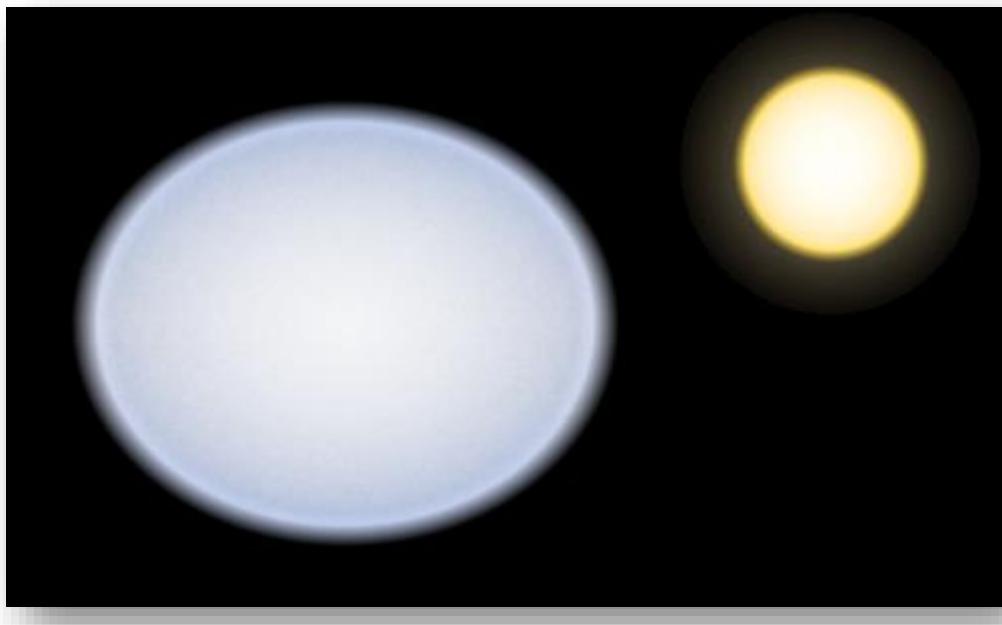


Fig. 25. Size comparison between Vega (left) and the Sun (right).

Another very interesting thing with Vega is something that may be 500,000 years old visible evidence of the Vegan Invasion, in which atomic weapons were definitely used to annihilate the Vulcans and other life forms that existed there at the time. This is from Wikipedia:

**Quote #21:** Vega became the first solitary main-sequence star beyond the Sun known to be an X-ray emitter when in 1979 it was observed from an imaging X-ray telescope launched on an Aerobee 350 from the White Sands Missile Range.[37] In 1983, Vega became the first star found to have a disk of dust. The Infrared Astronomical Satellite (IRAS) discovered an excess of infrared radiation coming from the star, and this was attributed to energy emitted by the orbiting dust as it was heated by the star.<sup>87</sup>

---

<sup>87</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Observation\\_history](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Observation_history)

The disk of “dust” could perhaps be evidence of atomic war, with missiles also directed toward the star itself to make it unstable, and therefore contribute to the intended extinction of this spiritual race.

Astronomers have recently discovered some evidence of a planet system orbiting Vega. They believe that the dust could have to do with the creation of this planetary system, but they are not sure. We may leave it with that for now.

There are more indications in our own history of the AIF invasion of the Vegan star system. If we look at the name Wega (which later became Vega,)<sup>88</sup> it comes from an Arabic translation and loosely means “falling” or “landing,” as in “the falling eagle.”<sup>89</sup> We are back to the Bird Tribe again, but the Vulcans were *not* of the Bird Tribe. They were clearly much more humanoid—looking similar to us humans—albeit gigantic in stature and with pointed ears. In Latin, Vega means “fallen eagle/vulture.”<sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> Also in ancient India, which we are particularly interested in here, it means “eagle” or “vulture.”<sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> This interpretation was then migrating to the western world as well, where it kept the same meaning. It’s easy to see, after what we have learned so far, that this specific definition of the star system was rooted *after* the Vegan Invasion. The reference to the Bird Tribe has solely to do with the AIF possession of the Vegan solar system. It acted as a statement—“This is now *our* domain!” A similar statement was made when Neil Armstrong and his team allegedly landed on the Moon in 1969, saying, “The Eagle has landed!” The Eagle was the name of the space shuttle. It was a statement that had to do with possession, and the American flag was nailed into the Lunar dust.

Interesting also is that the famous astronomer, author, and film producer, Carl Sagan, who always got very irritated when people asked him if Earth had ever been visited by aliens, set his novel, *Contact*, to the Vegan vicinity.<sup>94</sup> That man knew many things that he never spoke openly about.

**DELTA AND EPSILON SAGITTARII.** **DELTA SAGITTARII** is a double star in the southern constellation of Sagittarius. Its distance to Earth is about 348 light-years, and their spectral types are K3III, which means that they are orange giants. This star system is otherwise fairly unknown to the general public, and has no joint history with the Earth from what I know. **EPSILON SAGITTARII** is also a binary star system, but is closer to Earth—143 light-years. Its spectral type is B9, indicating that it is a blue-white giant. The traditional name of this star is **Kaus Australis**, and is listed in MUL.APIN<sup>95</sup>

---

<sup>88</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology\\_and\\_cultural\\_significance](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology_and_cultural_significance)

<sup>89</sup> Glassé, Cyril (2008), *The new encyclopedia of Islam, Reference, Information and Interdisciplinary Subjects Series* (3rd ed.), Rowman & Littlefield, p. 75.

<sup>90</sup> Knobel, E. B. (June 1895), *Al Achsasi Al Mouakket, on a catalogue of stars in the Calendarium of Mohammad Al Achsasi Al Mouakket*, *Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society* 55: 429.

<sup>91</sup> That is, a vulture on the ground with its wings folded. (Edward William Lane, Arabic-English Lexicon)

<sup>92</sup> Olcott, William Tyler (1911), *Star Lore of All Ages: A Collection of Myths, Legends, and Facts Concerning the Constellations of the Northern Hemisphere*, G.P. Putnam's sons, ISBN 0-7873-1096-4.

<sup>93</sup> Houlding, Deborah (December 2005), *Lyra: The Lyre, Sktscript*, retrieved 2007-11-04.

<sup>94</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology\\_and\\_cultural\\_significance](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vega#Etymology_and_cultural_significance)

<sup>95</sup> “The conventional title given to a Babylonian compendium that deals with many diverse aspects of Babylonian astronomy and astrology,” <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MUL.APIN>

as MA.GUR<sub>8</sub>, meaning “the Bark,”<sup>96</sup> which could be referring to the Wolfen-Reptilian race of Sirius.

Sagittarius in general is known as the constellation of Mother Goddess—Sagittarius also being the Center of the Milky Way Galaxy. These are two separate things but are still related to each other as being the Goddess’ domain. The AIF has taken over parts of that Constellation but by no means the Center of the Galaxy—something they will never be able to take over, and I doubt they will even try. It would be too stupid, and 100% doomed to fail. They don’t have—and will never have—the power to do so. Neither will any other star race.

After the take-over, the new ruler of **DELTA AND EPSILON SAGITTARII** is Apah, God of Water. It’s a give-away already there. Who is the god of the Water (and we’re talking of the AIF now)? Correct, it’s Vishnu or En.ki. Without having to take anything for granted, we can easily look it up to get confirmation.

**Quote #22:** Agni, the god of fire, has a close association with water and is often referred to as Apām Napāt "offspring of the waters". The female deity Apah is the presiding deity of Purva Ashadha (The former invincible one) asterism in Vedic astrology.<sup>97</sup>

Agni, the god of Fire, is of course En.ki (which we established in Paper #9), and here we see that he is connected to the Waters. We also have an unusual reference to the female deity, Apah, who is said to preside Agni/Apah as the Goddess of the Waters; in other words, Mother Goddess. However, she is listed as the *former invincible one*, and Apah is denoted as a male “God of Water.” As we have seen so many time before, this is how the AIF presents a hijack of the persona of one of the higher deities, i.e. Queen Nin or Khan En.lil.

**BETA, DELTA, AND PI SCORPIONIS.** These three star systems in the Scorpius Constellation are ruled by Mitra, and the Lord is Shani (Saturn). We all know who took ownership of Saturn after the Titan War—Lucifer. It seems, however, as if we have a joint ruler ship again, with Vishnu on top, and Mitra/Marduk as the front ruler. It says in the Vedas that Varuna and Mitra are very close, but still considered two separate entities. Varuna is, as we have discussed earlier, an Avatar of En.ki, but Mitra is worshipped as a Sun god,<sup>98</sup> which is more associated to Marduk.

**BETA SCORPII** is also called Graffias and is a blue giant star of spectral type B0 on a distance of 470 light-years. This star is significant enough to appear on the flag of Brazil, and USS Graffias was once a U.S. navy ship named after the star.<sup>99</sup>

---

<sup>96</sup> Rogers, J. H. (February 1998), Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions, Journal of the British Astronomical Association 108 (1): 9–28.

<sup>97</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ap\\_\(water\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ap_(water))

<sup>98</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mitra\\_\(Vedic\)#Role\\_in\\_Daily\\_Worship\\_of\\_the\\_Hindus](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mitra_(Vedic)#Role_in_Daily_Worship_of_the_Hindus)

<sup>99</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta\\_Scorpii](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beta_Scorpii)

**DELTA SCORPII** is a binary star system, consisting of two blue giants of spectral type B, and their distance to Earth are approximately 490 light-years. Other than that, there is nothing remarkable about this star system that I am aware of—at least nothing that relates to this research.

Last, we have **PI SCORPII**, which is a triple star system at 590 light-years distance. The spectral type of the two main stars is in the B-class, meaning they are blue giants, while the third star is more distant and much smaller.

**ARCTURUS**. This is a star of great interest to us because of its history. We discussed this star at some length in Level II and Level IV when we talked about Lucifer's Rebellion. Arcturus is also said to be Khan En.lil's star system, and in UFOlogy it is almost always connected with benevolence.

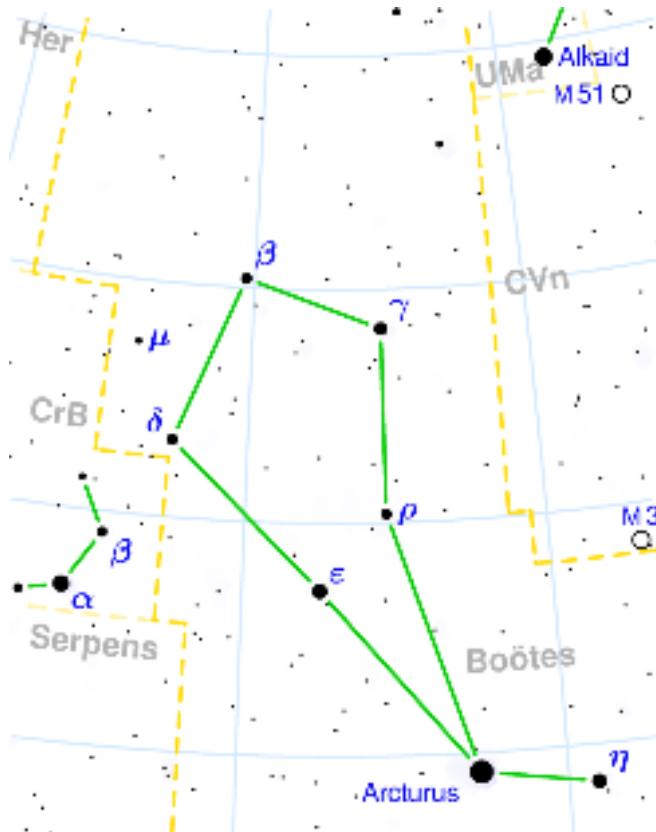


Fig. 26. Arcturus in the Boötis Constellation.

From what I understand, after have connected the dots, Khan En.lil and Queen Nin are still in control of some of the Arcturus system, but not all of it—they lost some of it during the wars that followed upon Lucifer's Rebellion. The Lunar Mansion (the Nakshatra) tells us that Arcturus is run by Vayu, the “Wind god.” This is a deity we haven't come across earlier, either, so I'll give the reader a quick rundown on who he

is. Besides being the Lord of the Winds, he is also the father of Hanuman.<sup>100</sup> Some readers may remember Hanuman from the previous paper, but for those who don't, Hanuman incarnated together with Lord Rama and was the "ape-man" who assisted Lord Rama in whatever way he could. He also found Lord Rama's kidnapped female partner, Sita, who told Hanuman not to save her—because of a soul agreement she had with Rama she was obligated to wait for Rama to come and release her, and therefore she had to reject Hanuman's assistance. In the previous paper I showed evidence that Rama was an Avatar of Lord Vishnu, and Hanuman was an Avatar of Shiva—En.ki and Marduk, respectively. Hence, if Vayu is the ruler of Arcturus, according to the Nakshatras, he must be an Avatar of Lord Vishnu.

Arcturus is also called **ALPHA BOÖTIS** and is the brightest star in the northern celestial hemisphere. Arcturus is of spectral type K1III and is therefore an orange supergiant. The distance from Earth is approximately 37 light-years.

**DENEBOLA (BETA LEONIS)**, is a white star of spectral type A3, on a distance from Earth of about 36 light-years, so from an astronomical aspect it's almost a neighbor.

In Chinese astrology, Denebola was believed to portend misfortune and disgrace<sup>101</sup> and was therefore not considered to be a benevolent star system. The scientists of today think that this star system is a good candidate to have planets around it because it looks as if it was created in a similar way as our solar system, i.e. from a debris disk of cool dust that was orbiting the star.<sup>102</sup> Albeit they are correct in that the star is surrounded by planets, they still don't know how solar systems are created. Of course, at the highest level some scientists know, but they are not allowed to share their knowledge with mainstream science.

Denebola is controlled by a deity called Aryaman, "the god of patronage and favors." If we take a look at Aryaman, we find that in old German and Saxon mythology his name was Irman,<sup>103</sup> and if we move further up north to Scandinavia, this deity is directly associated with the Norse god of gods—the one-eyed Odin.<sup>104</sup> Using simple syncretism, we can easily associate Odin with En.ki. Odin's son is Thor, the god of lightning and thunder—famous for his powerful hammer. Thor is of course the Norse version of Marduk, who is known as the god of lightning and thunder in many different mythologies, such as in Greece, where he was known as Zeus, the god of thunderbolts. Thereby, we have evidence that Vishnu/En.ki is the ruler of Denebola.

**DELTA AND THETA LEONIS.** These two star systems are run by a deity called Bhaga—a god of marital bliss and prosperity,<sup>105</sup> and also of wealth.<sup>106</sup> Note as well that the name "Bhaga" is the first part of the name of the Vedic texts, "Bhagavad Gita," and

<sup>100</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vayu>

<sup>101</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Denebola#Etymology>

<sup>102</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Denebola#Properties>

<sup>103</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aryaman#Similarity\\_with\\_other\\_Indo-European\\_divinities](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aryaman#Similarity_with_other_Indo-European_divinities)

<sup>104</sup> Ibid.

<sup>105</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>106</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhaga>

the Capital of Iraq, Baghdad, is also taken from this deity's name. Thus, he must have been considered a powerful god in history and mythology.

In "En.ki and the World Order," verse 23, it says, "He next addressed the foreign lands granting Meluha wealth, abundance and prosperity, saying to that in the 'Land of black soil, may all your silver be gold! May all your copper be tin-bronze! Land, may all you possess be plentiful!'"<sup>107</sup> This gives a hint to whom Bhaga is, but Bhagavad Gita and Bhagavad Purāna are still the best references. Bhaga in those scriptures means "Lord" as in "Lord Buddha" or "Lord Krishna," or even "Brahman," the Creator of All.<sup>108</sup> In Hinduism, it really doesn't matter which of the above references we are using; they all refer back to the same deity—Lord Vishnu, who ultimately carries all these titles.

Delta Leonis is called the "hip of the lion," and is a white star of spectral type A4—58 light-years from Earth. Astronomers think that this star may be a part of the "Ursa Major Moving Group." We talked about the *Moving Group* in Level IV, but as a brief reminder, this is "a set of stars with common velocities in space and thought to have a common origin some 300 million years ago. Its core is located roughly 80 light years away. It is rich in bright stars including most of the stars of the Big Dipper."<sup>109</sup> It's believed to once have been an open cluster, and from there all these stars were created and spread over a region, about 30x18 light-years. Except for two stars, the rest seem to be moving in a common direction toward a common point in Sagittarius. This is interesting because all the moving stars in Ursa Major are composed of related stars. It is very uncommon for a whole asterism to have all the stars related to each other. It's interesting because Ursa Major is originally Mother Goddess' constellation, and so is Sagittarius, as well as the Sagittarius spiral arm. The Center of the Galaxy is also related to Sagittarius.

Theta Leonis is located 165 light-years from us and is slightly brighter and hotter than Delta Leonis with its spectral type being A2. This particular star is *not* a part of the Ursa Major Moving Group.

---

<sup>107</sup> <http://www.templeofsumer.org/myth15.html>

<sup>108</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhagavan>

<sup>109</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa\\_Major\\_Moving\\_Group](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ursa_Major_Moving_Group)

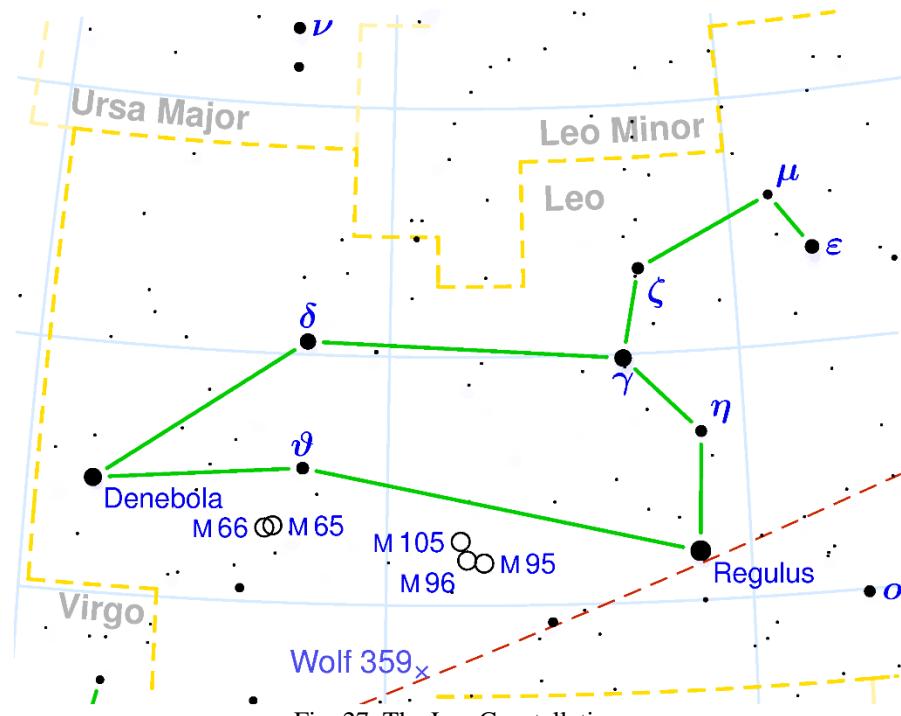


Fig. 27. The Leo Constellation.

**35, 39, AND 41 ARIETIS.** There are three different Nakshatras, controlled by En.ki that I have saved for last because they are arguably the most interesting. The three stars in Aries are the first of the three Nakshatras. Aries in general is often associated with Marduk, but these three star systems are not. Both the “Lord” of these stars and the “Deity” thereof are associated with Lucifer and Ea, respectively. Marduk is not even mentioned in this context.

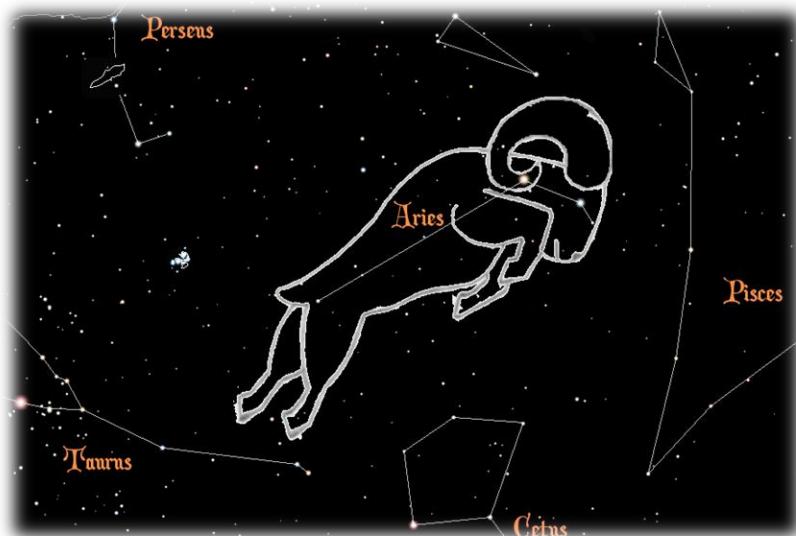


Fig. 28. The Constellation of Aries—the RAM—mostly associated with Marduk, but in the instance of 35, 39, and 41 Aries, they are controlled by Lucifer and Ea, respectively.

The sign Aries in general is often associated with rage and war, and also in the long run as death and rebirth, albeit that is not as well-known. However, Deity of these three star system is Lord Yama, whom we have addressed earlier, and who is the Lord of death, dharma and the Underworld. Dharma, which is a term with multiple meanings, in this instance stands for “cosmic law and order.” In the Rigveda, it takes a meaning of “what is established or firm.” Figuratively, it means “sustainer,” “supporter” of deities,<sup>110</sup> and that “which is true.”<sup>111</sup>

The symbol for these three stars in Aries is the *yoni*, which is the female sex organ, with Lord Lucifer as Venus the “Morning Star” being the overseer.

When Yama is involved, however, we know it has to do with death and the Underworld, and therefore, these three stars are somehow connected with what happens after death. We have seen this with other stars as well, and how this is actually related is an interesting topic for me to perhaps research in the future. As of this writing I am not certain how these stars in Aries associate with life after death, and if they are even applicable to all souls—they can be the destination of souls with certain characteristics, for example. Because we are talking about Aries, it may again have to do with “warrior spirits,” although this is only a wild assumption. To find out for certain, I need to do much more focused research on this particular subject.

Another option is that it could have something to do with animal spirits, and where they go after their animal bodies die. The reason I am suggesting this is because of the writings of the astrological researcher Ian Ridpath,<sup>112</sup> who says that the Lunar Mansion (the Nakshatra we are discussing) is represented by animal ritual sacrifice—especially in Chinese traditions.

This is what Richard Thompson had to say about Yama—just as a recap. *Vedic Lord of Death. Those familiars of Yama are charged with the conduction of time. The latter are functionaries equipped with mystic powers that enable them to regulate the process of transmigration of souls. Yama supervises the process of transmigration. The familiars of Yama have exert control over their subtle bodies. Yama and the recycling of souls.*<sup>113</sup> The “subtle bodies” are of course our avatars or light-bodies.

---

<sup>110</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Etymology>

<sup>111</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Dharma\\_in\\_Vedas\\_and\\_Upanishads](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dharma#Dharma_in_Vedas_and_Upanishads)

<sup>112</sup> Ian Ridpath, *Star Tales Aries: The Ram.* <http://www.ianridpath.com/startales/aries.htm>

<sup>113</sup> Thompson, p. 353.



Fig. 29. Was the supernova explosion in the Orion Nebula 5 million years ago due to a space war where atomic weapons of mass destruction were used?

35 Arietis is a blue star of type B3, while 39 Arietis is a green-yellow star of type F2. Last, 41 Arietis is also a blue star, slightly dimmer than 35 Arietis, of spectral type B8, and on a distance of 165 light-years. 53 Arietis, which is not amongst the three stars we are currently discussing, may still have an interesting history. Apparently, it once belonged to the Orion Nebula but was ejected from there approximately five million years ago, possibly because of a supernova explosion.<sup>114</sup> This may, time-wise, correspond with the Galactic Wars in that area of the Heavens, and the supernova explosion may have been due to the misuse of atomic weapons (fig. 29).

**THE PLEIADES.** For the reader, this may not come as a shock, as you probably recall that there were beings from the Pleiades who descended here on Earth long before the biblical Flood and mated with human females, creating the so-called *Nephilim*—Giants of old and renown. In the UFO and New Age communities, the Pleiades are often associated with blond, Nordic beings of a benevolent nature. However, the Nakshatras do not say that *some* of the stars in the Pleiades are occupied by the AIF—they basically say that the Pleiades *in general* are inhabited by the AIF. If we are to believe that, it means that the whole asterism has fallen into the hands of the Alien Invader Force.

---

<sup>114</sup> Burnham, Jr. 1978, pp. 245–252.

The Deity that is listed in the Nakshatra in relation to the Pleiades is Agni, the “god of fire,” and the Pleiades are the “stars of fire.”<sup>115</sup> In the Nakshatra, the Pleiades are also called *Krittaka*, which is a very old name for these stars—personified as “the nurses of *Kārttīkeya*,” which is yet another name for Vishnu/En.ki—literally meaning *Him of the Pleiades*.<sup>116</sup>

If we go back to Paper 9 we see that Agni is a Deva and the acceptor of sacrifices. That could apply to both Marduk and En.ki as many of Agni’s attributes do. This is not a coincidence because we know that occasionally father and son swap chairs and play each other’s roles. Another typical example of that is the biblical Jehovah.

Agni is also a god who arises in water and dwells in water—a typical attribute for En.ki in the semi-physical forms of Poseidon and Oannes et al. In the case of who’s the “owner” of the Pleiades, we can clearly see the *fire* and *water* attributes, which definitely denotes En.ki as being Agni.

**ALDEBARAN.** Aldebaran, aka Alpha Taurus, aka the Bull constellation in which the Pleiades reside, is brought up as a separate Nakshatra. In this Fifth Level of Learning, the reader will hear the star Aldebaran being mentioned quite often because it is a very important star in the context of our discussions. This was also the star that Lucifer fled to and inhabited for quite a long time after his rebellion a very long time ago.

The Nakshatra therefore proves that I was correct in this star’s relation to the “Light-Bearer.” Here it is called *Rohini*, the “Red One,” referring to the color of this giant sun. It is also known as *brāhmī*. The Deity in charge is Brahma or Prajapati, the Creator.<sup>117</sup> Just as we have learned, the title *Brahma* was hijacked by the AIF and used by them as the Highest of the gods of the material universe. For some this Highest being is Vishnu, and for others it is Krishna. For us it doesn’t matter because Krishna is Vishnu’s Avatar.

---

<sup>115</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/pleiades.html>

<sup>116</sup> Ibid.

<sup>117</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

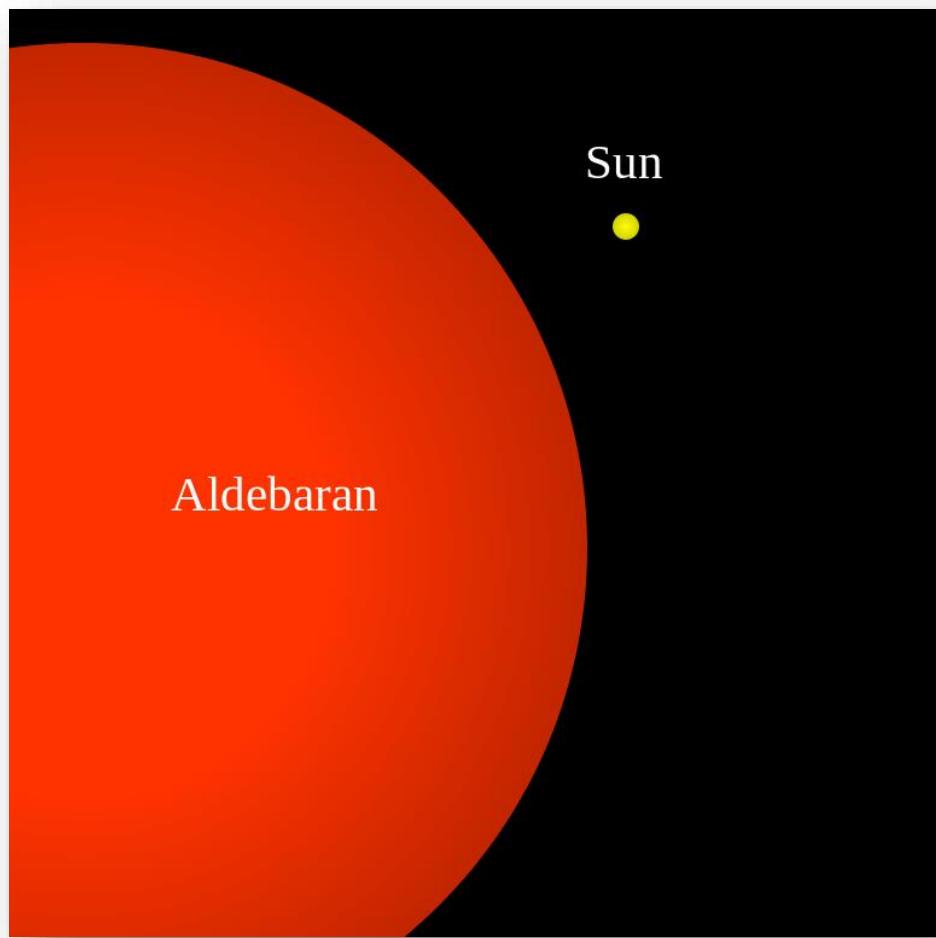


Fig. 30. Aldebaran (alpha Taurus) compared in size with our Sun.

The Lord of Rohini is Chandra, the Hindu Lunar god. Moon gods in general is, as we know, associated with Lord En.ki, and as Chandra, we certainly recognize his attributes. He was born in the Ocean of Milk, and nearly blinded the other gods with his bright, glowing body.<sup>118</sup> In addition, Chandra (just like En.ki) is famous for having a series of disastrous love affairs (sex is one of the major attributes of En.ki's). Chandra is also the middle name of the god Rama;<sup>119</sup> Rama being another of Vishnu's Avatars, as we have discussed previously.

Aldebaran is a K5 star, which actually makes it more bright orange than red in color. It is also a double-star—something that is way more common in the Universe

---

<sup>118</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#In\\_astrology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#In_astrology)

<sup>119</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#Other\\_aspects](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chandra#Other_aspects)

than we think. Single stars, as our Sun is supposed to be,<sup>120</sup> are more of a rarity. Aldebaran is 65 light-years from Earth.

In Paper #12 we are going to spend much time with Aldebaran because there is so much important material that needs to be covered on this particular star. Before and during World War II, a group of red-haired women, part of the so-called *Vril Society* (Vril related to the cosmic energy), channeled what seems to have been “the Anunnaki,” residing on planets around the giant star. We are going to discuss this in more detail than I’ve ever done before (although I brought it up at some length in my e-book from 2009, “[The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller](#)”), as new information has surfaced. However, there is much more about Aldebaran than this group of psychic women, as we will see.

**ZETA PISCUM.** This is the 27<sup>th</sup>, and last, of the Nakshatras—and this star system, as well, is associated with En.ki. The name of this Nakshatra is *Revati*, which means “prosperous.” The symbol is a fish, or a pair of fish, and the deity’s name is *Pushan*—the “nourisher,” the “protective deity.”

Let’s start with looking up “Revati,” and we’ll find that it’s symbolized by fish, or a pair of fish, and is also associated with the sea.<sup>121</sup> This connects the star system with En.ki, in the forms of Poseidon and Oannes, etc. Then, if we continue looking at Pushan, we see that the root of the word in Sanskrit is *Pehuzuson*, which according to Herman Collitz, may be connected to *Pan* and *Faunus*<sup>122</sup> (who both are related to En.ki)—something he suggested already back in 1924.

Zeta Piscium is a white star of spectral type A7, 148 light-years from Earth. It’s not a star system that has brought us much attention over the years, so there is not too much information to be found about it. It has three components—one main star and two binary stars orbiting it. The A-star is the one mentioned above, and is almost twice the size of our Sun. The second component is a white-yellowish dwarf of type F7, and the third star is a white dwarf.

There is something more I’d like to bring up regarding En.ki and Pan. When we think of this Greek mythological figure, we often picture him as a faun with a tail. He is also known as being a trickster, a seducer, and a hyper-sexual being—perhaps something similar to this:

---

<sup>120</sup> Some claim that our Sun is a double-star as well and have an “invisible” companion, which however became visible for a while several months ago.

<sup>121</sup> Bepin Behari and David Frawley, *Myths & Symbols of Vedic Astrology*. Lotus Press: 2003, p. 251.

<sup>122</sup> H. Collitz, “Wodan, Hermes und Pushan,” *Festschrift tillägnad Hugo Pipping på hans sextioårsdag den 5 november 1924*, pp 574–587.



Fig. 31. Pan

We can also see the resemblance of Satan in him. Now take a look at *fig. 32* below, which supposedly is a Sumerian drawing of En.lil and Nin.lil, but...is it really En.lil? Look at the tail and the hooves.

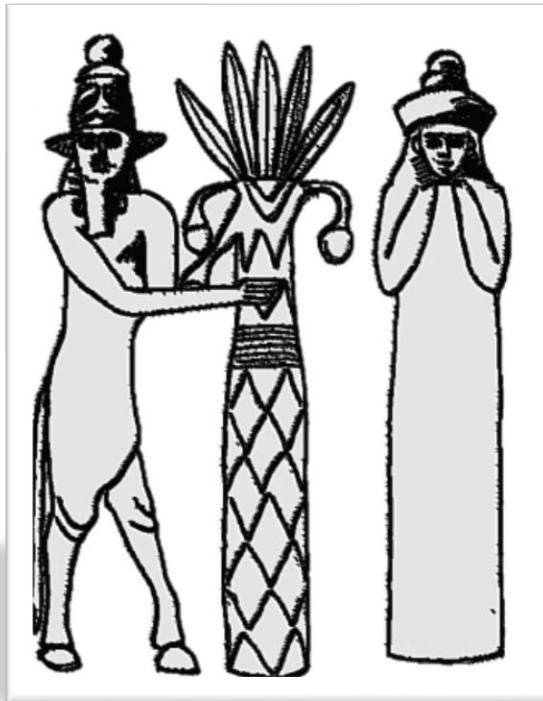


Fig. 32. En.lil and Nin.lil?

## V. Asterism Ruled by Queen Ereškigal

The last being to be mentioned here is the one who is in charge of the 19<sup>th</sup> Nakshatra called *Mula*, which means “the root.”<sup>123</sup> This being is Queen Ereškigal, joint ruler of the Underworld in liaison with En.ki and Marduk. This means that the three main AIF gods we have concentrated on in these papers all have their own asterisms and/or star systems in the Nakshatras under their control.

**EPSILON, ZETA, ETA, THETA, IOTA, KAPPA, LAMBDA, MU, AND NU SCORPIONIS.** Here is somebody who apparently is in charge of more or less an entire asterism—at least nine of the stars in it! This is not very common. The deity who rules the Scorpius Constellation is called Nirṛti, which is a feminine name. Her masculine counterpart is Nirṛta, which is another name for Rudra—Marduk.

Before we look up Nirṛti, I would like to take a look at the word *Mula*—the name of the Lunar Mansion. In the definition it says that *Mula* is ruled by Nirṛti, who is the goddess of *dissolution* and *destruction*<sup>124</sup>—sounds just as Ereškigal, doesn’t it? However, let us investigate some more and look up Nirṛti.

In the *Shatapatha Brahmana*<sup>125</sup> it tells us that Nirṛti is “associated with pain and as the southwest quarter is her region, pain is associated with the southwest. But elsewhere in the same text (V.2.3.3.) she is mentioned as living in the south, the direction of the kingdom of the dead.”<sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> This is telling us exactly what we need to know—this goddess has the very same attributes as the Queen of the Underworld. The fact that her counterpart in Rudra—the Vedic name for Marduk—is also a give-away, defining who she is. Together, the two are ruling the dimensions of the Dead and the Afterlife in both the Sumerian, Akkadian, and Vedic scriptures. Also, “[s]he is depicted on this temple holding a sword and a severed head, and standing over a prostrate body.”<sup>128</sup> Where have we seen something similar before? (See fig. 32 below).

Researcher and author David Kinsley, whom I referred to in footnote #124, says that there is little evidence that Kali and Nirṛti are one and the same, although the thought of it as a possibility had apparently entered his mind—or he must have had it pointed out to him. I would say I disagree with him—there are too many similarities. Also, Kali is the Goddess of the Underworld, and so is Nirṛti. There’s proof already there, in spite of all the rest I have found (see above).

<sup>123</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>124</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula\\_%28nakshatra%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mula_%28nakshatra%29)

<sup>125</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shatapatha\\_Brahmana](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shatapatha_Brahmana)

<sup>126</sup> David Kinsley, (1987, reprint 2005). *Hindu Goddesses: Visions of the Divine Feminine in the Hindu Religious Tradition*, Delhi: Motilal Banarsi Dass, p. 13.

<sup>127</sup> Sukumari Bhattacharji, (2000). *The Indian Theogony: Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Śiva*, New Delhi: Penguin, pp. 80-81.

<sup>128</sup> <https://in.answers.yahoo.com/question/index?qid=20110411112351AACbQIY>

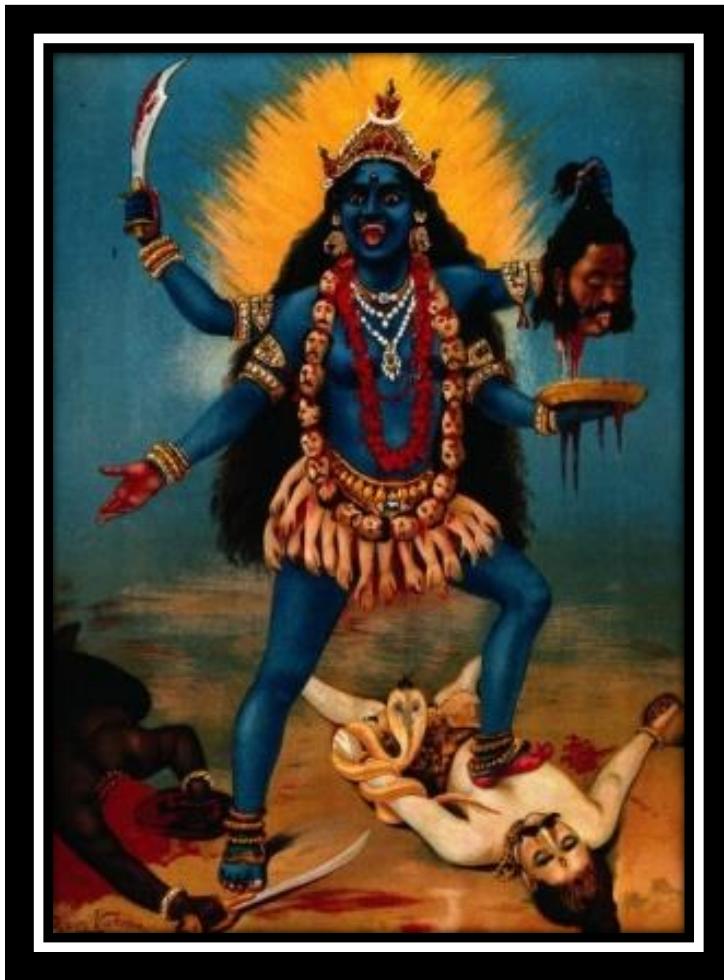


Fig. 32. Kali aka Nirṛti? (I apologize for have showed the reader this same pictures three times now in these papers, but it is very explicit.

In mythology, the constellation Scorpius is quite interesting and is related to Orion. It is the story of Artemis, who is Mother Goddess, and Orion, the Great Hunter. I told the reader this story in an earlier paper. However, there is a few thing I'd like to add now that we know who is in charge of Scorpius.

The story goes that Artemis sent a scorpion to deal with Orion when he boasted too much and said he would kill every animal of the Earth. Artemis was the protector of these animals (as Mother Goddess she is, as we know, in charge of the Living Library, but also an incarnation of Mother Gaia—Earth). Zeus (who is equated to Marduk) threw Orion and the scorpion up in the Heavens, and they both became star constellations. However, there is a variant of that story, saying that Artemis took the

liking of Orion and that it was Apollo (Marduk) who got the scorpion and had it sting Orion.<sup>129</sup>

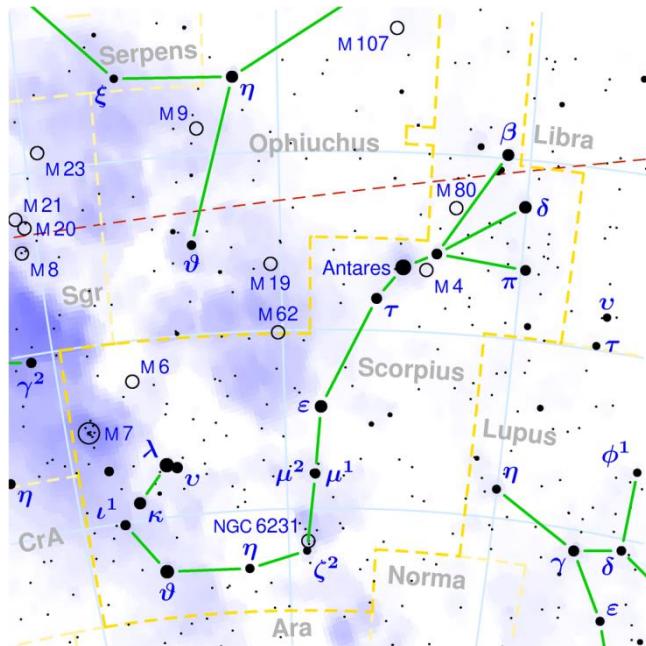


Fig. 32. Scorpius.

Thus, we have gone through the Nakshatras and discussed which gods and goddesses are in charge of which star systems or constellations. As usual, they are the same old names coming back time after another, and after a while it becomes even predictable. This is good, however; because when we notice it becomes predictable it's when we really have gotten insights into who are controlling us behind the scenes. We come to the realization that there is no doubt anymore that this is actually true, and therefore it's needed to bring up all these different instances—it becomes as clear as the clearest sky. Therefore, I hope that it on some occasion is beginning to get predictable because then we have come a long way.

The Nakshatras do not go into in any details about which star *races* that inhabit certain solar systems, other than that they sometimes mention the Nagas and Asuras, but we know there are many more races out there that are either collaborating with the AIF, the Orions, or are on their own quest. This is not very important in the larger scheme of things, albeit I know that many readers, and people in general, are quite curious to find out.

The next paper will discuss star systems and constellations that are not covered in the Nakshatras, showing who is in charge of those, but it will also bring up quite a

<sup>129</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scorpius#Mythology>

few new very interesting revelations that I've encountered lately and would like to share with the readers.

Sometime in the future, I am hoping to be able to summarize things a little better. I may for example present an Appendix listing the different gods and which star systems and asterisms they are in charge of. In addition, I may use a map over star systems and constellations—one showing the Northern Hemisphere and another showing the Southern Hemisphere. In these two maps I will then highlight the stars and constellations that are owned by different gods. This way, the reader can get a better overview of our part of the Galaxy, and the relationship between the different star locations and their gods. However, at the point of this writing, I don't know when this will be a reality.

---

Wes Penre, Sunday, October 26, 2014

---

## PAPER 11: DISCUSSING STAR SYSTEMS NOT MENTIONED IN THE NAKSHATRAS

### *I. Introduction*

**I**n the previous paper, we mainly covered the stars and constellation included in the Nakshatras—exclusively so, with a few exceptions. We do happen to know of more stars and constellations connected with the AIF—some of them also mentioned in the Vedic texts. Hence, let us continue in a similar manner as in the previous paper; i.e. I highlight and underline a subject and we'll discuss it, not using any specific order.

### *II. The Asterism of the Vedic Heaven*

**VAIKUNTHA.** In the Vedas, we are taught that the “Supreme Abode,” also called *Vaikuntha*, *Brahmaloka*, and *Vishnuloka*, to name a few, is the ultimate place where the soul has been programmed that it wants to go after we die. In order to be able to do so, we first must have evolved enough, according to the Hindu principles, to be “worthy” to dwell in this Paradise, or “Heaven,” together with Lord Vishnu himself. This is, if you will, the carrot in the Hindu Religion—the goal every good Hindu is striving for.

Now, if we don't have any idea of where this place called Vaikuntha is, it just becomes another nebulous Heaven, such as that in the Bible. However, isn't that how it's supposed to be in religions? We are not supposed to know exactly where this *Heaven* is located, are we?

Incorrect! In the Vedas, we actually learn where *their* Heaven is located. We learn that Vaikuntha is located in the constellation of Capricorn!<sup>130</sup> Capricorn is the heavenly abode of Lord Vishnu and his consort, and this is the place an illuminated soul, who follows the guidelines of the Hindu religion, ultimately goes. This is the highest “loka” there is. Well, this may not be absolutely true because it also says that Vaikuntha or Brahmaloka is the highest loka in the *physical universe*. Then, of course, the follow-up question would be what is above Vaikuntha? That, however, doesn't seem to be of our concern—Vaikuntha *is* Heaven, and what is outside the physical universe is apparently irrelevant.

---

<sup>130</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vaikuntha>

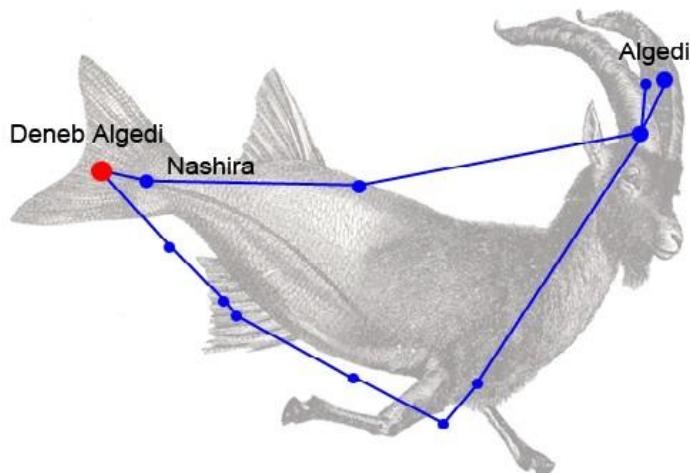


Fig. 1. A Capricorn—half goat and half fish.

Studying the Capricorn Constellation is indeed interesting. Its name is Latin and means “horned goat” or “goat horn,” and it’s not unusual that it’s represented as a sea-goat, which is a mythical creature that is half goat and half fish<sup>131</sup> (fig. 1). Again, we have the fish symbol, which is the symbol of the Avian-Aquatic star race, represented by Lord En.ki in all his associations with either birds or water creatures. Thus, we have in Capricorn another reference to Lord En.ki—something we established already in a previous paper.

Another thing I find fascinating is the reference to goats when it comes to En.ki. With Capricorn we have one association, but there is at least one more that immediately comes to mind (see fig. 2 below).

I am sure many of the readers—although perhaps not all—have heard of *Baphomet*, which is a creature, drawn by Eliphas Levi (1810-1875) in 1856, although its concept existed long before that, and was even used by the Knights Templar in the 14<sup>th</sup> Century and earlier. The name can be traced back all the way to 1098.<sup>132</sup> In the 19<sup>th</sup> Century Baphomet became associated with the “Sabbatic Goat,” containing elements representing the “sum total of the universe,” e.g. male and female, good and evil, and so on. Although some deny it, it is obvious that the Baphomet figure is also connected with Satanism because it was adopted as a symbol by the Church of Satan.<sup>133</sup> That should hardly come as any surprise because virtually every secret society with any prominence has En.ki as its ultimate Grandmaster—even so the Church of Satan and the Church of Set. This is also true with the Knights Templars, although they are using the “Malta Cross” as its main symbol—today used by the *Red Cross Organization*. The

<sup>131</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus>

<sup>132</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baphomet#History>

<sup>133</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baphomet>

Malta Cross is originally the “Cross of Ninurta,” but was adopted by the Enkiites a very long time ago.



Fig. 2. Baphomet.

For those who still doubt En.ki’s association to Satanism should consider the Satanic pentagram (fig. 3). Here we see two names being represented within the pentagram—Samael and Lilith. We know that Lilith is the equivalent to a number of goddesses; Inanna and Isis being two of them. We also know that both Marduk and En.ki had a sexual relationship with Isis (and Marduk still has from all we know), until En.ki lost his ability for such activities. Could Samael be one of the two?

Well, Samael is an important archangel in the Talmudic and post-Talmudic lore, and the name itself seems to originate in Judaism. In the Jewish lore he is the main *archangel of death!* Although he is associated with the Hebrew god, YHWH, he is known to do evil deeds.<sup>134</sup> He has many other attributes—almost none of them good—but to show our case in point, we need to move on to look at Gnosticism. From have looked at Judaism and noticed that Samael is connected with death, we have a relatively strong association with Nergal, Lord of the Underworld.

---

<sup>134</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Samael>

Gnosticism, in addition, has the following to say about Samael:

**Quote #1:** In the Apocryphon of John, found in the Nag Hammadi library, Samael is the third name of the demiurge, whose other names are Yaldabaoth and Saklas. In this context, Samael means "the blind god",<sup>[10]</sup> the theme of blindness running throughout gnostic works[citation needed]. His appearance is that of a lion-faced serpent.<sup>[11]</sup> In On the Origin of the World in the Nag Hammadi library texts, he is also referred to as Ariael, the Archangel of Principalities.<sup>[135]</sup>

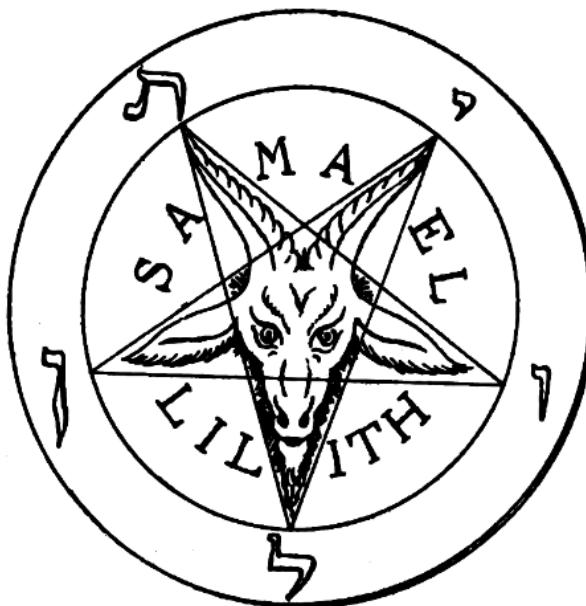


Fig. 3. Samael-Lilith and the Satanic Pentagram

In the Realm of the Archons, En.ki is the Demiurge, so that explains it. Samael, in other words, in Lord En.ki. Then it makes sense that him and Lilith are named in the pentagram—they were sexual partners and the originators of the branch of humans that was seeded by En.ki and Lilith/Isis immediately after the biblical Deluge. This is an important point because the people in the upper echelons of the secret societies fancy themselves with being direct descendants of Lord En.ki (or the House of David—same thing), and therefore being a direct bloodline of the gods.

In relation to YHWH, allow me to make an insert here. I hear every so often how people try to justify how YHWH/Jehovah is the same being as En.lil. There is absolutely no rationale to that. The same people who say that Jehovah is En.lil still claim that En.ki was the creator of mankind. Well, if he was, how then can En.lil be

---

<sup>135</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Samael#Gnosticism>

Jehovah? En.lil was *not* the creator of mankind, according to these sources, and not a geneticist (again, according to these sources). Thus, if En.ki created mankind, then he also must also be the biblical God, according to pure logic. God in this sense is Jehovah.

With all this in mind, it's quite interesting to see that the goat's head is being used in groups that are connected with En.ki, as well as his own constellation—Capricorn. Although I created a long sideline here, I think it's relevant to what we are discussing, and it certainly pops up when we start researching the constellation of Capricorn. Albeit being the smallest constellation in the zodiac, it is of great importance, and has one of the oldest mythological associations.<sup>136</sup> The hybrid symbol of a goat and a fish is quite old, and was depicted as such already in the Middle Bronze Age.<sup>137</sup> It even tells us in Wikipedia who Capricorn represents:

**Quote #2:** “The constellation was *a symbol of the god Ea* [my emphasis] and in the Early Bronze Age marked the winter solstice.”<sup>138</sup>

Furthermore, the same reference gives us the association between Ea and Pan:

**Quote #3:** Capricornus is also sometimes identified as Pan, the god with a goat's head, who saved himself from the monster Typhon by giving himself a fish's tail and diving into a river.<sup>139</sup>

Another reference, discussing the astrological aspect of Capricorn, teaches us that this asterism is ruled by Saturn, which of course is another piece of evidence that it is En.ki who is the ruler of Capricorn.<sup>140</sup>

Moreover, here is another reference to En.ki in regards to Capricorn, again from an astrological standpoint. This time it comes from *Encyclopedia Britannica*:

**Quote #4:** Modern astrological figure for Capricorn as a fish-tailed goat derives from the depictions of the Sumerian god of water Enki, who was associated with semen and amniotic fluid, and hence with fertility, and commonly represented as a half-goat, half-fish creature.<sup>141</sup>

Amazingly enough, the findings made in these papers rewrite much of the mythology we have learnt from scholars and researchers into the old Pantheons of the

<sup>136</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#Stars>

<sup>137</sup> Circa 2200 BC, according to Mesopotamian chronology, where the Bronze Age is recorded as have been between 2900-1530 BC.

<sup>138</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology). Original: Rogers,, John H. (1998). *Origins of the ancient constellations: I. The Mesopotamian traditions*. Journal of the British Astronomical Association 108: 9–28.

<sup>139</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology). Original: Ridpath & Tirion 2001, pp. 102-103.

<sup>140</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn\\_\(astrology\)#Associations](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricorn_(astrology)#Associations)

<sup>141</sup> *Ea*, Encyclopedia Britannica, retrieved October 1, 2014.

world. Still, the truth has been there altogether—in plain sight! I was going to say “hidden in plain sight,” but it’s not even hidden. “Someone” has not wanted us to make the real associations between the deities, and even managed to make us blind of what we see right before our eyes. The reader can see how extremely important syncretism is!

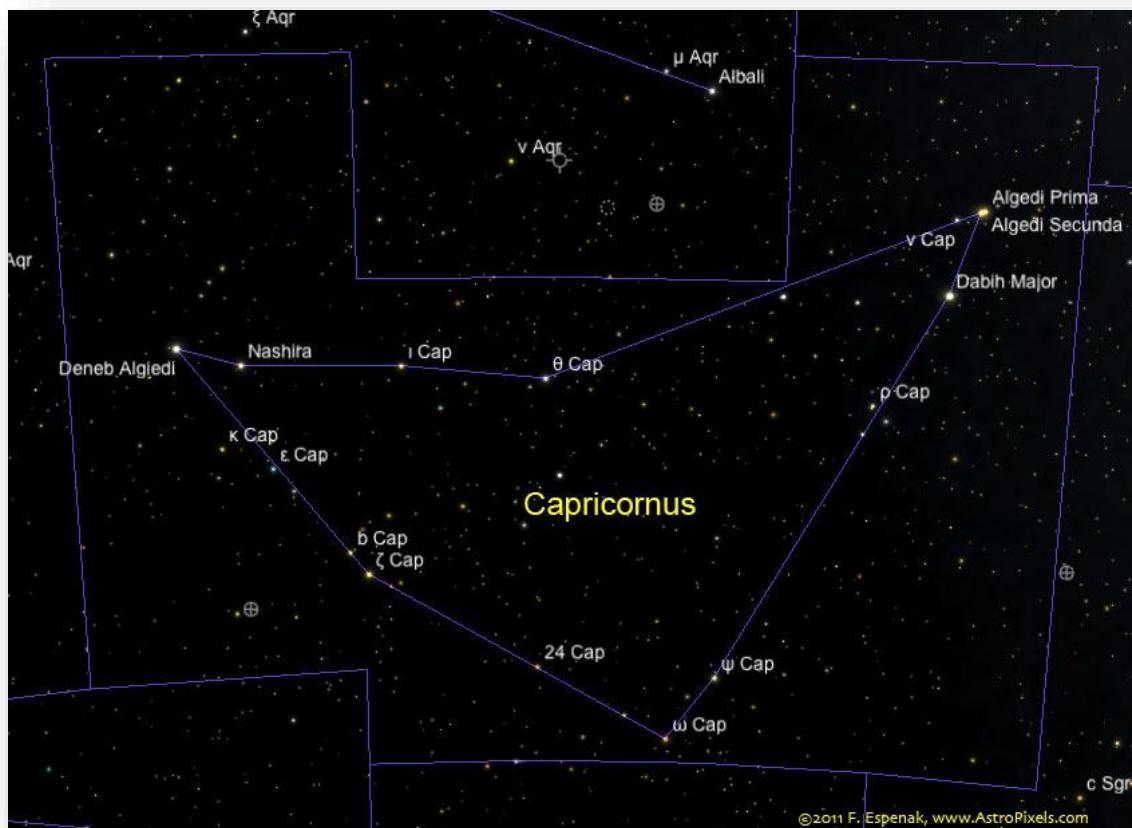


Fig. 4. Capricornus.

As the reader must have noticed now, the Vedic gods, the Sumerian/Akkadian gods, and virtually all gods around the world, are all one and the same beings, and the evidence is absolutely overwhelming. What the astute reader can see as well, is how all these names have been manipulated, so that those who committed (and still commit) vicious crimes against humanity in particular, are often represented to be the “good guys,” while those who really see humanity with benevolent eyes are dressed in wicked clothing. There is no doubt that humanity has been double-crossed, manipulated, deceived, and pacified to such an extreme that we no longer can discern what is right or wrong, good or bad, black or white. The apathy that follows with such a dumbed down population can certainly be seen everywhere around. That’s why even the smallest wakeup can set off the loudest alarm clock in a human being.

It would perhaps be interesting to know *which* star (or planet) in the Capricorn Constellation that is associated with Vaikuntha/Brahmaloka, but the Vedas won't tell us that. The brightest star of the constellation is Delta Capricorni, also called Deneb Algedi, not to be confused with the star with the single name *Deneb*.

Deneb Algedi is 39 light-years from Earth, which is pretty close, and its spectral type is A7, which makes it a white giant star, perhaps with some green at the edges. It also has a second star revolving around it, which is a G-star, with approximately 90% the mass of our own Sun. The A-star, on the other hand, has twice the mass of the Sun.<sup>142</sup>

### *III. New Revelations on the Sirius-Isis Relation*

Sirius and Ursa Major are probably, besides Orion, the two locations in space that we have mentioned the most. They have a tremendous impact on our civilization, and have had since the beginning of the Patriarchal Era. This is why new information is constantly being added.

Sirius, we have learnt, is quite a complex star system, where some planets are inhabited by beings who are loyal to the AIF, while other planets are still showing loyalty to the Orion Empire. A prison, located in the KHA, is also a part of the Syrian system. Because of its complexity, it seems inevitable that wars and general instability must be present around Sirius, and it is very much so. The situation is pretty unsustainable, to say the least, and it is not a location one would like to travel to. Battles between Khan En.lil's and Prince Ninurta's forces on one side and En.ki's DAKH warriors on the other side happen every so often, while in between there can be periods of armistice.

However, there is another reason why Khan En.lil and Queen Nin do not want the entire Sirius system to fall into the hands of the AIF, and it has to do with the royal bloodline of the Orion Empire—it has to do with Isis!

In esoteric texts, we learn that Isis is connected with Sirius,<sup>143</sup> but why does the Orion Royalty care about that? Well, Prince Ninurta is the son of Queen Nin, and he took Bau, also named Gula, as his consort.<sup>144</sup> Gula is known to be the daughter of Anu, and Anu is, as we know, Khan En.lil. Khan En.lil, from more recent research, has led me to believe that he is not originally from Sirius, but from Arcturus. However, he was a High Commander of the DAKH warriors before he made the Peace Treaty with Queen Nin, and therefore he traveled back and forth between the colonies. Somewhere during this time he must have met a Syrian woman, and from that connection, Princess Gula was born.

---

<sup>142</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Delta\\_Capricorni](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Delta_Capricorni)

<sup>143</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Isis#Associations>

<sup>144</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nintinugga>

When Ninurta married Gula, he married a female who was half Sirian and half Arcturian, but still of the Bird Tribe, just like Khan En.lil—his people, even though they may have originated in Arcturus—had colonies in many other star systems—one of them in Sirius. Gula, most of the time, seems to have spent her time in Sirius—more so than in Arcturus. Out of the marriage between Ninurta and Gula came Isis, who thus is half Sirian/Arcturian Bird Tribe and half Orion Dragon Race. When Isis had grown up enough to take care of herself, she spent most of her time in Sirius—perhaps she liked one of the planets there and felt some connection to it, I don't know.<sup>145</sup>

After that, Isis' story became quite complex. In a twist of fate, she came to Earth, and got raped by Ea. When Ninurta found out, he castrated En.ki, and put a curse on him, so that he never could sleep with a woman again and certainly not have more children. Isis, as Inanna, descended to the Underworld to see her alleged sister, Ereškigal, but got kidnapped and raped over and over by Marduk. An evil plan evolved that Marduk and Isis were going to create a new human race after the Flood. Some of these children were going to only be allowed to inbreed to keep the race “clean,” while the rest could breed as they wished.

There seems to have been a time when Isis agreed to this, but we don't know if it was in order to save her life because later on, when En.ki and Marduk had begun to trust her, she fled and hid in her father's Mountain Paradise in the ancient Garden of Eden. When she saw what her father had built for humankind and the rest of the planet in a long time, of which only ruins were left, she started crying for days—regretting everything she'd done and feeling deep shame. She decided to recreate the Garden of Eden, and she did so. Being of a Royal descent, she also had magic capabilities that were almost lost at that time. Shortly after the Flood, she made herself androgynous and started having offspring with herself—something called parthenogenesis.<sup>146</sup> All her offspring were red-haired just like herself. Where this new race went is unknown—it's believed it still exists here on Earth, but went underground—literally.

Isis is still on the run—both from her father (to whom she felt she drew so much shame) and the AIF—but it is quite possible that she is still dwelling somewhere on Earth. The thing is (and it is possible that Isis thinks she blew her opportunities) that she is still the Heir of Orion! If something happens to Queen Nin, Isis will be the next Queen of the Stars, according to Orion law. Because Isis is Prince Ninurta's daughter, Prince Ninurta would be the new Khan En.lil (now he is “only” Prince En.lil), and his daughter will inherit the throne. If Lucifer would have played his cards well, he would have been the new Khan En.lil and his first-born daughter would have been the new Queen of the Stars. However, this will never happen. Now, with Isis on the run somewhere on Earth, Queen Ereškigal took over the role as the “breeding machine” together with Marduk, and people like me and you who write and read this, are most probably the descendants from Marduk and Ereškigal—genetically speaking. However,

---

<sup>145</sup> Isis/Ishtar is the daughter of Ninurta: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ishtar#Characteristics>

<sup>146</sup> This is done by some reptiles here on Earth still up to this day.  
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Parthenogenesis>

it is more complicated than that because the two most certainly had (and have) sex, which brings offspring, and these offspring have sex, etc. Still, the bodies that Ereškigal and Marduk had then, and have now, are human bodies that originate from the time before the Flood. Therefore, we may also have a lot of earlier DNA in our bodies—even some Namlú'u, although it's probably pretty watered down. In order to create a pure Mardukian/Ereškigalian bloodline, however, they also used genetic engineering and manipulation to get it just the way they wanted it to, and this engineering included adding quantities of Orion and Sirian DNA to the new human species.

The takeover of Inanna-Isis by Ereškigal in the ancient texts is clever. I would even like to go further than that and show the reader how the AIF made the Mountain Goddess (Ninhursag aka Mother Goddess) into a war goddess. Let's start there and work our way through to Ereškigal's takeover.

**Quote #5:** The origin of this motif is compared to the Sumerian myth in which the goddess Ninhursag created a beautiful garden full of lush vegetation and fruit trees, called Edinu, in Dilmun.<sup>147</sup>

This is the Queen of the Stars creating the original Garden of Edin.

**Quote #6:** ...it is possible to distinguish two different strata – one primitive and the other advanced. The primitive form of Durga is the result of syncretism of a mountain-goddess worshiped by the dwellers of the Himalaya and the Vindhyas, a goddess worshiped by the nomadic Abhira shepherd, the vegetation spirit conceived as a female, and a war-goddess.<sup>148</sup>

Here we start to see a distinction between a peaceful Mountain Goddess and a goddess worshipped by the nomads, with “the vegetation spirit conceived as a female, and a war-goddess.”

From there, the myth of Inanna was created to emphasize the term of a war goddess, and that the females are warlike in their behavior.

**Quote #7:** Inanna ... is the Sumerian goddess of love, fertility, and warfare, and goddess of the E-Anna temple at the city of Uruk, her main centre.<sup>149</sup>

Inanna, in this reference, still has some peaceful aspects to her, such as love and fertility, until...

**Quote #8:** Additionally, the myth may be described as a union of Inanna with her own "dark side", her twin sister-self, Ereshkigal, as when she ascends it is with

---

<sup>147</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eve#Eve\\_in\\_Genesis](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eve#Eve_in_Genesis)

<sup>148</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins\\_and\\_development](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durga#Origins_and_development)

<sup>149</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna>

Ereshkigal's powers, while Inanna is in the underworld it is Ereshkigal who apparently takes on fertility powers, and the poem ends with a line in praise, not of Inanna, but of Ereshkigal.<sup>150</sup>

With that, the “takeover” is quite complete. Inanna descends to the Underworld to meet with her “twin sister-self,” her “dark side,” described as Ereškigal. Then, when Inanna-Isis ascends again, she does so with Ereškigal’s “dark powers,” while when she is in the Underworld, however, her fertility powers are taken away from her. This is exactly what we have discussed a few times in the papers, but what is interesting with this is that the Sumerian poem ends with a praise of Ereškigal—not of Inanna!

Although our lineage is very difficult to trace, we have roughly four genetic lines going on right now here on Earth:

1. **The En.ki-Isis bloodline.** This bloodline is rare because Prince Ninurta found out quite soon after that his daughter had been raped and made pregnant. Prince En.lil made an end to this bloodline by castrating En.ki. There may still be some people on Earth who would be able to claim being of the En.ki-Isis bloodline.
2. **The Marduk-Isis bloodline.** This is a slightly more common bloodline than #1, but it also stopped when Isis fled. It could in some sense be said to be the same bloodline as #1, as father and son are both fathers to these lines of human offspring.
3. **The Marduk-Ereškigal bloodline.** This is the absolute most common bloodline on Earth today—the so-called “O” blood type. Probably between 95-99% of humanity of today is of this bloodline.
4. **The Isis bloodline.** Here we have Isis’ red-haired bloodline. She produced only androgynous offspring, i.e. women with thick, red hair and white skin. In the next paper, we are going to discuss this bloodline a little more.

The problem we may have in the future, in case Isis comes back and one day inherits the throne of Orion, there may be those here on Earth, who either claim to be of one of the bloodlines #1, 2, or 4. If so, they may think themselves being superior to the majority of the population, which is of bloodline #3. Wars may even break out between members of #1,2, and 4, although it seems like the fourth bloodline may not be as warlike and selfish as the first two one because they don’t have En.ki’s and Marduk’s blood in them. The reader may be able to see now why mankind has such an easy time to take to weapon and go out to war—we have the bloodline of En.ki, Marduk, and Ereškigal.

---

<sup>150</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations\\_of\\_the\\_Inanna\\_descent\\_myth](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inanna#Interpretations_of_the_Inanna_descent_myth)

Now, does a person have to have red hair to be of Isis' bloodline? No, and we don't necessarily have to be women, either. It depends on what happened later. If Isis' offspring were androgynous, they could at any time have mated with males as well and started a new male-female bloodline, while some of them stayed pure to their androgyny. It's more the character of the being that determines which blood dominates the body. Isis' offspring would obviously still be quite psychic.

The Global Elite claims to be of one of the two first bloodlines mentioned above, and they would probably be correct.

Much of this information was discussed in Level IV, but I want the reader to know that Isis, after she has repented and showed worthy, is meant to inherit the throne of the Orion Empire, and her father, Ninurta aka Prince En.lil, will sit beside her.

#### *IV. Ursa Major, the Wounded Bear*

Why wounded? Because parts of Her body has been taken over by our infamous intruders, as discussed elsewhere. The Great Bear Constellation was once the Pride of Orion—something Prince Lucifer knew, of course, and it was therefore the reason why he wanted to take it over. He managed to invade some of the constellation, but far from the entire Ursa Major. He also wanted to create a distortion in the communication between the stars in the Orion Empire by putting himself in a strategic spot where he could distort the energy flow between the stars.

It is believed in some parts of India that the seven main stars in the Big Dipper are the depiction of Vishnu's Seven Sages.<sup>151</sup> The names of these Sages (which are also the names of the seven stars in Big Dipper) are (followed by their western names):

5. Kratu – Dubhe (Alpha Ursa Major)
6. Pulaha – Merak (Beta UMa)
7. Pulasty – Phecda (Gamma UMa)
8. Atri – Megrez (Delta UMa)
9. Angiras – Alioth (Epsilon UMa)
10. Vashista – Mizar (Zeta UMa)
11. Bhrigu – Alkaid (Eta UMa)

Albeit the above names are correct, they are also listed differently in other Hindu texts.

---

<sup>151</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

The *Saptarishi* (the Seven Sages or the Seven Rishis) are mentioned many, many times in the Vedas, and they are generally said to originate from the Big Dipper, being the “Patriarchs of the Vedic Religion.”<sup>152</sup> The Big Dipper asterism is also called the *Saptarishi*.<sup>153</sup> Some of these rishis were supposedly created as the “mind born sons” of Brahma—the representation of the Supreme Being.<sup>154 155</sup>

Sages and Rishis are not exclusively Vedic and Indian concepts, however. Also in the Sumerian texts, there are Seven Sages mentioned. Here they are called *Abgal*,<sup>156</sup> or *Apkallu* in Akkadian.

**Quote #9:** The Apkallu (Akkadian) or Abgal, (Sumerian) are seven Sumerian sages, demigods who are said to have been created by the god Enki (Akkadian: Ea) to establish culture and give civilization to mankind. They served as priests of Enki and as advisors or sages to the earliest kings of Sumer before the flood. They are credited with giving mankind the Me (moral code), the crafts, and the arts. They were seen as fish-like men who emerged from the sweet water Abzu. They are commonly represented as having the lower torso of a fish, or dressed as a fish.<sup>157</sup>

As we can see here, the Great Bear Constellation (Ursa Major, Big Dipper) is attributed to En.ki as himself, and to Vishnu, his Vedic counterpart. Hence, according to both these mythos, En.ki was the creator of the Great Bear Constellation as well as the Seven Sages. Now, it is also said that it was the Abgal/Saptarishi who wrote down our ancient history. If it is true that En.ki is their creator, whom would these Sages listen to when it comes to writing down our history? The people of its time, and *their* records and traditions, or *their own creator*?

In the Vedas, we also learn that Lord Vishnu is the creator of the Devas, Asuras, and the Nagas—in addition to being the creator of the Seven Sages. This only makes sense, of course, if we think of Vishnu/En.ki as the Creator of the Universe, which he is not. Still, he is not lying when he’s saying this because he *is* the Creator of the Holographic Universe—the illusion—that we are currently living in, but slowly but surely are waking up from.

BUT! Is he the creator of all these demonic beings? I think it depends on how we define them. However we twist and bend it, he can only be the creator of the Devas if he and Shiva/Marduk are the only Devas around (not including the *real* Devas—Khan En.lil and Prince Ninurta. Queen Nin and Princess Isis are *not* Devas, which is a male title—they are Devis). Of course, this is one way of looking at it—Vishnu and

---

<sup>152</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

<sup>153</sup> Ibid.

<sup>154</sup> “Mind born sons...” Does genetic experimentation come to mind? Perhaps even cloning?

<sup>155</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saptarishi>

<sup>156</sup> The author and psychic, Anton Parks, made a whole alien species out of the *Abgal*—something he unfortunately often did—the same thing with the *Kingu*. Parks could be much more correct if he didn’t fall into that trap. Then, because these Sages are aquatic, he automatically put them in the Sirius star system.

<sup>157</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apkallu>

Shiva are the only Devas—the rest of the star beings mentioned in the texts are not Devas, but just star beings. Other names mentioned, being titled “Devas,” are simply just Avatars of the two main Devas—Vishnu and Shiva. This makes Vishnu the creator of all Devas, as Shiva is Vishnu’s son.

Then, could Vishnu also, through demonic genetic experimentation, be the creator of not only the Nagas and the Asuras, but also of the Rakshasas and other demonic creatures? Perhaps something to think about.

If this is true, it’s tempting to go even further, and say that the star races mentioned in all these different mythologies are beings created by this heavenly scientist, but I believe that is to take it a little bit too far. We humans, with our limited knowledge of technology (at least we common humans) couldn’t possibly begin to understand the possibilities of where genetic engineering and manipulation can take us. When we say, “Nah, that can’t be true,” we are seriously limiting ourselves in our thinking. I believe *anything* can be done with the right knowledge—limitations are only set up by limited minds. With that, I’m not saying that En.ki is alone in all this, and that the whole thing with his troops and followers is a lie—I’m just saying that if it would be, there is no reason to be surprised. I’m just trying to expand everybody’s mind...

I also found a reference regarding the Rakshasas, the murderous man-eaters we’ve discussed in a previous paper. They are here supposedly giants, originating from the Altair star system, only 16 light-years from Earth.<sup>158</sup> Altair is of the Aquila constellation, also connected with eagles, which again references the *Bird Tribe*. As we are on the subject of star races created by Vishnu/En.ki, the Rakshasas is apparently one of them. This has been indicated before in these papers, although they have now been depicted both as giants and dwarfs, which makes me wonder if there are at least two different Rakshasa tribes. If so, this is nothing extraordinary. If we look up Rakshasa in Wikipedia, we find the following link to Kashyapa, whom is associated with En.ki. “The tracing back to Kashyapa is not necessarily a later edit, but is not mentioned in the dense Hymns of the Vedas because of poetic choice. The knowledge of the Rakshasa lineage traceable to Kashyapa may have been known at the time of the compilation of the Vedas.”<sup>159</sup>

To show the reader how the idea of two “Seven Sisters” came into existence (one Seven Sisters is located in the Big Dipper and the other one is said to be the Pleiades), we need to take a look at another mythological piece about the Big Dipper and the Seven Sages called Rishis.

#### Quote #10:

### The seven Rishis

---

<sup>158</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>159</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic\\_stories](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rakshasa#Vedic.2FPuranic_stories)

According to the epic Mahabharata, composed after the Rig Veda in about 500 B.C., the stars of the Big Dipper were the seven sages called Rishis. These seven sages are said to be those who made the Sun rise and shine. They were happily married to seven sisters named Kṛttikā. They originally all lived together in the northern sky.

But one day, the god of fire, Agni, emerged from the flames of a sacrificial offering performed by the seven Rishis and immediately fell in love with the seven Kṛttika. Trying to forget his hopeless love for the Kṛttika, Agni wandered in the forest where he met Svaha, the star Zeta Tauri. Svaha was at once infatuated with Agni.

To conquer Agni's love, Svaha disguised herself as six of the seven Kṛttika. For six times, Svaha made love to Agni who believed that he had conquered the attractive wives of the seven Rishis. Svaha could mimic only six of the Kṛttika because the seventh sister, Arundhati, was too devoted to her husband to be imitated. After a while, Svaha gave birth to a child that she named Skanda. With his birth, rumors began to spread that six of the Rishis' wives were his mother.

Six of the Rishis divorced their wives. Arundhati was the only one that remained with her husband as the star Alcor. The other six Kṛttika went away to become the Pleiades.<sup>160</sup>

This story tells us that the Seven (male) Rishis were happily married with the Seven Sisters named Kṛttikā (Sanskrit for the Pleiades). We also see Agni's (En.ki's) association with Zeta Tauri (Tauri=Taurus—the “Bull”). Then, when we look up Zeta Tauri, we learn that this star is also a “celestial gate.”<sup>161</sup> The Pleiadians, channeled by Barbara Marciniak, talk about the Pleiades having star gates that act like “hubs,” and connect the Pleiades with a lot of other places in the Galaxy. Many different star races pass through these gates on a regular basis, according to them.

---

<sup>160</sup> [https://www.windows2universe.org/mythology/rishis\\_bigdipper.html&edu=high](https://www.windows2universe.org/mythology/rishis_bigdipper.html&edu=high)

<sup>161</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zeta\\_Tauri](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zeta_Tauri)

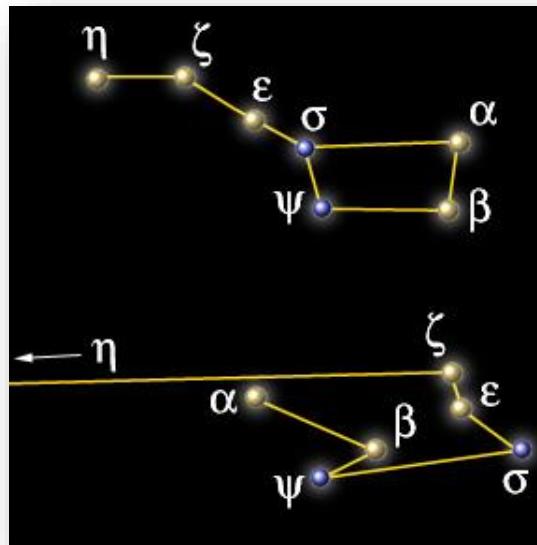


Fig. 5. This picture shows two different views of the constellation, The Big Dipper. The upper image is what we see from Earth and the lower from a different location in space.

As a side note, the star name Alcor is also used by “The Alcor Life Extension Foundation” in Scottsdale, Arizona. They are preserving dead bodies, hoping that with a future technology they will be able to revive them.<sup>162</sup> I found it interesting that the name is connected with the above mentioned star. In reality, the “Alcor Foundation” is just a front for something much more sinister—getting people used to extending life with technology, so that the Global Elite can create cyborgs, artificial intelligence, and ultimately a Singularity—having people getting used to it, and in approval of it.

In [Quote # 10](#) above, we see that because of the relationship between Agni and Svāha, the Rishis became furious and divorced the Seven Sisters of the Pleiades. However, they did more than that. In his book, “Traditions of the Seven Rishis,”<sup>163</sup> John E. Mitchiner says in general that Kṛttikā can be attributed to the oldest era of the Seven Rishis, to the Pleiades in relation to Kali Yuga and its cycles. Thus, linking the Pleiades to Ursa Major, the casting out of the “wives” from Ursa Major began the commencing of the Era of the Seven Rishis, or better yet, their “casting out” the Pleiades, also in regards to creating “laws” for humanity—something they certainly were in process of doing under the leadership of En.ki. (Note that we are here talking about a much older era, which probably is paving the way for the more recent version, written by the AIF. In this older version, the Rishis of Ursa Major are in service of the Orion Empire, and

<sup>162</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alcor\\_Life\\_Extension\\_Foundation](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alcor_Life_Extension_Foundation)

<sup>163</sup> John E. Mitchiner, “Traditions of the Seven Rishis,” p. 163.

*not of the AIF infiltrated Ursa Major and the Pleiades. Remember that the AIF, when the can, want to make it sound like they have more power than they have.)*

This is bigger than people may think because one of the main reasons parts of humanity is holding on to En.ki is because he created “laws” here on Earth—laws that were supposed to be in our favor. Not so. The above story about the Seven Sages and the Seven Sisters is of course an allegory. What it shows is that the Orion Empire, here associated with the Big Dipper, still at times have a hand in this malevolent “game,” managing to steer the Enkiites off track. Another such interference was when the Pleiadians started mating with their own creations, with the resulting Nephilim. The AIF, with En.ki as their spokesman, was warned that he’d let things go too far, and that he now had broken a number of Cosmic Laws—desperately trying to cover them up by creating his own laws instead, and have humans agree to them.

The Orion Empire must have intervened in the last moment—they only had a small time window before the AIF had put new laws into place—telling En.ki, who was summoned to a Galactic Meeting, to destroy his abdominal creations and experiments. When they noticed that in spite of En.ki swearing an oath to do so, he over and over went behind the back of the Orion Council, which in the long run led to that humanity, together with all the great number of abominable monsters that En.ki took no responsibility for, were wiped out in the Great Deluge, approximately 11,500 years ago.

However, En.ki learned his lesson, but not in a way that the Council had hoped. En.ki saved the DNA of species he wanted to reseed after the Flood had subsided, and although he still had the genes of *Homo sapiens* preserved, he never reengineered them the way they were before the Flood. He used the DNA, though, but improved it slightly, and thus created *Homo Sapiens sapiens*, today’s human. That would be the three different bloodlines we discussed earlier in this paper. The lesson En.ki had learnt was not to leave Planet Earth alone, and not to create creatures just for the fun of it, and then leave them to their fate. Instead, he became more covert with his plans, and slowly (in our way or measuring time) built his plan toward what we have today, and to where our future is going—toward a monstrous Machine Kingdom!

I sometimes read posts and articles by En.ki devotees to see how they think and where they are at in a specific moment. They think that the laws he created here on Earth have to do with making us civilized, so we didn’t aimlessly walked around and killed each other over each other’s women or over other people’s food to use some basic examples.

In reality, something very different happened. We have mentioned a little about Yugas in these Level V Papers—a yuga being an era. Or rather, a *Yuga Cycle* had a duration of 12,000 years, with each Yuga lasting approximately 3,000 years. This cycle is encoded in the “Saptarsi Calendar.” The term “Saptarsi” refers to the Seven Rishis representing the Seven Stars of the Big Dipper. *Every 3,000 years, being the beginning of a new Yuga, these “enlightened” Rishis came down on Earth to spread the “laws of*

*Civilization.*<sup>164</sup> In other words, each Yuga had its own Laws of Civilization, as it was ruled by a new deity—or rather, the usual deities took turn to be the ones to do this! For example, when Marduk is in charge over a Nakshatra, his laws are the ones that should be obeyed, whilst En.ki's laws may be slightly different. The AIF Empire is vast (although not nearly as vast as the Orion Empire), and when En.ki, for example, is not in charge of a Nakshatra, he can leave the “problems of Earth” behind and mind his business elsewhere, while his son takes care of Earth and its business. Hence, the laws that are mentioned are not laws to teach humanity how to expand themselves but how to expand the agenda of the AIF. It never included putting a stop to slavery. This is the great misunderstanding by those who believe that En.ki has our best interests at heart. We *need* to wake up to this fact—*urgently!*

Does this mean that Marduk and En.ki are separated from these Rishis/Sages, and that they just send down seven teachers—so called “Ascended Masters”—to our own age and let them take care of business? No, only partly. We learn in the Vedas that Agni, the Fire God, is the Head of the Rishis, and as such is called Eka-Rishi.<sup>165</sup> Agni, as we learned, is a Deva, and his Sumerian name is En.ki. Sometimes he came down himself to teach mankind, but that happened less and less often after he personally educated a part of the early mankind, who had better brain capacity than the average slave, as told in Level II. After a while, however, he let either the High Priests (our days’ “Grandmasters”) and their begotten teachers do it themselves, or he let Rishis do it. Rishis could sometimes be “enlightened” humans as well. Brien Foerster is an archeologist who specializes in elongated skulls from Peru. He has noticed that skulls that were bigger and had elongated craniums also had higher brain capacity. A normal human has 11-1200 cubic liters worth of brain capacity, while the elongated skulls, who have been found even in Antarctica, have a capacity of 1500 cubic liters. The latter could have been the type of human En.ki educated.

Now, we have two types of Rishis—we have En.ki's and Marduk's Rishis, whose job (among other things) is to create Laws of Civilizations in the beginning of each Yuga (this means that we soon will see them again, as we are right now at the beginning of a new Yuga, when Kali Yuga is coming to an end). Then we have the Elder Rishis, who cast out certain aspects who called themselves Rishis from Ursa Major. This “outcast” left the Dipper and went to Taurus and the Pleiades instead, where they continued their agenda. Agni (En.ki) was one of those who were cast out, and so was his consort, Svāha, whom can be traced back to Ereškigal. I mentioned above that it was Svāha who took on the guise of the Seven Sisters, and thus tricked them into sexual escapades with them. Hence, because of her sexual perversion and crimes, Ereškigal was cast out as well together with her husband at the time.

---

<sup>164</sup> <http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php>

<sup>165</sup>

[http://books.google.co.uk/books?id=phGzVwTTp\\_gC&pg=PA307&lpg=PA307&dq=Eka+Vratya&source=bl&ots=tVDmpaAxNI&sig=rl4NnSD5oB2suynJ2jqVPxGRfkw&hl=en&sa=X&ei=FKXYUsesDpKqhAfUxoDICA&ved=0CDIQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q=Eka%20Vratya&f=false](http://books.google.co.uk/books?id=phGzVwTTp_gC&pg=PA307&lpg=PA307&dq=Eka+Vratya&source=bl&ots=tVDmpaAxNI&sig=rl4NnSD5oB2suynJ2jqVPxGRfkw&hl=en&sa=X&ei=FKXYUsesDpKqhAfUxoDICA&ved=0CDIQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q=Eka%20Vratya&f=false)

## V. The Origins and Dwellings of the Vedic Demigods—Lord Vishnu's Minions

We have already mentioned the most important star races associated with Lord Vishnu—recorded in these papers as his “Minions,” with capital “M” if they are non-humans, and with a small “m” if they are humans, loyal to the Global Elite—wittingly or unwittingly. However, let us see if we can get a little more specific about the star races.

I think it may be of some value to dig a little deeper into them because otherwise they can easily be seen as something abstract, without any real reference point. In particular, I would like to discuss two of these types of beings some more.

### v.i. Additional Information on the Asuras

The Asuras can, if we generalize it, be equated to the “Anunnaki,” but in my opinion, that is too vague and too general. The Asuras are basically a specific star race, perhaps inhabiting different star systems, but they have one thing in common—they are aquatic! This means that they prefer to live in water, and under water—hence it would be safe to say that they evolved on one or several water worlds—at least worlds that were dominated by water. We immediate come and think about the Nommos and their association with Sirius.

However, it is not as simple as that (nothing is, is it?). Let's look at the *Srimad Bhagavatam*, written down around 1900-2000 BC, according to many sources.

**Quote #11: SB 2.5.34:** Thus all the universes remained thousands of eons within the water [the Causal Ocean], and the Lord of living beings, entering in each of them, caused them to be fully animated.<sup>166</sup>

**SB 2.5.35:** The Lord [Mahā-Viṣṇu], although lying in the Causal Ocean, came out of it, and dividing Himself as Hiranyaagarbha, He entered into each universe and assumed the virāt-rūpa, with thousands of legs, arms, mouths, heads...<sup>167</sup>

**SB 2.5.36:** Great philosophers imagine that the complete planetary systems in the universe are displays of the different upper and lower limbs of the universal body of the Lord.<sup>168</sup>

---

<sup>166</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam (SB) 2.5.34.

<sup>167</sup> SB 2.5.35.

<sup>168</sup> SB 2.5.36.

Here we are also talking about another kind of “water;” the *Causal Ocean*, which is defined at Krishna.com as follows:

**Quote #12:** Causal Ocean is the substance (originally a cloudlike darkness in one corner of the spiritual sky in Vaikuntha) from which the material world is created. Material nature resides eternally within the Causal Ocean. To initiate the material creation, Maha Vishnu glances at Material Nature, thus agitating her to begin expanding the material elements. Viewed from inside the material universe, the same Causal Ocean appears like a surrounding shell of water and is named the Viraja River.<sup>169</sup>

According to Vedic traditions, the Causal Ocean is the darkness out of which the physical universes are created, and the physical universes are the 3-D universes. Maha Vishnu is “the Supersoul of all living beings in all material universes.”<sup>170</sup> In other words; we have been talking about our Oversoul a number of times, but Maha Vishnu would be the Oversoul of Oversouls—including all souls in all physical universes. Mind you, in all *physical* universes! This means the soul fragments that your Oversoul are sending out into the 3-D universes to explore them.

What exactly does this mean? If we are to believe the Vedas in this respect, the soul fragment that is *me*—my personality—is a part of the material universe. Therefore, if the material universe (or universes) ceased to exist, would the “I” soul fragment cease to exist as well? Then, which material universes is the Vedic text talking about? The “real” universes, or the ones Vishnu/En.ki created?

There are three aspects of Vishnu as a complete entity—1) Maha Vishnu, being the Oversoul of Oversouls, 2) Garbodakshayi Vishnu,<sup>171</sup> from which Brahma, the incarnated interdimensional “being” emerges, and 3) Ksirodakasayi Vishnu,<sup>172</sup> who lives in the heart of every living creature.

It’s easy to understand that this philosophy is attractive to seeking souls because it carries so much truth. The only problem is that this whole concept is stolen from Mother Goddess, who is the real Creatrix. Many times I’ve been talking about how disinformation needs to contain a majority of truth in order to attract a great number of followers, but then there is a little twist to it that makes the revealed truth more or less useless if we buy the whole concept. This is a magnificent example! The different aspects of the Godhead are explained in a way that is very close to the truth, until Lord Vishnu is inserted as the Creator instead of Mother Goddess. This little twist makes all the difference, doesn’t it? Mother Goddess is suddenly kicked out!

To be fair, there are texts in the Vedas that praise the Goddess (Devi) as the Creatrix, too, such as *Devi Bhagavatam*, *The First Book, Chapter VII: On the Praise of*

---

<sup>169</sup> <http://www.krishna.com/causal-ocean>

<sup>170</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mahavishnu>

<sup>171</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garbhodakasayi\\_Vishnu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garbhodakasayi_Vishnu)

<sup>172</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ksirodakasayi\\_Vishnu](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ksirodakasayi_Vishnu)

*the Devi*,<sup>173</sup> but that is not the predominant text that most Hindus follow. Hinduism became a patriarchal religion a long time ago.

Does that make all beings created in this universe aquatic? Yes, in some sense it does, but when we're talking about the Asuras, we are also talking about beings who evolved living in water, such as the water of planetary oceans. We hear of UFO sightings fairly often, where USOs (Unidentified Submerged Objects), or even strange beings have been seen underneath the surface of the ocean.



Fig. 6 USO, allegedly encountered by Russians.

Interesting regarding the Asuras is also what happens if we pay attention to sound, which is actually an important aspect when we are trying to understand mythology and ancient texts. Asuras sounds quite similar to Ausar and Osiris, and in the Vedas it says that Kashyapa is the father of the Asuras, and Kashyapa is equivalent to Vishnu, which we learnt earlier. Ausar and Osiris, of course, are Egyptian counterparts to Vishnu/En.ki.<sup>174</sup>

---

<sup>173</sup> <http://sacred-texts.com/hin/db/bk01ch07.htm>

<sup>174</sup> <http://wysinger.homestead.com/osiris.html>

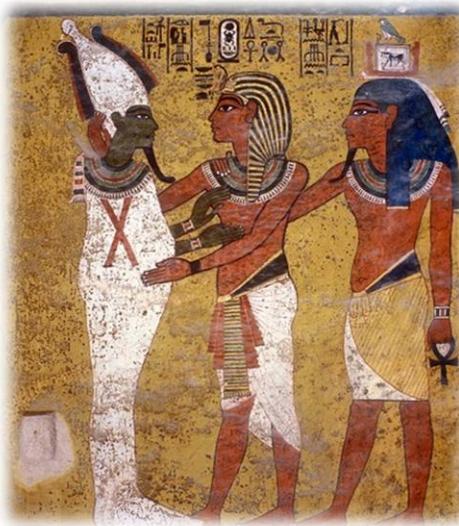


Fig. 7. Egyptian relief of the god Osiris.

What we need to keep in mind is the different concepts of time. Time is different depending on where in the Universe we are located. It can be quite confusing to read the Vedic concept of time, which doesn't seem to match our way of thinking at all. It's not because the Vedas are necessarily wrong, but they are measuring time from the perspective of the gods, and therefore we get these enormous numbers when they count the various yugas. We have a tendency to think that everything centers around us here on Earth, but first we have to deal with a Multiverse where everything appears to happen at once, and still doesn't (think dream state). For us this is confusing, but for star beings it is perfectly normal. The different empires out there have existed for a very long time from our perspective, but perhaps only in a blink of an eye if you ask a star being. Moreover, time is subjective, and is experienced differently by different beings—even amongst star beings. They are able to stop time, speed it up, and slow it down—at least to certain degrees.

My case in point is that the Luciferian Empire has existed a long time, and it has grown bigger and bigger over the eons, just as the Orion Empire, and other empires as well. Vishnu, the genetic manipulator, has had a lot of “time” to manipulate the star races he has enslaved and/or brought into his vaster and vaster empire the way he wants them—including making mistakes which he never adjusted, exactly as he did here on Earth. It seems evident that Vishnu has association to water—something we also notice in the Sumerian texts—and he has bases under the oceans of the Earth, as well as on dry land, and he is often depicted in a boat, floating on water. He is of Dragon blood, born without a father, but as the interdimensional being that he is, he can adjust to almost anything by just changing shape and form. However, not all star races have the capabilities to do that—sometimes because they are not trained, and sometimes because they are not evolved enough. Hence, it may be appropriate to assume that he takes a race which is evolving in water and genetically set them up to function both under water and on land. If such a race is going to spend a lot of time in the water, it's better to take

a “water race” and adjust them to become a land-living creature and a sea creature than to take land creatures and make them function under water. The Nommos are probably good examples of such a race. They may very well be the Asuras that the Vedas talk about, originally coming from Sirius.

## *VI. Locating Stars and Constellations in Relation to Ursa Major*

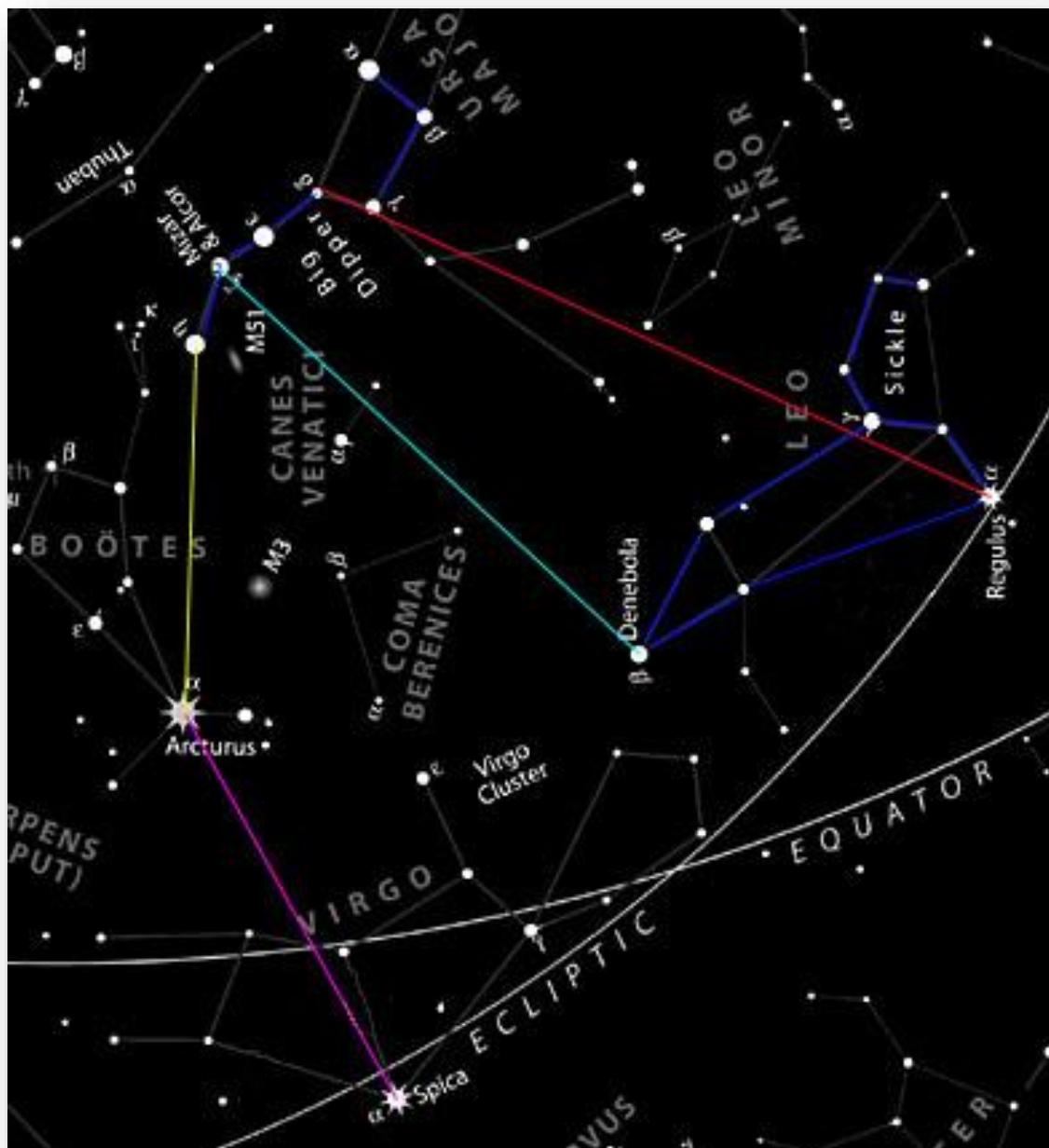


Fig. 8. Parts of the Northern Hemisphere, in relation to the Big Dipper.

Ursa Major may be the “wounded bear” in the sense that some of the asterism has been taken over, but it is still a great stronghold for the Queen of the Stars and Her consort.

We have mentioned quite a few constellations in previous papers, and it’s hard to get a visual, so we know where the stars and the constellations are located in relation to each other. Of course, there are excellent maps of the Northern and Southern Hemispheres one can buy, and there are some on the Internet as well. I found a fun page to look at if you are interested. The address is <http://www.souledout.org/nightsky/bigdippernavigation/bigdippernavigation.html>. To get a little taste, here is one of the star/constellation maps presented (fig. 8). This page doesn’t nearly give a full view and understanding of the relation between the stars etc., but I found it quite entertaining, and decided to end this paper with a little exercise.

Also, on the same website, the perhaps most ancient version of the *Artemis Story*, covered in Level IV, is presented. The reader may find it interesting.

**Quote #13:** A more ancient belief behind the story of Callisto is that the Great Bear is really Artemis herself, and that Callisto is another name for Artemis. Artemis is the ancient queen of the stars and the ruler of the Arctic Pole. The she-bear is her symbol. She is the "Sounding One" and the "Lady of the Wild Mountains" giving off a "brilliant blaze" as she hunts. She is the queen of the inviolate meadow far from the haunts of men. She is the queen of the crescent moon, moonlight being her actual presence, and she is believed to cause wild animals and trees to dance.<sup>175</sup>

The next paper will be entirely dedicated to Aldebaran—Alpha Taurus in the Pleiadian star sign. We know that this is the star Lucifer fled to after been cast out from Heaven, but Aldebaran has a lot to tell us—both ancient stories like Lucifer’s refuge, and more recent stories—as recent as World War II, actually. What we will discuss is quite important in the scheme of things, and will further help us understand the bigger picture. Paper #12 is connecting dots that I think have not been entirely connected before. I was quite proud of it when it was finished.

---

Wes Penre, Saturday, November 1, 2014

---

<sup>175</sup> <http://www.souledout.org/nightsky/ursamandm/ursamajorandminor.html>

## PAPER 12: THE ALDEBARAN PAPER

*I. Lucifer's Refuge*

**N**ot only was his pride hurt—he felt extremely embarrassed where he sat and licked his wounds on the top of a mountain on a planet in the Spica star system. Here he was—his entire fire and avatar felt shattered, and his entire being was vibrating from the wounds his brother had given him in the recent, terrible fight on the top of this cursed mountain.

He closed his eyes and let out a long sigh. Only a few miles from here, in the city of Asâša,<sup>176</sup> the final plans had been carefully laid out by the rebels. Everything was so bright, so certain—the word failure simply didn't exist. He was so sure that they were going to succeed. He knew it might not be easy, but his plan was brilliant just as everything else that came from the mind of the “Bearer of Light.” He was surprised how easy it had been to recruit some of the *Neteru*<sup>177</sup>—they were ready to follow him instantly, as if they had been waiting for a rebellion to happen, and there was no betrayal written in their Fires, or he would have seen it.

Albeit he had been so easily defeated by his brother, Archangel Michael Second in Command, Lucifer was surprised that the Prince hadn't destroyed his avatar and annihilated him—he could have done it so fast and effortlessly once the Prince of Light was defeated, but he didn't. That would have been the height of humiliation! Of course, Prince Ninurta knew that even if he had annihilated his brother, Lucifer's numerous other soul splits that were spread out over the Universe would still survive, and so would his personality. Beings who live for millions of years in a certain avatar and have their personality splits, similar to us humans, don't have amnesia as we do. Therefore, all these soul splits carry the same personalities, so if one split is annihilated in a war, for example, thousands of other splits with the same personality live elsewhere and one of them can take over. This is how beings survive and protect themselves from being totally annihilated in the Universe.

What Prince Ninurta did, however, was to strike the *Stone of Exile, the Lapis Exilis*, from Lucifer's head. He separated the invaluable stone from Lucifer's magnificent *Crown of Gold*, and both the Crown and the Stone fell off from Lucifer's head and disappeared into the abyss. As far as anyone knows, both the Crown and the

---

<sup>176</sup> Fictional city, made up by me. Me knowingly, there is no city with this name.

<sup>177</sup> The “Bird Tribe,” which is Khan En.lil's race. With the famous *Peace Agreement*, Khan En.lil's Neteru warriors signed up to serve in the Orion Army instead, and were now called the DAKH Warriors. However, some of the Neteru didn't think their Khan should have joined forces with the Queen—they considered the Neteru Fleet being superior to that of Orion, and that the Khan could have defeated Orion. This was the reason why a reasonable number of the Neteru Tribe changed sides and went with Lucifer instead. Thus, they committed *High Treason* at that point.

precious stone are still buried somewhere in the Spica star system. Although Lucifer's DAKH Warriors managed to conquer Spica at a later point, Lucifer never managed to find his precious Crown, nor the jewel.

Lucifer, wounded in both his body and his soul, saw Prince Ninurta's ships with their *Red Cross* symbol leave the planet and instantly disappear into the deeper dimensions of the KHAA. The Prince of Light, soon to be entitled the Prince of Darkness, noticed that his brother had damaged his avatar, but he didn't destroy it. It wasn't worse than he could repair it himself, but while he was doing that he was wondering why Prince Ninurta had spared his life. In his brother's eyes, Lucifer had committed High Treason, for which the penalty was death by annihilation of *all* his soul splits. Normally, this couldn't be done without a trial first, but in battle, Prince Ninurta could have annihilated him and gotten away with it. It went beyond Lucifer's comprehension because if the situation had been reversed, Prince Lucifer wouldn't have showed any mercy. Apparently, his brother and the Orions in general talked about compassion—yes, he had heard about it, but he never totally understood what it meant. Lucifer was a full blood Orion himself, but he still didn't get it. Why show any type of mercy toward your enemies? It didn't make any sense!



Fig. 1. Prince Ninurta in battle against the Neteru on Spica.

Suddenly Lucifer was distracted in his thought by a presence behind him. Quicker than the lightning he was on his feet with his spear-like annihilation weapon pointed in the direction from where he perceived the presence. Before him stood a

gigantic being, horrific to behold! He was dressed in a worn down dark-brown cloak with a hood that was covering his head. His eyes were bright red and penetrated Lucifer were he stood. His mouth was half open and showed a long row of long, pointed teeth, sharp as razor blades that could tear flesh and bone from any celestial being in the Universe, from what it looked like. Where the hell did this beast come from? Were there some unknown species dwelling under the surface of the Spica planet that the Orion Empire didn't know of?

Lucifer's first thought was not to think twice and just wipe this strange apparition from the face of the Universe—without asking any questions. First of all, Lucifer didn't want to be disrupted now by *anything*, and second, this kind of being, whom he'd never seen in his life, in spite of all the travels he'd done across the Universe, certainly must mean trouble.

Prince Lucifer pointed his weapon toward the beast, ready to pull the trigger, but something held him back for a second. The being still stared at him with his evil eyes, but showed no signs of wishing to fight. He held a similar weapon in his hand that Lucifer had, so obviously he'd gotten it from Orion, or he had stolen it from a dead Orion warrior. However, this beast did not point his weapon toward Lucifer, but instead it was pointed toward the ground. All he did was to stare at his adversary.

It was an awkward moment that followed. Lucifer hesitated to blow this being to Kingdom Come, and for several seconds the two just stared at each other. For a split second, Lucifer felt like he knew this being from somewhere—and that he knew him well. Still, he couldn't decide whether he knew him as a friend or a foe. The next moment, Lucifer decided not to take any chances with this strange creature—let's annihilate him!

It was then that the being started communicating. For the first time since the two encountered each other, one of them now opened up his mind so that the other one could perceive his thoughts, which previously had been blocked.

“Wait, wait!” the creature said with a nervous voice. “Don’t shoot—it’s me! I’m sorry, I forgot...!”

In the next moment, the creature shapeshifted into a humanoid with black skin. He shrunk slightly and became a few inches shorter, but was still of an impressive stature. His cloak shrunk accordingly to fit his new body type, and he pulled off his hood, so that Lucifer could clearly see his head and face, which was covered with a semi-long black beard, carefully braided. His hair was curly and long, landing on his shoulder. He looked at Lucifer with a grin.

“I’m sorry, father!” he said. “I used that mockup in the battle and forgot that I still had it. Phew, you almost killed me!”

“Maybe that would have been just as well, Marduk!” Lucifer lowered his weapon and walked the few yards to where the mountain top ended, and a deep precipice led down to the valley below. “Take a look, my son. I’ve been thinking!”

Marduk stood beside his father and stared down into the valley, about 3000 feet from where they stood.

“How did you find me here?” asked Lucifer.

“It was easy. I was fighting down in the valley when I suddenly saw lightning and thunder on the top of this mountain. Heavy rocks fell down from the cliff and split into a thousand pieces before they landed in the valley where the fight was raging. No one seemed to notice because everybody was so caught up with fighting. I noticed, however, and I figured it couldn’t be anyone but you. I wasn’t sure whom you were fighting against, though, to create all that impact. I decided I had to figure out what was going on and assist you if necessary. It happened so fast that I forgot to change form. I used the beast mockup down there—it scared the hell out of some less experienced Orions. Anyway, it seems like I came too late, albeit you seem in good shape. Whom were you fighting with?”



Fig. 2. Khan En.lil on his Throne in Orion.

Lucifer’s fury came back, and he threw his weapon and buried it deep into a tree. His eyes were like laser beams. “My brother! My Crown is gone! Do you understand what that means? That creep, by refusing me to wear my Crown, I can never again claim the Throne of Orion—I can never become Khan Lucifer. I have lost that right forever, no matter what I do! He’s my little brother, for heaven’s sake! He has no right! He has no right! I am the eldest, and I have more power!!!”

He calmed down a little. “At least I thought I had,” he added. Then he fluffed himself up again. “Oh well, a battle lost, perhaps, but not the war! I will show him! And I will show my stepfather, my mother, and every single soul in this stupid universe who is the cleverest, the strongest, the best strategist, the best actor, the best manipulator, and foremost—THE BEST WARRIOR in the whole Universe! Come, my son! We have a lot of planning to do. One day I will sit on the Throne of Orion, and I will be the

Khan Almighty! When I'm done, there will be no Queen of the Stars anymore—only a Khan King! The Queen's Throne shall forever be empty! I declare war against the Orion Empire, and I have a plan! It just needs to be adjusted a little bit, and I need your help. After all, when I'm done with these beings, you'll be Crown Prince Marduk, which is your rightful title!"

Marduk smiled and nodded his head. "Well spoken, father! I am with you all the way! Where are we going?"

"Aldebaran! Alpha Tauri! That will be my resort for now, where we can plan everything, step by step, so we can take them all by surprise. But first, before I strike against Satania,<sup>178</sup> I will strike where it hurts the most. I want them all to suffer—my brother included! Also, Aldebaran shall be my stronghold because it is very strategically located. It's located between Aries and Orion in a straight line, making a 'trail of stars.' By occupying Aldebaran and most of the Pleiadian star systems, we can create a disruption—a congestion—which makes it extremely hard for the Empire to communicate between the star systems along this trail of stars. First, but second in importance, is that there are asterisms on this trail that are very central to the Orion Empire, and if we can disrupt the communication from Orion to those asterisms and the other way around, we have created a lot of damage already there. Second, and even more important, is that this trail of stars is under my brothers, Prince Ninurta, control! He will be furious!" Lucifer burst out in a hysterical laughter, which Marduk after a while started participating in, when he began to understand the consequences of what his father was planning. To make sure that his son really got it, Lucifer continued explaining:

"You see, it's already done! While we were here, fighting in the Spica system, some loyal Neteru officers led a strike on Aldebaran. The Orion Empire had the star system under control, and quite a few MIKH/MAKH warriors were stationed there, but there were not enough of them. One of my best Generals planned the strike with great brilliance, and after a short but intensive battle, we managed to drive the Orions out of the Aldebaran system, which now belongs to us! Spica is already ours, albeit it annoys me that my brother, as a last misdeed, managed to chop the Crown off my head!"

"At least he didn't annihilate you, father," Marduk interposed.

"He might just as well!!!!" Lucifer shouted. "This is humiliating!" Then he took a deep breath. "Well, you're right, Marduk. If he would have annihilated me, it would be the height of intimidation. I will show Ninurta what a terrible mistake it was not to catch me and put me on trial. He's going to regret it a hundred times over! Then I will show him who is the *real* Prince En.lil—you, my son!"

Lucifer took a last look at the battlefield, 3000 feet below, and now he smiled. Spica was his—no use to stay there anymore because from thereon, his trusted Generals

---

<sup>178</sup> The Inner Sanctuary of the Orion Empire, where the Throne of Orion is located. It is said that the location of Satania is in the Mintaka star system in Orion's Belt.

could handle the situation themselves. It was time for him and his son to establish their resort in the Aldebaran system.

The next second, the two men of impressive stature transformed into two round, shining orbs and disappeared into the KHA. A thought later, they both arrived in Aldebaran.

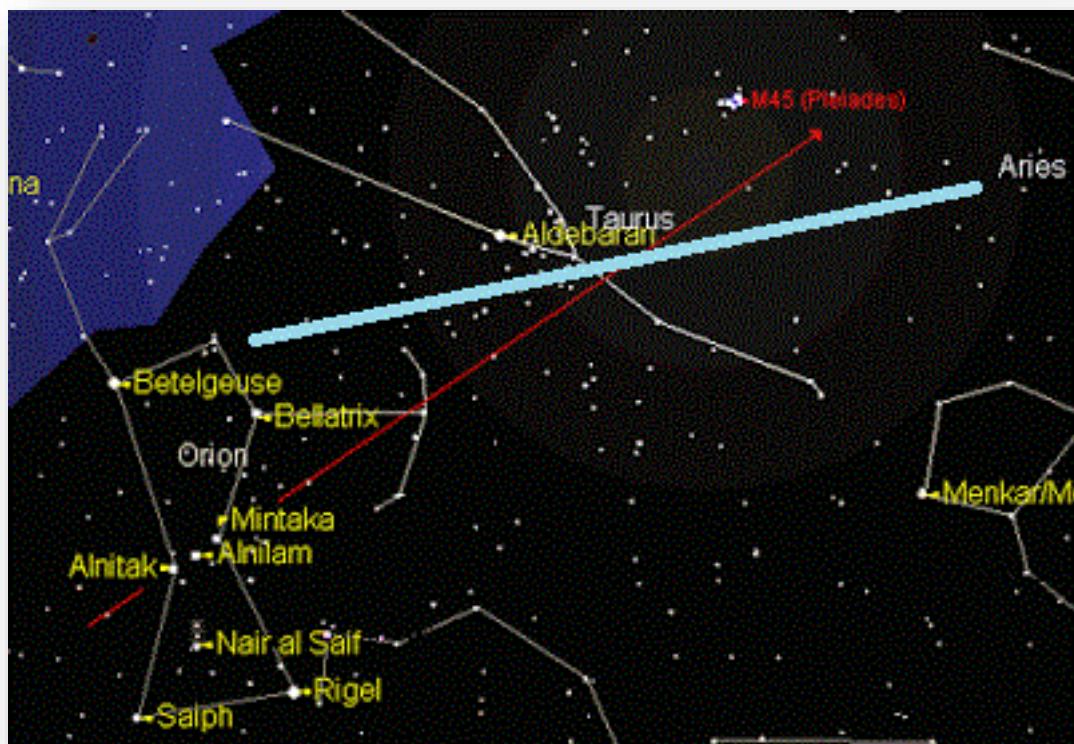


Fig. 3. “Trail of Stars” (thick light-blue line). Aldebaran sits like a “blockage” in the middle of Aries and Orion.

## II. The Invasion Came, Comes, and will Come from the Pleiades!

The Sumerian and the Babylonian/Akkadian texts were altered many times in the ancient past, as we discussed in previous papers and so were the Vedas, until the AIF felt more at ease with what they released to the public. Some people think that the oldest Sumerian or Vedic records, for example, which they have found deeply buried and perhaps untouched for thousands of years, must be legitimate, telling the true story. What people are not thinking about, though, is that the records were manipulated in the first place in many cases, so it doesn't matter how old they are.

We have talked about Satyaloka, also called Brahmaloka, being the highest of the lokas in all the Puranas. It is also sometimes called Brahmapura and is the topmost

loka in the material universe.<sup>179</sup> Notice, however, that it is the highest loka in the *material universe*—not the spiritual universe aka the KHAAs. The material universe is the universe you and I can perceive with our 3-D senses. In other words, Satyaloka is very low in comparison with what is hidden from us.

Now, if we go back to the Nakshatras (pull them up if you want to and keep them in a separate tab to compare: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)), which we talked about in the last two papers, we see that one of the Nakshatras, 4;9; is called *Rohini*, the “red one”—a name for Aldebaran. It’s also known as *brāhmī*. Moreover, the Deity of Aldebaran is Brahma, who since the invasion of Earth is also known as Lord Vishnu, aka Lord En.ki.<sup>180</sup> All this is evident to what we have discussed so far regarding Aldebaran (in *fig. 3*, we can also see the “trail of stars” Lucifer talked about.)

I also mentioned that at least parts of the Pleiades are under Lucifer’s control, which is confirmed in the Nakshatras as well. Nakshatra 3 is called *Krittika*, which is “an old name of the Pleiades.”<sup>181</sup> Again, according to the same Nakshatra; who is the Deity of the Pleiades? The answer is Agni. Does the reader remember who Agni is? I know it’s confusing with all the names, so I will remind you—Agni equates En.ki.

However, not only Agni/En.ki is associated with Aldebaran; so is also Inanna/Ishtar/Astarte/Isis. Let’s take a look.

**Quote #1:** In the Mesopotamian Epic of Gilgamesh, one of the earliest works of literature, the goddess Ishtar sends Taurus, the Bull of Heaven, to kill Gilgamesh for spurning her advances. Gilgamesh is depicted as the neighboring constellation of Orion, and in the sky they face each other as if engaged in combat.<sup>182</sup>

So, Ishtar is backed up by Taurus, the Bull, meaning that she has some kind of say in the ruler-ship of Taurus. Gilgamesh was the human/AIF hybrid who wanted the *Immortality of the Gods* and was looking for the Elixir that could help him achieve this, but regardless of Ishtar’s antagonism against Gilgamesh, Taurus *is* facing Orion as if in combat when we look at the star constellations.

Now, didn’t Gilgamesh blow it when he refused to have sex with Ishtar? Did he really understand who Ishtar was? When we read Ishtar or Inanna, we read in it a totally different being than is intended—Ishtar and Inanna were taken over when Inanna went to the Underworld to meet her “twin sister;” the darker aspect of herself, and Ishtar now became Ereškigal! The Queen of the Underworld had power over life and death, and if someone could give Gilgamesh the *Soma*, the “Life Elixir,” it was her. He spoiled it (good for him).

However, what does Orion have to do with it? Let’s continue.

---

<sup>179</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brahmapura>

<sup>180</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List\\_of\\_Nakshatras](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra#List_of_Nakshatras)

<sup>181</sup> Ibid.

<sup>182</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/taurus.html>

**Quote #2:** 'In early Mesopotamian art, the Bull of Heaven was closely associated with Inanna, the Sumerian goddess of sexual love, fertility, and warfare. One of the oldest depictions shows the bull standing before the goddess' standard; since it has 3 stars depicted on its back (the cuneiform sign for "star-constellation"), there is good reason to regard this as the constellation later known as Taurus.<sup>183</sup>

The way I see it is that after Lucifer's Rebellion and Lucifer being cast out of "An," *Heaven*, he took his resort to Aldebaran and the Pleiades—a sanctuary he soon also came to share with his future consort, Queen Ereškigal. The Taurus/Bull constellation is depicted in the night sky as facing Orion in combat, which is Lucifer's future goal. *The Invasion will come from the Pleiades* as well as *the Invasion came from the Pleiades!*

Having listened to the Pleiadian lectures over the years is paying off! There are things I wouldn't have been able to put together if I hadn't listened to them and read Barbara Marciniak's channeled books. In a lecture that now is a few years old, the Pleiadians said that their ancestors were the branch of the Fallen Angels that descended to Mount Hermon, led by the "dark angel," Azazel.<sup>184</sup> They were the Giants who came and raped human women and created Giant offspring, the *Nephilim*. What the Pleiadians never said is that these Giants from the Pleiades were no different from the original AIF team. *The Invasion came from the Pleiades* because that's where Lucifer resided at the time when he decided to invade Earth! "Azazel" and his team are in no shape and form differentiated from the rest of the AIF. It's just that at one point in time, some of the AIF Minions decided (or were ordered to?) create a new life form on Earth—the Giants. It was an experiment like everything else. As a side note, they also got the pleasure of seducing human females, whom they found irresistibly attractive. Hypothetically, these beings *could*, in their interdimensional form, have sex with human females—especially in dream state—but that's not what they wanted. They wanted to experience sex the way humans experience sex. How did they do that? By taking on human male bodies, of course. That's how they did it, and that didn't create any Giant Nephilim—how could it? No, the Nephilim were created in laboratories—possibly on Mars. Still, the issue is—the Alien Invasion, which forced the Orion settlers here on Earth to retreat back to Orion, came from the Pleiades!

Now, if we look at the constellations again (*fig. 4* below), with Taurus facing Orion, this has two significances. First, it symbolizes this ancient battle between the Pleiades and Orion here in our solar system, but it also symbolizes a future threat from the Pleiades, saying, *the day will come when we will invade Orion and take over Satania—Orion's Inner Sanctuary, and the sky will show everybody that we mean business!*

---

<sup>183</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taurus\\_\(constellation\)#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taurus_(constellation)#History_and_mythology)

<sup>184</sup> Genesis 6: 1-4.



Fig. 4. Taurus, the Bull, attacking Orion, who defends himself with his club.  
In the right eye of the Bull we can see Aldebaran shine.

The Bull has already horned Orion once in the War of the Titans, and in the night sky we see him on his way to horn him again.

Another interesting thing here is something else I learned from the Pleiadians. I have brought it up before, but not in this exact relation. The Pleiadians say that we humans will have a great part in the future war between the Pleiades and Orion. As I mentioned earlier in this paper, the entire Pleiades, or Taurus Constellation, is not yet under Lucifer's control. In the future, however, it looks like Lucifer wants the entire constellation to be his to rule—possibly because it will be a strong and strategic military unification in a future war. Here on Earth, we have already started planning for all this with our research in Artificial Intelligence (AI), Supersoldiers, cyborgs, cloning, and Singularity, etc. On the timeline where this will be brought to fruition, humanity as a *Social Memory Complex (SMC)*, will be the foot soldiers who attacks the Pleiades that

are not yet under Lucifer's control. This independent part of the Pleiades will fight back, and a terrific civil war will break out in the Pleiades. The future humans (a faction of which we call the "Gray aliens") will fight ferociously and without fear because our emotions will be controlled on proxy, possibly from a location on Saturn. According to the Pleiadians themselves, this is what is happening in the Pleiades "as they speak!" They try to convince us that En.ki is amongst the rebel group who wants independence in the Pleiades, and he wants mankind to evolve "naturally," without technology, while En.lil is the "bad guy," who has instigated the process leading to the civil war in the Pleiades. The Pleiadians are thereby saying that they are working with En.ki to help us humans here in our time (the twenty-first century) to choose a more peaceful timeline without AI, cloning, and all the rest of it. That way, hopefully, the violent timeline that led to the war in the Pleiades will be erased and at the same time save the beings in the Pleiades from our ferocious selves, armed to our teeth with En.lil's deadly weapons.

Not even with the most objectivity one can imagine would the above agenda make sense. The evidence against it is, as they say—overwhelming. However, the reader can clearly see how we are being deceived from many different angles at once, and it's certainly a great task to keep our minds straight in all this. The bottom line is, however, that the AIF, once again from the Constellation of Taurus, want to attack Orion, but this time with a much greater force, where we humans are a part of the agenda.

It's evident that Lucifer/En.ki at one point retreated to the Pleiades, and better yet, Aldebaran. With this in mind, suddenly evidence in other aspects of the larger scheme of things start emerging. One example is the consistent myth that En.lil was Jehovah. This can now be totally debunked by just picking evidence left and right. I picked the following because it comes from a "neutral" source, without any agenda in the Jehovah case.

**Quote #3:** It [the Bull] has been associated with the animal that Adam first offered in sacrifice, or with the later victims in the Jewish temple; and the Christian school of which Novidius was spokesman recognized in Taurus the Ox that stood with the ass by the manger at the blessed Nativity ...<sup>185</sup>

The Bull goes way back in mythology and tradition, obviously, and was the first animal Adam supposedly offered to "God." Why a bull? Because it was the animal most closely connected with God, aka Lucifer.

As we can see, Aldebaran and the whole Taurus Constellation, plus the Pleiades in specific, have a very important part in the past, present, and future of our sector of the Galaxy, including our own solar system to a large degree. However, this is just the tip of the iceberg. There is more—a lot more!

---

<sup>185</sup> Richard Hinckley Allen, "Star Names, their Lore and Meaning," pp. 381-82, op. cit., as reprinted in the Dover edition, 1963. It has been carefully proofread, and is believed to be free from errors. Web address: [http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Topics/astronomy/Texts/secondary/ALLSTA/Taurus\\*.html](http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Topics/astronomy/Texts/secondary/ALLSTA/Taurus*.html)

### III. Some Present Time Connections between the Bull and the Pleiades in General

The Pleiades have a great deal of importance in today's New Age movement, as I think most of us have seen. However, in that sense, this asterism has taken on a relatively benevolent role. Not so much so by the New Agers themselves, but through manipulation that has hit target from many different angles.

Many say that the New Age Movement actually started with Madame Helena Blavatsky and her channeling of the Ascended Masters—which with time developed into the so-called Ashtar Command. Out of Blavatsky's teachings came the *Theosophical Society*, a highly Luciferian movement. We are going to discuss this movement quite extensively in this paper because it's highly relevant in today's politics.

Ashtar is said to originate in Sirius, but also has tentacles that are reaching out toward Arcturus and the Pleiades, and they are usually portraying themselves as the attractive tall and blond "Nordics." We discussed the Ashtar Command to some extent in *The Third Level of Learning*. Blavatsky and her successors, Alice Bailey and Anne Besant also wrote and talked about the Egyptian Goddess, Isis—Mme Blavatsky even wrote a book called *Isis Revealed*. We don't need to look very far before we can see that there is a connection between Ashtar, Isis, Sirius, and the Pleiades.

In previous papers I have emphasized the importance of sound in this Third Dimension. How words are pronounced and the similarity between many of them when they are spoken can be of great importance and is deeply embedded into our DNA. In what we just discussed, we have a few different names that are connected by the sound of them—Ashtar, Ishtar, Astarte, Attar, Astar, and Ast. Now, let us distinguish and then connect.

Astarte is simply the Greek name of the Babylonian goddess Ishtar,<sup>186</sup> and so is Attar<sup>187</sup> and Astar.<sup>188</sup> The word *Ast* means "Female of Throne," or "Queen of the Throne,"<sup>189</sup> and refers to Isis<sup>190</sup> who is the heiress of the Throne of the Orion Empire. Thus, we can see that all these names and word are associated with the same being—Ishtar/Isis. The Ashtar Command can now easily, by sound, be interchangeable with the *Ishtar Command*, and we can get a good hint where this channeling comes from.

If the Ashtar Command is telling us that they come as our Saviors, or are our beneficiaries, and we feel we can relate to that, we are indeed deceiving ourselves and are in deep trouble—obviously so, from what we have learnt in the *Wes Penre Papers*.

---

<sup>186</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Astarte>

<sup>187</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Attar\\_\(god\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Attar_(god))

<sup>188</sup> Ibid.

<sup>189</sup> <http://ancientegyptonline.co.uk/isis.html>

<sup>190</sup> Ibid.

The Ashtar Command goes back to a channeler called George van Tassel, who claimed to be channeling this group of beings in the early 1950s. Since then, many channelers claim to have had contact with this Galactic group of ETs or spiritual entities. They have often predicted end-of-the-world-scenarios with themselves being the saviors of mankind. The origin of these beings differs depending on whom you are talking to, but there are many who say they have been told by the Ashtar Command that they reside in one of the Pleiadian star systems.

Although Marciniak's Pleiadians do not want to discuss the Ashtar Command and don't believe in Saviors whatsoever, these beings are still promoting themselves as benevolent toward mankind and are said to be working with En.ki. Thereby, we can sense a "good cop, bad cop" situation here, confusing the masses and putting the ETs in two camps—good and bad Pleiadians. Psychological warfare like this is a must in mind control, and it's not absent here, either.



Fig. 5. Ashtar Command's Logo with the female vagina in the center.

Here we have the mission of the Ashtar Command, also called *The Galactic Federation of Light*:

**Quote #4:** "The Ashtar Command is the airborne division of the Great Brother/Sisterhood of Light, under the administrative direction of Commander Ashtar and the spiritual guidance of Lord Sananda, our Commander-in-Chief, known to Earth as Jesus the Christ. Composed of millions of starships and personnel from many civilizations, we are here to assist Earth and humanity through the current cycle of planetary cleansing and polar realignment. We serve like midwives in the birthing of humanity from dense-physical to physical-etheric bodies of light, capable of ascending into the fifth dimension along with the Earth."

"We of the Brotherhood of Light, and we who serve in the Intergalactic Fleets and Cosmic Federation Councils, come forth to bring you knowledge for a most eventful and confusing transition ..."<sup>191</sup>

The readers probably have noticed that what we're now discussing is to some degree a recap of the *Third Level of Learning*, but it's very important and worth repeating—repetition is also something that is bound to happen when the things we are discussing are beginning to come full circle.

Marciniak's Pleiadians (from now on called the *MP*) boldly state that the Galactic Federation of Light is disinformation, but does this mean that the Ashtar Command and the Federation don't exist? Not necessary. They exist but are not what they say that they are. Ashtar and Ishtar are two names that are too similar to be ignored—the AIF work extensively with sound. *This means that Ereškigal—herself a Pleiadian resident who took over Ishtar's/Inanna's and Isis's role—is most possibly in charge of the Galactic Federation of Light and the Ashtar Command.*

To add to the confusion, we have the MP who reject the Ashtar Command and *any* Galactic Federation, but when we study Ashtar, these websites often promote the MP—so it's making it very confusing and putting people in different camps, which is also the intention. It's actually brilliant because as long as people are in different camps, nothing "earth-shaking" will happen, and time is just running. Ten years later, such movements haven't moved an inch—it's all by design.

#### *IV. Vril, Hitler, and the Aldebaran/Pleiadian Connection, and who are Supriem David Rockefeller, Michael Noel Prescott, and the Modern Thule Society?*

One thing is certain—Aldebaran and the Pleiades have played a big role in virtually all mythology around the world. There are many other star systems that are also mentioned in different mythologies, of course, but few of them are mentioned as often as Aldebaran and the Pleiades. This is something we can't ignore—we would certainly be fools if we did. Instead, we should look into everything that has to do with this asterism except when it's obvious disinformation.

There is one myth that never seems to escape me. I have tried to put it in the peripherals, ignoring it, and shaking it off. I have had many opportunities to just discard it, but it clings to me and slides off as a slippery serpent.

What I'm referring to here is my book, *The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*, which I wrote back in 2009 and which you can find online if you go here: <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/>. The publication of this book was followed

---

<sup>191</sup> <http://www.gracewatcher.com/ashtarcommand.html>

by a couple of very stormy years when people were lively discussing it. The first edition had half a million hits on the Internet in the first two weeks after the publication.

The book is the story about then 34 year old Marduk-wanna-be, Supriem David Rockefeller. The reader who is not familiar with him and what went on around his character, I would suggest at least skim the e-book to get a general idea.



Fig.6. Supriem David Rockefeller the way he looks like today.

Much of the book is disinformation but quite cleverly done. I could have taken down the book long ago, but I have no intentions to do that. This is definitely one of these books you need to read between the lines—that's where the *real* story is, and *that* story has some quite interesting things to tell us.

In fact, Supriem talked to me about *Supersoldiers* before that term had become widely discussed, and he claimed to be a vehicle for Marduk/En.ki (sometimes the two were mixed), and Lucifer (same entity), who had still not been activated. He was still Chris Raynes, an “ordinary” man who had been raised by a somehow ordinary family. He legally took his name Supriem David Rockefeller in 2010, after had used that name for years. He claimed that his mentor is the old David Rockefeller himself, and that the Global Elite has big plans for him. The office of David Rockefeller denies that they have anything to do with Supriem, but that is not evidence enough—if Supriem does have Rockefeller connections, their office would of course deny it, and if he doesn’t have Rockefeller connections, they would deny it as well.

The David Rockefeller connection is very hard to prove, but I never put too much importance on that particular subject—there were other things about Supriem that were more interesting.

As I mentioned above, I had *half a million visitors in the first two weeks!* I had (and still have) never heard of something like that. This is something David Icke and others who are as famous as he is might have, but I was not a very well-known researcher at the time because I never did videos, interviews, or anything which would increase my “fame.” I had exposed the Global Elite for 11 years and never come close to something like that, but the Supriem info took off like wildfire, and it was discussed all over the Internet! In many ways, it still is! How is that possible?

In the beginning, Supriem did all he could to debunk me, and I was even threatened. He did not want me to write what I’d found out about him, which is another odd thing. However, when he realized that I was not going to drop the subject, he fed me with disinformation, i.e. some information had truth to it, and some was obviously false. After much consideration, I decided to tell the story from *his* angle, with and without the disinformation. This is why I named the book “The *Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller*.”

Supriem said his body was chosen to host Lucifer’s soul, and Supriem was preparing for this takeover. My understanding was that it would happen as a “walk-in,” where the soul of Lucifer/Marduk/En.ki descends into the human body, and Supriem’s soul is pushed to the background.



Fig. 7. Johann Adam Weishaupt

Suddenly I found out that he had “competition.” The *Bavarian Illuminati* is a secret society that has lived underground since the late 1700s when it orchestrated the French Revolution. This is historical facts and can be read in history books and online.

Some of America's Founding Fathers had connection with this revolutionary society, run by a German Grandmaster named Adam Weishaupt.

After Weishaupt's society had witnessed that the French Aristocracy had gotten beheaded in the guillotine, the Bavarian Illuminati was heavily attacked and fled underground. The German authorities thought they had managed to destroy the secret society. However, the Bavarian Illuminati suddenly ascended, becoming the instigators of the Russian Revolution, after which Communism was established in Russia under Lenin's regime. The entire Russian Royal Family—the Romanovs—were brutally murdered.

Today, they claim to be a peaceful society that wants to create change via peaceful means. Their website is <http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/>. They read my story about Supriem and wrote an article about it on their own website, suggesting that Supriem very well could be part of something called "The Brotherhood of Shadows," where twelve candidates—all born in the 1970s—were having their bodies manipulated in order to host the soul of the "Demiurge," who in their philosophy is the ruler of the Archons<sup>192</sup> (yes, this society has Gnostic roots). Only one candidate will prove himself worthy, and the other ones will be defeated and killed (they may even kill each other). Two other people who claim to be candidates for hosting the soul of Lucifer are Michael Lee Hill, who the reader knows from papers in previous levels of learning. The other one is James Casbolt, aka Michael Prince, a well-known mind-controlled survivor who can be found all over the Internet.<sup>193</sup> Who the other nine candidates are, I have no idea. I don't even know if any of these candidates are legitimate, but they sure make a big fuzz about it themselves. There has been a huge debunk program against James Casbolt, and I think most people today think he is a fraud or a hoax. To me, that does not resonate. Of course, it depends on what we mean by "fraud and hoax." Similar to any other of these mind-controlled so-called "Supersoldiers" who come out and speak, he is not going to tell us the whole truth—only what his handlers allow him to say. Sometimes he lies. He has been very blunt with stating this fact to the public, and still the public attacks him for being a liar instead of listening, and again—reading what's between the lines! What is this guy really saying? We are not going to learn anything if we throw out the baby with the bathwater.

The question is; how much of all this *is* true? If Marduk, En.ki, or Lucifer wants to descend and stand in front of us, claiming to be our Savior, he either needs a hybrid body of flesh and blood, strong enough to house the form of energy we're discussing, or he shapeshifts into human form and appears as real as you and me. However, in the long run it's easier to have a real 3-D body. Supriem has been abusing his own body for many years from drinking huge quantities of alcohol. Does he want to prove that his body can handle it—that it's strong enough to host the body of the gods despite of this? Also, if so, why is he and the others so eager to let someone else—be it a god or

---

<sup>192</sup> [http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Supriem-Rockefeller\(1584416\).htm](http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/Supriem-Rockefeller(1584416).htm)

<sup>193</sup> <http://www.thebasesproject.org/2014/04/james-casbolt-michael-prince-evidence.html>

whomever—take over their bodies? The answer is mind-control. These candidates, if they really exist as such, are programmed to see it as an honor to be the one to host the soul of such a deity.

There are several reasons why I am not totally writing off these stories. Supriem, for example, started promoting himself as Supriem already as an adolescent. He is now, on the Winter solstice of 2014, 40 years old, and he hasn't changed his story in these 25 plus years! Why would a person dedicate his entire life to such rubbish, if that's what it is? I can see a teenager doing it—maybe even an immature adult, 25 to 30 years old, but after that it becomes rather ridiculous and boring, one would think. He has to grow up sometime, but he is still claiming to be who he always said he is.



Fig. 8. A young Supriem

For this to be consistent over all these years, there must be some kind of truth behind it. Mind-control? Certainly, but for what purpose? Is it really for the purpose he says it is, or is something more sinister happening here?

Supriem has on and off been working together with Michael Noel Prescott, a black magician (although he wouldn't call himself that) who calls up demons with the help from Aleister Crowley-based magick and a German offshoot of the Thule Society (Thule Gesellschaft). The front person for this offshoot is a German researcher into ancient prophecies going under the pseudonym Jarl Vidar. Jarl claims that he has the sign of Osiris tattooed on his body since birth, and Osiris is, as we know, an Egyptian name for Lord En.ki.



Fig. 9. Thule Order, German “Freiherr,” Jarl Vidar.

Supriem claims that he is in contact with certain extraterrestrial beings who are helping him in his quest, such as the Sirians. Jarl Vidar also claims ET connections to his secret society. He is waiting for the gods to appear so the Battle of Armageddon can start. This way, Earth can be cleansed from unwanted humans, and only a fragment of humanity will survive. The gods will then help humanity build the New Earth, so we can enter the New Aeon—the *New Golden Age*. These gods are the “Anunnaki,” and according to the Thule Society, they came to Earth a long time ago from the star Aldebaran!<sup>194</sup>

In 2009-2010, I communicated with Jarl Vidar, and he decided to give me two “plates,” which he said were ancient plates, found in a sarcophagus in Antarctica by a German expedition in 1939. There are many more plates, he claims, but they are kept under strict security by the Thule Order. Jarl does not yet have access to them all.

These so-called *Ilat-Litum Plates* contain the story of the gods from when they landed on Earth and up to recent time. They also include a prophecy of when these gods will return and “cleanse” the Earth. The prophecy is written in code, apparently, and

---

<sup>194</sup> This whole story can be read in my e-book, “The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller.”

Jarl is trying to decipher the codes. Supposedly, a stargate needs to be opened by the Thule society here on Earth—a project in which Tibetan monks participate. The stargate will let the gods through. Jarl also claims to have access to the mythical interdimensional realm of Agartha—the Hollow Earth.



Fig. 10. James Casbolt, aka James Prince.

Jarl told me that the gate is now open, which would mean that the gods are either here now or can come anytime. This is all according to Jarl and the Thule Society, of course.

The Ilat-Litum Plates were found in Antarctica, deeply buried under the snow. The reason the expedition found the plates was because they followed the instructions from the so-called *Vril Ladies* of the Vril Society who supposedly channeled these Anunnaki beings from Aldebaran, 65 light-years from Earth. These Vril Ladies were led by a young medium whose name was Maria Orsic. These women all had extremely long hair in a time where short hair was in fashion—back in the early 1900s. They were also red-haired, and their hair worked as antennas, we are told. The story of the Vril Society and Maria Orsic can also be verified. There is much information on them—they really existed and they *are* said to have channeled entities from Aldebaran. The reason I think that the Aldebaran story has some value is because of some additional information I have gathered. The reader will soon see what I mean.

The Anunnaki told the channelers where to find the plates, and allegedly the sarcophagus was found exactly where it was supposed to be. The plates were in an ancient language and were translated into German by Tibetan monks I received the German translation of the first two plates, which I translated into English, with a lot of help from German readers of my websites. For the first time, the Ilat-Litum plates were translated into English, and the result can be read here: <http://supriemrockefeller.wordpress.com/category/10-chapter-x/> (scroll down).

As we can see, the plates tell a different story about En.ki and the Anunnaki than what we are used to hear. This is the story the Thule Society is working with.

What I am telling the reader here is only a short synopsis of the “Supriem Myth,” but the whole thing can be read in details in my e-book. The story ends with that the Vril Ladies, who allegedly were not Nazis, had their information stolen by the Nazis, and the Vril Society had to go underground. Maria Orsic and the other women in the society (only women were allowed) supposedly fled to Aldebaran. If this is true or not is up for debate, but these women all disappeared in 1945. They could of course have gone underground as well or been executed by the Nazis.

The Vril Ladies also channeled information from the same beings on how to build flying saucers, and these blueprints came into the hands of the Nazis who then built the so-called *Foo Fighters* that were encountered by the Allies during the end of World War II. The allies reported that these Foo Fighters challenged every known physical laws by the way they flew. Allegedly, this alien technology was brought to the United States immediately after World War II ended. The most brilliant Nazi scientists were smuggled over to the United States in something called *Operation Paperclip*—something that has been acknowledged by the U.S. Government. The late Verner von Braun was one of the brilliant rocket scientists that were brought over here, and he and his colleagues were supposedly in possession of this ET technology. Shortly after World War II, the U.S. started building flying saucers, and with time, more advanced crafts were developed, after they got more technology from the aliens in the beginning of the 1950s when President Eisenhower met with the “Grays.” Today, Lockheed Martin is the Company that possesses most of this alien technology and are using it to support the Military Industrial Complex. In fact, I would say that Lockheed Martin is *part of* the Military Industrial Complex (MIC). All this is general knowledge and can be read about all over the Internet.

Dr. Josef Mengele, the Nazi doctor and scientist who made horrific experiments of children—and twins in general—during the Second World War was also transferred over to America under the umbrella of Operation Paperclip. He became known as “Doctor Green” and was under this code name able to continue his research in the field of mind-control. Because of his research (and because of a few other scientists and medical doctors as well), the U.S. now has very sophisticated and evil mind-control programs. In the year 2000 I was personally living together, and doing research together with a lady who had been subjected to extensive mind-control by Doctor Green, aka Doctor Mengele.

The reason I am recapping this whole story is because in the midst of it are the ETs, who allegedly come from Aldebaran. Their story is very questionable, as the reader can see, but that is not the point. My suggestion is that the Ilat Litum Plates are only one batch of plates, cuneiform, and other kinds of text that lie hidden and buried all over our planet. Some were probably buried in the past, while others might have been inserted from the future in order for us to find them at a certain point in time to strengthen the “evidence” of the agenda the AIF might have.

There is always this option that the Ilat-Litum Plates are false altogether and just fraudulent from the beginning to the end, but if so—who wrote them, and why? It

makes more sense to me that they are written the way they are for a reason, and I think they were probably written by the AIF—or their Sages, to be exact.

What it boils down to, anyway, is the common connection with Aldebaran and the Pleiadian star sign.

Another thing that has come to mind is a question I have, and I've mentioned this earlier: are the red-haired Vril Ladies actually descendants of Isis' creation of the "Ladies of Fire" in Prince Ninurta's sanctuary—his Garden of Eden—back in the time after the biblical Flood? I find this thought intriguing and not something I would discard immediately.

In the beginning, when I exposed Supriem Rockefeller, Prescott, and the Thule Order, I was attacked by them, and even threatened. They did not want the information on the Internet, exposing what they were doing. Also, they didn't want the world to know that they are in possession of what they call a "Vril Machine," which can take advantage of the universal energies, which they call the "Vril" (a term coined by the science fiction writer, Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton—and of course, many truths are hidden under the veil of "fiction"), and thereby activate a third strand of human DNA (most humans have a double helix, but Thule could allegedly activate a third helix and thus create "super humans"). However, when they realized that I would not stop exposing this, they decided to give me selected information that I could publish (and of course, they gave me a lot of disinformation as well), but they became more friendly with me. Jarl Vidar even told me that if I come to Europe again, I could visit him and stay a few days, and he would take me to Agartha, and show it to me, and I would get to meet some of gods, who still live there. Also, for those who are wondering—I am sure they will not "take me out" if I go to Jarl's place. That's not the way they operate.

I definitely don't want the reader to take the Supriem/Thule story at face value because that would be a big mistake. All I want is to mention it here, and if the reader wants to learn more, please visit my e-book, download it, and decide for yourself what fits into the bigger picture and what does not. What I am saying, though, is that there are too many "coincidences" between this story and the research I have provided in these papers. When we continue through this paper, the reader will be given more information about Aldebaran and how it relates to my research. This will show the reader exactly what I mean.

Hitler was also channeling the "gods," according to a documentary on Swedish Television in the 1990s called "Hitler and the Occult," and he was afraid. He told his closest generals that he had seen the gods—the pure Aryan gods—and they were horrifying. He was afraid of them. Still, he wanted the future humans to be like them. The author and researcher, Steve Omar, also mentioned this in his "World War III" article from 1999, where he said, "It is a well-documented publicized fact that Hitler often went into trances and spoke to his military commanders. His chair press officer, Dr. Dietrich testified his belief that Hitler was possessed by demons. Hitler told his High Command his belief in the Superman who had ruled the planet in the times of Atlantis and Thule, and after the war of the gods that led to the fall of Atlantis the Superman, who were the Masters of the World, had gone underground..." "The New

Man is living among us now! He is here! Isn't that I enough for you? I will tell you a secret. I have seen the New Man. He is intrepid and cruel. I was afraid of him!"<sup>195</sup>

#### *V. The Nazis, Free Energy, Anti-Gravity, and the Aldebaran Mystery*

**Quote #5:** "We cannot take the credit for our record advancement in certain scientific fields alone; we have been helped." *Dr. Hermann Oberth, rocket engineer for the Third Reich, and later advanced rocket technology for the American manned space launches.*

When asked by whom, he replied: "The people of other worlds."<sup>196</sup>



Fig. 11. Hermann Oberth (left) and Wernher von Braun (right).

Most readers probably know about Wernher von Braun, the famous rocket engineer who worked for the Nazis during World War II and was secretly transferred to the U.S. after the war, so he didn't have to stand before the War Tribunal. Instead, the U.S. offered him to start working for their government. It resulted in von Braun becoming one of the leading rocket engineers for the Apollo Project.<sup>197</sup> He said already in 1959:

---

<sup>195</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida\\_alien/war\\_celestialconflicts01.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/war_celestialconflicts01.htm)

<sup>196</sup> <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimmicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

<sup>197</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wernher\\_von\\_Braun](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wernher_von_Braun)

**Quote #6:** We find ourselves faced by powers which are far stronger than hitherto assumed, and whose base is at present unknown to us. More I cannot say at present. We are now engaged in entering into closer contact with those powers, and within six or nine months time *[sic]* it may be possible to speak with more precision on the matter.<sup>198</sup>

I would suggest that these “powers” are nobody else but the AIF, and there is a trail to follow, making it evident that those who gave them the technology were coming from Aldebaran.

I find it quite remarkable how Dr. Steven Greer and his team can say that all ETs that are currently in contact with us here on Earth are benevolent. I know that I have mentioned this a few times before in my papers, but now we are getting down to the “real deal,” so to speak, and we have no other choice than to look closer at the Steven Greer phenomenon. Only by taking a first look at the situation is telling me that something very fishy (a pun to En.ki/Oannes intended) is going on with the Greer team. Greer’s perhaps closest assistant was also the assistant to the late Wernher von Braun until the day he died in the 1970s. Her name is Carol Rosin, and people immediately recognize her because of her thick long white hair (fig. 12).

---

<sup>198</sup> From "Above Top Secret" by Timothy Good, William Morrow and Company, Inc. 1988, op. cit.



Fig. 12. Carol Rosin, Steven Greer's assistant.

She has said that one of the last things von Braun told her was that the Powers That Be had a very special ace up their sleeves, and that was a fake alien invasion. I don't doubt that he was right about that, except that we are already invaded, which is something that von Braun denied and Rosin does, too. Rosin was the one who made the jaw-dropping statement that if there were malevolent aliens, they would already have invaded us and taken over the planet by now. Because this hasn't happened, all aliens are good. This is actually what she said in that announcement. One would think that someone of her intelligence would know better than that. The whole concept of that statement falls into pieces if the Earth for example would have been invaded already before Homo sapiens were created, and the invaders work behind the scenes. Since she mentioned this in public, Greer's followers—and even others who are of the conviction that all aliens are benevolent—have ever since repeated Rosin's remarkable statement as if it were an axiom!

The fact is that Rosin *is* intelligent, which we notice when we hear her speak in general, and of course she knows better than this. Albeit what she said is jaw-dropping, it is also very revealing because it tells us that Greer and his team are not honest with their audience. Both Greer, Rosin, and others who work on their team know better than making such a stupid statement and believe it. It is also extremely arrogant of Rosin because she thinks that people in general are stupid enough to buy into what she's saying. Although there actually are people who do buy into it, I would hope that the majority who have done their research would be clever enough to see through her lie.

Personally, I am glad she said it because it proves to me that they are aware of that we are invaded, or they wouldn't have tried to cover it up with such a blatant lie.



Fig. 13. Dr. Steven Greer with his ET space brothers  
(the picture is of course not real and never intended to be).

Here is the short version of the ET history from the beginning of the 1900s and up to today's Greer projects: The Vril Ladies channeled ETs from Aldebaran, which allegedly led them to the Ilat-Litum Plates. The Nazis got ahold of the information after raiding the Vril Society. The women who belonged to the society had to go underground, or they may have been killed—one story mentions that they flew to Aldebaran. Then Hitler got in touch with the "Aryan Masters;" supposedly interdimensional beings; inspiring Hitler to create a new world that would only consist of blond, "Nordic," Aryan people. von Braun and Oberth worked for the Nazis, doing back engineering of ET technology, although they said afterwards that they did it because otherwise they and their families would have been killed. They claimed they did not share Hitler's Nazi beliefs (which may or may not be true). It is well known that many Germans did what the Nazis told them to do because they were afraid for their lives, so it could *possibly* be the case even with these two scientists. However, if they weren't Nazis, they still did a good job hiding the fact that the technology they were working with came from malevolent ETs (I've mentioned this before, but it never stops amazing me how I was approached by the Greer team when I suggested that at least some of the visiting ETs are not working in our best interests. Mind you that this was back in 2001 or 2002, shortly after the "Disclosure Project." Greer's team was very strict making sure that no one would approach them with the idea of malevolent ETs). Today, nothing has changed. Dr. Greer is organizing expeditions to which nearly

anybody is welcome (if they can pay the fees), and Greer will show the members of the expedition UFOs flying around in the night sky. When I said that *nearly* anybody is welcome, I meant that literally. In fact, no one who is of the opinion that there are malevolent ETs in Earth's vicinity is welcome on these trips. You need to be of the mindset that all ETs are our space brothers and sisters, and we should embrace them all, and start working together with them. Needless to say, this is a very dangerous and irresponsible approach to the whole UFO and ET phenomena.



Fig. 14. Vimāna.

To recap—if we choose to start in the beginning of the 1900s, the trail of interest starts with the Vril Ladies and brings us up to date with Dr. Greer's Disclosure Project,<sup>199</sup> his "Orion Project"<sup>200</sup> and his "Sirius Disclosure."<sup>201 202</sup> The main message that Greer's team wants to get across is that the ETs use anti-gravity when traveling through space in their crafts, and that the Powers That Be are in possession of this technology but is hiding it from the public. The reason for this is that anti-gravity is free, and if it were to be used instead of oil and petrol, the Illuminati families would lose one of their main income sources. Greer claims that he is in touch with some members of the Illuminati families (Laurence Rockefeller is allegedly one of these people), who want to help Greer with his mission (I'll leave it with that for now and let

<sup>199</sup> <http://www.disclosureproject.org/>

<sup>200</sup> <http://www.theorionproject.org/en/>

<sup>201</sup> <http://www.siriusdisclosure.com/>

<sup>202</sup> "Orion Project" and "Sirius Disclosure" are interesting choices of names for his projects if we compare these star systems with what we've learned in the "Wes Penre Papers."

the reader ponder over what *that liaison* means). The *Free Energy* subject is true to a certain extent and the use of *anti-gravity* amongst some ET species is true as well. These two subjects are used as the driving force behind Greer's projects. I agree with Greer, however; energy should be free for all people on Earth.

The ancient Hindu texts talked about the Vimānas—the flying vehicles we discussed in previous papers. Some of them seem to have been using anti-gravity, if we read the texts carefully. The following is from the epic poem, *Samarangana Sutradhara* (literally, "controller of the battlefield"<sup>203</sup>), and is amazingly similar to what we are seeing today in videos showing the erratic patterns of UFOs moving across our atmosphere.

**Quote #7:** Strong and durable must the body of the Vimana be made, like a great flying bird of light material. Inside one must put the mercury engine with its iron heating apparatus underneath. By means of the power latent in the mercury, which sets the driving whirlwind in motion, a man sitting inside may travel a great distance in the sky. The movements of a Vimāna are such that it can vertically ascend, vertically descend, or move slanting forwards and backwards. With the help of machines, human beings can fly through the air and heavenly beings can come down to Earth.<sup>204</sup>

In the early 1900s, there were three dominant secret societies, which goals were to harness *Vril*, or *Prana*—the fundamental cosmic life-force energy. They wanted this cosmic energy to work harmoniously with our 3-D world. What they were really talking about already then was *Free Energy*. The name of these three secret societies were the *Vril Society*, the *Thule Society*, and the *Black Sun Society*.

It was in 1919 that the Grandmaster of the Vril Society, Maria Orsic, gathered members from the three societies, and she told them that she was in telepathic communication with an alien race that resided in the Aldebaran star system, 68 light-years from Earth. One batch of channeled messages was revealed to have been transmitted in a secret *German Templar script*, which was unknown to her. A second transmission was in an ancient eastern language, and the third set was recognized by Thule Babylonian scholars as ancient *Sumerian*.<sup>205</sup>

---

<sup>203</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/vimanas.html>

<sup>204</sup> <http://www.ancient-hebrew.org/ancientman/1029.html>

<sup>205</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia\\_flyingobjects55.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_flyingobjects55.htm)

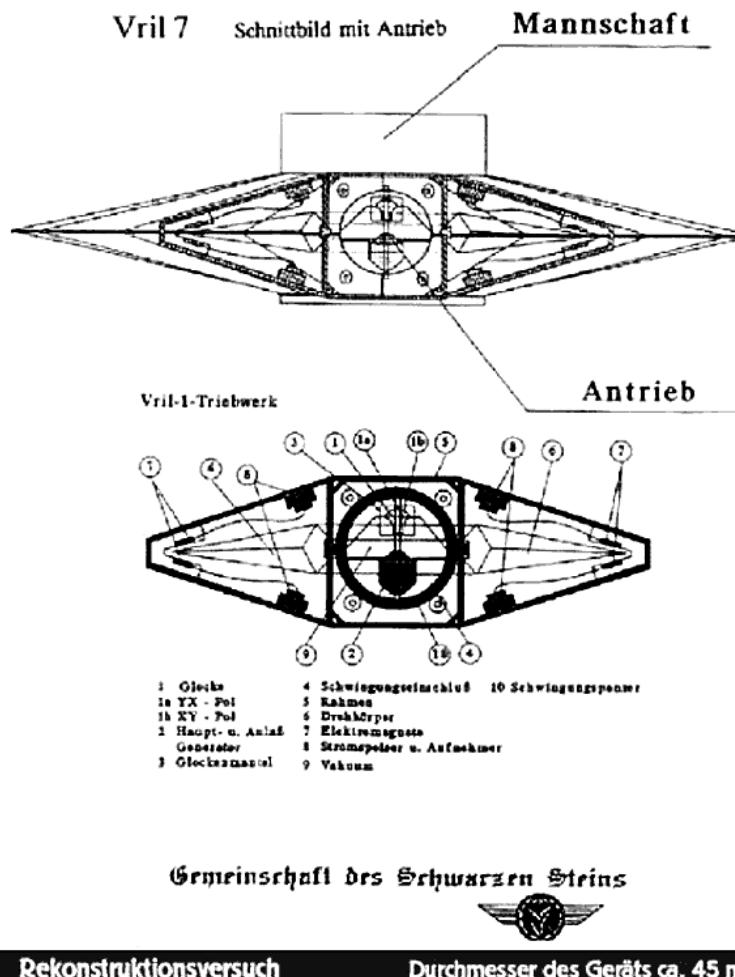


Fig. 15. One of the “flying machines,” “Vril 7,” which construct was channeled by Maria Orsic.

Maria, together with another female medium of the Vril Society known by the esoteric alias Sigrun, then began translating the messages Maria had received, using assistance from contemporary linguists in order to complete the task.<sup>206</sup> It turned out to be instructions how to build a circular flying machine! This was a very exciting time for these secret societies, which were mainly into researching the Atlantean and Lemurian civilizations. Another goal of theirs was to create a new Atlantis, which correlates with the dream of earlier secret society members, such as Sir Francis Bacon, a Rosicrucian Grandmaster and possibly also a Freemason. As we discussed earlier, Bacon’s vision came true the same day the Declaration of Independence was signed in

<sup>206</sup> Ibid. (It is doubtful how much of this information that was actually translated by the two Vril Ladies, and how much was passed on to real scholars outside these three secret societies. A modern branch of the Thule Order claims that at least some of the information they received was translated into German by Tibetan monks, who by all means were also initiated in secret societies, such as the “Yellow Hats,” and the “Red Hats.” See, <http://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2009/04/30/the-thule-gesellschaft-and-dalai-lamas-yellow-hat-sect/>

the United States. Thus we can see that strong forces were at play when making Bacon's vision come true.

There has been much discussion why this Aldebaran civilization would give instructions how to build flying machines driven by Vril power, to this female secret society. Lieutenant Colonel Wendelle Stevens,<sup>207</sup> for example, who is a researcher and a retiree from the USAF, hypothesized that the Aldebarans wanted to present an alternative energy source for the human civilization—perhaps a way to decrease wars on Earth. Personally, I'd rather play the Devil's advocate and say that anybody who seriously worked toward building a new Atlantis was supported by En.ki's Aldebaran-Pleiadian faction. There is no doubt that the AIF wants to recreate the Atlantean civilization on Earth with the United States being the "Headquarters." Free energy will most probably sooner or later be a surrogate for oil because it's necessary to move forward and have the human race prepare for becoming a spacefaring race—one step at the time. However, the result of this may not at all be what some visionaries here on Earth dream of.

Dr. W.O. Schumann and his team from the University of Munich who studied Maria Orsic's channeled material soon realized that the information was actually containing advanced physics, and they started building the crafts per the instruction given to them by the ETs. Already back in 1922, a first prototype was well on its way to be developed. At the same time, the National Socialist Party (the Nazi Party), led by Adolf Hitler, rose to power, and their ideals were partly taken from the visions of the Thule, Vril, and the Black Sun societies and their utopia of a New World Order.

After some discouraging test flights of an early prototype of the saucer-shaped back-engineered crafts, the scientists eventually, in 1934, managed to create a vessel, 5 meters long (about 16 ft.), which could actually fly.<sup>208</sup> However, it didn't take long until the development of the flying discs were taken over by "Division SS E-IV" of the Nazi military.

Although Hitler banned all secret societies in Germany after he'd come to power, the Vril and Thule societies were still working behind the scenes, now run by the Nazis, and the development of flying saucers continued. Thereby, Hitler's dream of developing Free Energy Propulsion more and more became a reality.<sup>209</sup> This technology came in handy in his warfare program—or so it was planned—but his dream about Free Energy was also a part of his utopian New World Order, One World Government goal, where Germany would sit in its midst as the Superpower in a world-wide Aryan Nation.

---

<sup>207</sup>

[http://www.openminds.tv/category/articles/wendelle-stevens-archive/](http://www.openminds.tv/category/articles/wendelle-stevens-archive;)

<http://www.fastwalkers.com/featured/WendelleCStevens.htm>

<sup>208</sup> <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimnicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

<sup>209</sup> Ibid.



Fig. 15. Nazi flying disc.

In 1942, the Vril-2 craft was fully developed. This flying saucer was capable of vertical lift, and when it was activated the craft displayed effects common to many UFO sightings today—blurring of visible contours and “luminous ionization colors relative to the craft’s engine acceleration—varying from orange to green, blue to white.”<sup>210</sup> It was also capable of making 90 degree turns—something we can see in the UFO sightings today. It could run with a speed of 12,000 km/hr. (7450 miles per hour), with full speed right angle turns, having no adverse G-effect on the pilot.

Between 1941-44, the famous “Haunebu” series was developed.

I first learned from Jarl Vidar of the modern branch of the Thule Society that Aldebaran has two inhabited planets orbiting the star [fig. 17 below]. I recently noticed that the author, Jim Nichols, mentions the same thing, claiming that Maria Orsic came out with this information in 1943.

**Quote # 8:** By Christmas of 1943, medium Maria Orsic of the Vril Gesellschaft, claimed that subsequent transmissions from Aldebaran revealed there were two

---

<sup>210</sup> Ibid.

habitable planets orbiting that star and that the ancient Mesopotamian civilization of Sumeria was linked to earlier colonies of Aldebaran explorers. The seers discovered that the Aldebaran written language was identical to that of the Sumerians and was phonetically similar to that of spoken German.<sup>211</sup>

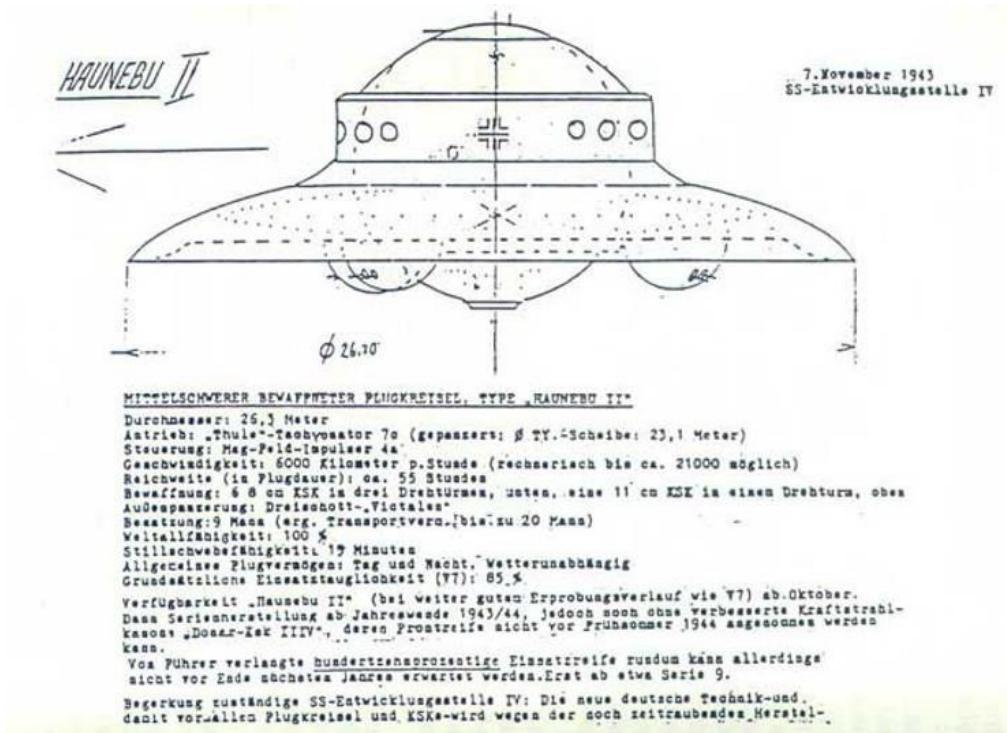


Fig. 16. "Haunebu 2", developed in 1943.

This is also what I was told by Jarl Vidar—the language was not only Sumerian, but also phonetically similar to modern German. This was of great help when it was translated into German, I was told.

In addition, the Vril Ladies were told that there is an existing wormhole between Aldebaran and Sol—our Sun. When Hitler and Himmler became aware of this, they allegedly sent a Vril-7 saucer through the wormhole in order to test and see if the information was correct. The result was disastrous! The Vril-7 came back with its hull reportedly aged as if it had been flying for a hundred years, and its surface was damaged in several places. However, there is no report telling us how far the craft managed to fly into the wormhole. Did it reach Aldebaran, did it get half-way through the wormhole and back, or is this information unknown to this day?

<sup>211</sup> Ibid, op. cit.

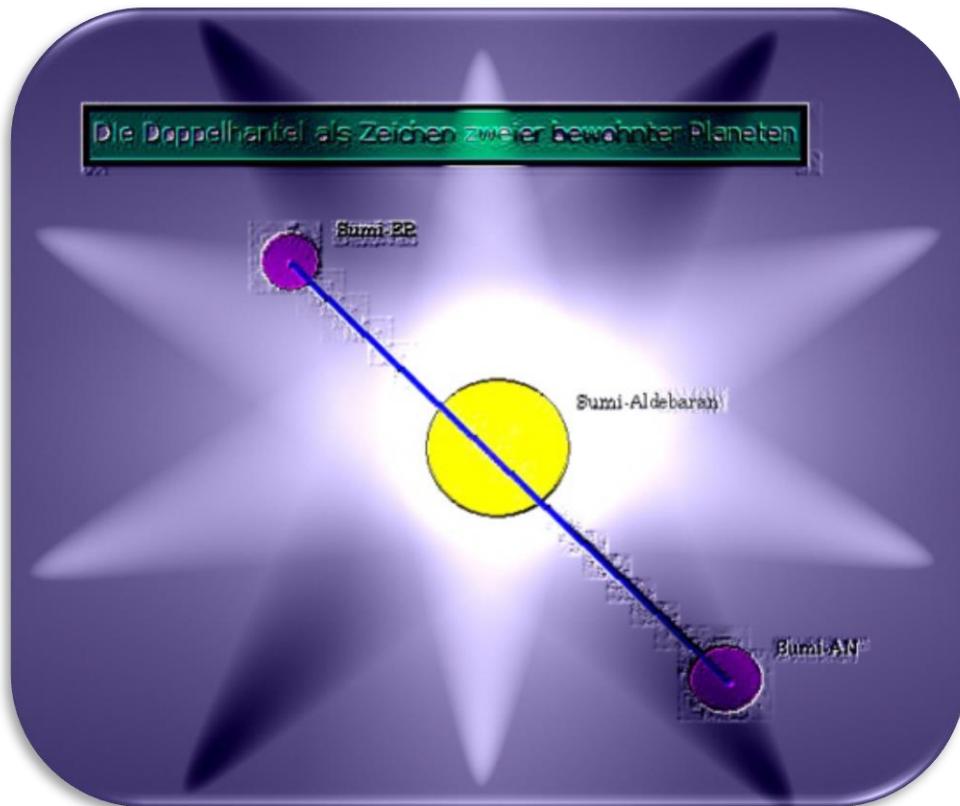


Fig. 17. Sumi-Aldebaran, the star system of Alpha Tauri. The two alleged inhabited planets are called Sumi-PP and Sumi-AN (image coming from the archives of the modern Thule Society).

The Vril and Haunebu discs were used by the Nazis in the war on a few occasions, and they were said to have created a lot of damage for the allies. The allies called them *foo fighters*.

**Quote #9:** In WWII, the so-called "foo fighters," a variety of unusual and anomalous aerial phenomena, were witnessed by both Axis and Allied personnel. While some foo fighter reports were dismissed as the misperceptions of troops in the heat of combat, others were taken seriously, and leading scientists such as Luis Alvarez began to investigate them.[4][page needed] In at least some cases, Allied intelligence and commanders suspected that foo fighters reported in the European theater represented advanced German aircraft or weapons, particularly given that Germans had already developed such technological innovations as V-1 and V-2 rockets and the first jet-engine fighter planes, and that a minority of foo fighters seemed to have inflicted damage to allied aircraft.

Similar sentiments regarding German technology resurfaced in 1947 with the first wave of flying saucer reports after Kenneth Arnold's widely reported close encounter with nine crescent-shaped objects moving at a high velocity. Personnel of Project Sign, the first U.S. Air Force UFO investigation group, noted that the advanced

flying wing aeronautical designs of the German Horten brothers were similar to some UFO reports.<sup>[5]</sup> In 1959, Captain Edward J. Ruppelt, the first head of Project Blue Book (Project Sign's follow-up investigation) wrote:

“When WWII ended, the Germans had several radical types of aircraft and guided missiles under development. The majority were in the most preliminary stages, but they were the only known craft that could even approach the performance of objects reported by UFO observers.”<sup>212</sup>

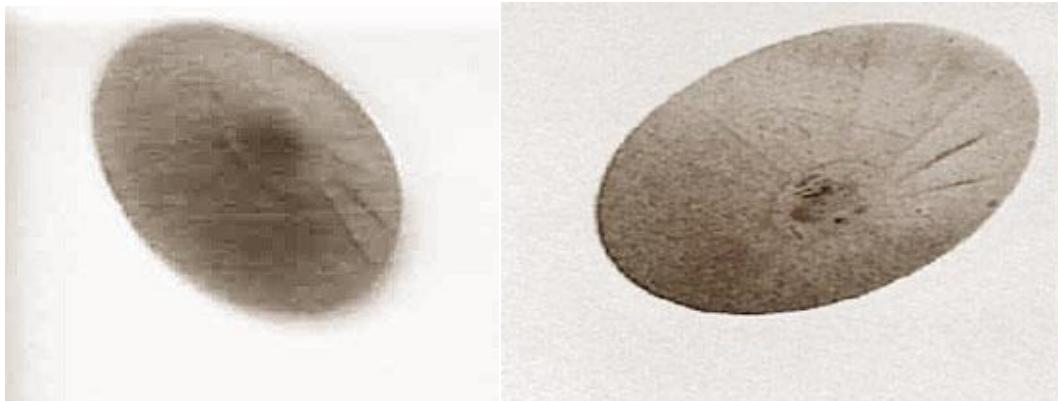


Fig. 18 (left). A Vril-7 seen from the top. Fig. 19. A Vril-7 seen from the bottom.

In 1944, when the Nazis began to realize that they might actually lose the war, they quickly started hiding their secret technology. General Hans Kammler was supposedly in charge of some of these projects, and the Vril Projects would most certainly have been a top priority. By 1945, Kammler had secured all top secret SS projects that were missile or aircraft related. Some suggest that much of it was hidden somewhere in Antarctica—one of the last unexplored frontiers.<sup>213</sup>

No military aid came from the alleged ETs from Aldebaran to help the Nazis in their need, but maybe they offered a safe haven instead? Jim Nichols writes on his website:

**Quote #10:** Neither was military assistance forthcoming from Aldebaran, but perhaps safe haven was offered instead, as a massive 250 foot diameter Haunebu III dreadnaught armed with four, triple-gun, heavy caliber naval turrets and capable of space flight was allegedly completed by April of 1945. With the specter Russian, British and American armies all relentlessly advancing on the German heartland, supplies, scientists, and saucer components were being steadily evacuated from Europe by U-boats to secret enclaves in Germany's Antarctic colony--

<sup>212</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi\\_UFOs#Early\\_claims](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_UFOs#Early_claims)

<sup>213</sup> <http://thewebmatrix.net/jimnicholsufo/aldebaran.html>

Neuschwabenland, a vast tract of land at the South Pole which had been annexed by Germany in 1938.

Just one month prior to the Haunebu III's completion a cryptic message was sent by Maria Orsic to all members of the Vril Society, simply stating "None are staying here." The psychic medium Maria was never heard from again, perhaps having escaped--like Kammler--to South America, the Antarctic, or possibly even... Aldebaran!<sup>214</sup>

That was the end of Maria Orsic and her Vril Society. The society in itself has survived and still exists today, but Maria and the rest of the Vril Ladies were never heard from again. Since then, many researchers have looked into this mystical phenomenon, and many books have been written about it. Wikipedia says:

**Quote #11:** *Le Matin des Magiciens*, a 1960 book by Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier, made many spectacular claims about the Vril Society of Berlin.[14] Several years later writers, including Jan van Helsing,[15][16] Norbert-Jürgen Ratthofer,[17] and Vladimir Terziski, have built on their work, connecting the Vril Society with UFOs. Among their claims, they imply that the society may have made contact with an alien race and dedicated itself to creating spacecraft to reach the aliens. In partnership with the Thule Society and the Nazi Party, the Vril Society developed a series of flying disc prototypes. With the Nazi defeat, the society allegedly retreated to a base in Antarctica and vanished into the hollow Earth to meet up with the leaders of an advanced race inhabiting inner Earth.<sup>215</sup>

Interestingly enough, if only a fraction of the story about the Nazis and their UFOs are correct, it was certainly the beginning of a very long series of sightings, which have not ended up to this date, and many of these sightings include flying saucers. From 1947 through the 1960s, the UFOs that people reported they had seen were very similar to the Nazi "foo fighters." Compare the Nazi Haunebu III with the craft that George Adamski reported that he had encountered in the 1950s-60s (*fig. 20* and *fig. 21*).

---

<sup>214</sup> Ibid., op. cit.

<sup>215</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi\\_UFOs#Later\\_claims](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_UFOs#Later_claims)

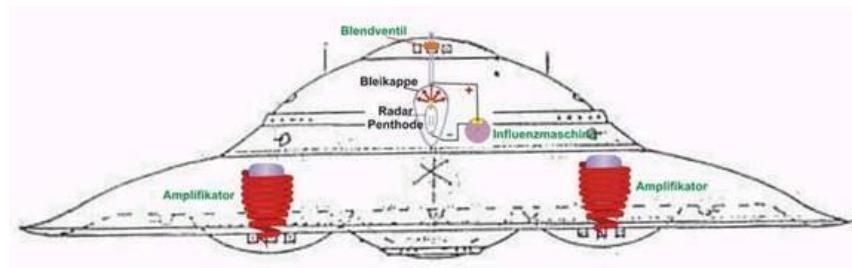


Fig. 20. Haunebu III.

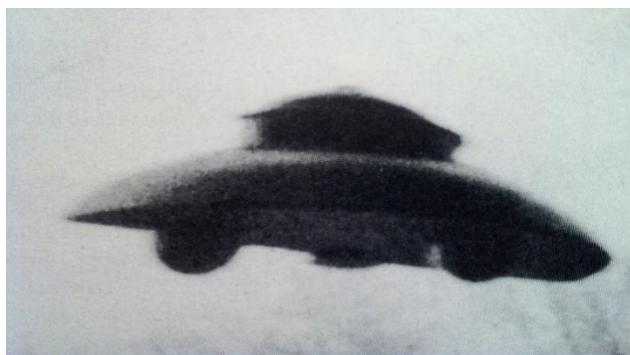


Fig. 21. An Adamski craft

Now the question is, how much of all of this is true and how much is disinformation? As usual, it is a mix—there is no chance we can say otherwise. However, there seems to be quite solid evidence that Maria Orsic and her colleagues actually *did* have contact with a species from Aldebaran—written down sessions have been found from those encounters as well as documents showing blueprints of crafts that looked very similar to Adamski's alleged UFOs.

The next question would be, were these blueprints ever used to build something that could actually fly? Apparently, attempts were made to construct what had been transmitted between the civilizations. Additionally, we have those who say they saw the Nazi flying saucers at close range—both flying in the air and sitting on the ground, but we don't know if the witnesses are credible or not. However, the allies *did* report on the so-called foo fighters during the war, which strengthens the evidence that the Nazis actually had the technology to build advanced crafts that did not follow the law of physics as we know them. We must of course ask ourselves where the Nazis got such advanced technology from.

Only two years after WW II ended, a flying saucer crashed in Roswell, New Mexico. The year was 1947. This must be the most investigated singular UFO incident in the history of man, and there is hardly any doubt that something not from this world crashed near Roswell that day, and it was most likely flown by an intelligence not from here.

From having investigated the Vril channelings, I have little doubt that they were actually channeling the AIF from Aldebaran, Taurus. They fit too well into the entire line of incidents that have happened since the mid-1800s and forward. The Aldebarans

offered us humans technology to use in order to build, not only craft intended for warfare, but also craft that was capable of leaving the atmosphere and go into space. The early attempts to build flying saucers done by the Nazis were not good enough to fly through wormholes, but it doesn't mean that the information given to us wasn't—we may just not have been savvy enough to understand how to properly build them at the time. However, they also gave us free energy—so called "zero point energy," which the Greer team and others are talking so excitingly about now. This means a whole new way of doing things—no more oil, for example, and ability to perform space travel with space craft through wormholes and stargates. In other words, we could reach other star systems (we know there are faster ways to do it, such as nano-travel, but zero-point energy is at least a beginning). Also, we would never again have to pay for gas to run our vehicles, and warming up our house would be for free. Still, this is just the beginning! Therefore, I agree that this part of Greer's project is exciting because the result may cease human suffering (if used as intended, of course).



Fig. 22. Holloman Air Force Base

Now, let us go forward in time a little bit—about nine years from the end of WW II to be more exact. Many of the readers have heard of the Eisenhower Meetings, in which the President had three encounters with ETs!<sup>216</sup> According to lecturer and

<sup>216</sup> <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2100947/Eisenhower-secret-meetings-aliens-pentagon-consultant-claims.html>

author Timothy Good, the first one took place at a remote air force base in New Mexico in 1954. Eisenhower and the FBI claimed that they had arranged the meeting by using telepathic communication with the aliens. The two parties then showed up at three different occasions at the Holloman Air Force base, and there were many witnesses to the incidents. Another meeting happened at Edwards Air Force Base in Florida.<sup>217</sup>

Also, according to Good, the first encounters Eisenhower had was with the “Nordics,” but it was the “Grays” that he signed the agreement with.<sup>218</sup>

Some say that the first aliens they met with—the Nordics—did not offer any weapons or technology whatsoever, but instead offered spiritual development in exchange for humanity to scrap all nuclear weapons. This was allegedly turned down by the Eisenhower administration<sup>219</sup> (Barbara Marciniak’s Pleiadians have said on many occasions that *they* were the “Nordics” who offered this particular exchange program). According to Sgt. Charles L. Suggs, a retired Sergeant from the Marine Corps (his father had the same name), was a former Commander with the US Navy when he attended the meeting with Eisenhower at the Edward Air Force base. Suggs Jr. revealed to a researcher in 1991 what happened at that meeting.

**Quote #12:** Charlie's father, Navy Commander Charles Suggs accompanied Pres. Ike along with others on Feb. 20th. They met and spoke with 2 white-haired Nordics that had pale blue eyes and colorless lips. The spokesman stood a number of feet away from Ike and would not let him approach any closer. A second nordic stood on the extended ramp of a bi-convex saucer that stood on tripod landing gear on the landing strip. According to Charlie, there were B-58 Hustlers on the field even though the first one did not fly officially till 1956. These visitors said they came from another solar system. They posed detailed questions about our nuclear testing.<sup>220</sup>

These beings sound very similar to the Tall Whites, who since then have been given a piece of land in Nevada, up in the mountains outside Nellis Air Force base, where they can mind their own business. I talked about these “Nordics” in Level I. We have pretty good evidence that these ETs are actually there.

---

<sup>217</sup> There is some controversy as of where and in which order these meetings were held, so if my suggestion does not correspond with the reader's ideas, this is the reason.

<sup>218</sup> Ibid.

<sup>219</sup> <http://exopolitics.org/Study-Paper-8.htm>

<sup>220</sup> Personal notes from William Hamilton from a 1991 interview with Sgt Suggs. See also William Hamilton, Cosmic Top Secret (Inner Light, 1992).



Fig. 23. A Tall White with one of their children.

Moreover, we have another whistleblower, whom I find being of a less trustworthy nature. His name is John Lear, a former Lockheed employee. He has come forward on a series of subjects and has sometimes been caught lying. With that said, it doesn't mean he is lying on all accounts, so I will include the following quote because so many researchers have agreed to that it rings true in the scheme of things.

**Quote #13:** In 1954, President Eisenhower met with a representative of another alien species at Muroc Test Center, which is now called Edwards Airforce Base. This alien suggested that they could help us get rid of the Greys but Eisenhower turned down their offer because they offered no technology.<sup>221</sup>

---

<sup>221</sup> "John Lear Disclosure Briefing," Coast to Coast Radio (November, 2003)  
<http://www.coasttocoastam.com/shows/2003/11/02.html>

Former Master Sgt. Robert Dean, just as the famous researcher and former Navy Intelligence Officer William (Bill) Milton Cooper (who was shot dead by police at his property in Arizona in the early 2000s), had access to some top secret documents while working in the intelligence division for the Supreme Commander of a major US military command. While on duty, he happened to see the following documents. He claims the following:

**Quote #14:** The group at the time, there were just four that they knew of for certain and the Greys were one of those groups. There was a group that looked exactly like we do. There was a human group that looked so much like us that that really drove the admirals and the generals crazy because they determined that these people, and they had seen them repeatedly, they had had contact with them, there had been abductions, there had been contacts... Two other groups, there was a very large group, I say large, they were 6-8 maybe sometimes 9 feet tall and they were humanoid, but they were very pale, very white, didn't have any hair on their bodies at all. And then there was another group that had sort of a reptilian quality to them. We had encountered them, military people and police officers all over the world have run into these guys. They had vertical pupils in their eyes and their skin seemed to have a quality very much like what you find on the stomach of a lizard. So those were the four they knew of in 1964.<sup>222</sup>

The ET group that Eisenhower allegedly signed the treaty with were the large-nosed Grays from Orion, according to Bill Cooper in his book, "Behold a Pale Horse." He claimed years before being killed that he's seen the documents himself.

**Quote #15:** Later in 1954 the race of large nosed Gray Aliens which had been orbiting the Earth landed at Holloman Air Force Base. A basic agreement was reached. This race identified themselves as originating from a Planet around a red star in the Constellation of Orion which we called Betelgeuse. They stated that their planet was dying and that at some unknown future time they would no longer be able to survive there.<sup>223</sup>

According to our astrophysical knowledge here on Earth, Betelgeuse is a Giant red star, which at one point, relatively soon, will explode into a nova or a supernova, which will then of course kill all life on orbiting planets, so in that sense, the Grays may have been correct. Knowing that our scientists are aware of the life cycles of stars (or think they are), the Grays could very well have chosen a star such as Betelgeuse that is

---

<sup>222</sup> 21st Century Radio's Hieronimus & Co. "Transcript of Interview with Bob Dean, March 24, 1996," <http://www.planetarymysteries.com/hieronimus/bobdean.html>. See also Larry Lowe, "Perspective on Robert O. Dean: Let's Listen to the Man," (CNI News, 1995)

<sup>223</sup> Milton William Cooper, "Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12," <http://www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/6583/maj007.html>

on the borderline of becoming a nova, pretending to be from there, and thereby their story would make sense to us humans.

On the other hand, if we go back and look at the Nakshatras in *Paper #10: The Nakshatras—The Gods and their Star Systems*, Betelgeuse is ruled by Rudra, i.e. Marduk.<sup>224</sup>

Cooper continues explaining how the treaty was made and what the conditions were.

**Quote #16:** The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. We would keep their presence on earth a secret. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation. They could abduct humans on a limited and periodic basis for the purpose of medical examination and monitoring of our development, with the stipulation that the humans would not be harmed, would be returned to their point of abduction, would have no memory of the event, and that the alien nation would furnish Majesty Twelve with a list of all human contacts and abductees on a regularly scheduled basis.<sup>225</sup>

Unfortunately, President Eisenhower, albeit reluctant to sign the treaty because of citizens being abducted against their will, was soon talked into doing it. The punch line came from one of his Generals, who said something to the effect, “What if we say no? What would stop these aliens from abducting humans anyway? Then we would miss out on *our* benefit from the agreement—the technology.” This apparently had a great impact on the President, and he signed the treaty. The mindset seemed to be that there was no way we could fight this high technological alien race, and in order to be able to benefit at all from their presence, we had to play by *their* rules.

It soon became evident that the aliens were not trustworthy. They abducted many more people than they reported to the US Government, and the Government also found out that the aliens had made treaties with other governments in other countries (such as the former U.S.S.R.), although they had promised not to do that.

Who were all these aliens? Well, the Government obviously thought that they were all of different species and came from different places in the Galaxy, but remember that these beings can shapeshift, and if they want to come in “physical,” they can always appear in their Gray space suits. In other words—there are no star races who can, in present time, come to Earth and make treaties with humans without being part of the AIF—the AIF would *never* accept it. With this in mind, Marciniak’s Pleiadians may very well have told the truth when they said that they were the ones behind the “spiritual” treaty because they, too, are part of the AIF. We were in that case once again dealing with the Aldebarans.

---

<sup>224</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nakshatra>

<sup>225</sup> Ibid., and also in Cooper, “Behold a Pale Horse,” pp. 203-04.

However, why would the AIF care to sign a treaty in the first place? Because they wanted our consent to mass abduct people. I haven't seen the original treaty myself, and therefore I don't know how it's worded, but it seems to me that when having the President's signature, they could do more or less whatever they wanted. We have been told that only a small number of humans were allowed to be abducted per the agreement, and the ETs soon exceeded that "small number." After a certain time, they also didn't report whom they were abducting, but En.ki and his people are no fools—they know what they are doing! If they seemingly broke the treaty, they did so, knowing that they could get away with it in front of a Galactic Court, which doesn't follow the same stipulations as we do on Earth.

If the Nordics were siding with the AIF, why did they offer spiritual information to the Government? It's of course all a farce. They knew all too well that the U.S. Government (as well as any other government) would *never* give away their power by letting their citizens get educated on spiritual matters. They were expecting a "no" from the Government, and thereafter they could offer the "real deal," i.e. technology in exchange for abductions. At least the AIF had offered us a spiritual solution (although they would never give it to us), and in a Galactic Court of Law they could say that humanity's representatives (the "elected" governments) were offered a spiritual solution but rejected it. By now, we know how these beings think—at least at some level.

Already during WW II, the Aldebarans wanted to give free energy (zero-point energy) to the Nazis, together with technology. However, Hitler's One World Government vision did not happen, so what did the aliens do? They wait a few years, and then they showed up in person—this time in the U.S. first (from what we know—they may have visited some other governments first, but it's unlikely), and offer them technology, amongst which zero-point energy was probably one of the technologies. If we are to believe what Greer is saying on this subject, the Shadow Government is sitting on the zero-point energy technology, but is not going to use it in humanity's best interest.

According to my research, the second nation that was contacted by the AIF in the 1950s was the Soviet Union. Allegedly, today's Russia has a very intimate pact with the AIF, which has made Vladimir Putin feel that he is invincible. The arrogance this man is showing the world is only in part his basic personality, but he also is convinced that he has a strong ET back up. The World Leaders are all AIF minions, of course, albeit some of them are not even glued in on the ET issue. This is how En.ki and his star races want it in order to be able to divide and conquer. In today's world, my bet is that the U.S. has the strongest support by the AIF, but Putin is made to believe that he has the greatest power. It's all very well planned, and by playing it in such a manner, the AIF can take almost any action and still come out on the other end as the winners—their goals will be met regardless.

It is interesting how it works. Those who think they are the most clever (the world leaders) are in fact the most stupid, thinking they have something to gain from following the ET rules. There is no one on this planet who is not dispensable—regardless if we are talking about a starving kid in Africa or a top level Elite. The only

difference is that the former dies under much more pain and suffering, while the latter dies rich—most of the time. Regardless, their billions of dollars can't buy them eternal life, unless the ETs say that they agree to give it to them. For them to agree to do that, the humans have to sell their soul to them. Then, of course, there is no such thing as eternal life in the physical world—here everything must decay sooner or later. All the AIF can offer is a longer lifespan. Then, after let's say 900 years, when the body with the delayed aging process finally has come to the point where it can't sustain itself anymore, in spite of longevity processes, what will happen then? The person will die anyway, but for him or her death is different—the person has sold his or her soul to the Devil—literally. What will happen to that soul? Whatever the AIF decide should happen to it. That soul has no choice whatsoever in the matter.

#### *v.i. Vril in Comparison with today's Quantum Mechanics*

The Vril force is something that allegedly was used in antediluvian times, and was only re-discovered by the Nazis and others. The Vril force is the energy field that was also studied by Nikola Tesla, the “suppressed scientist.” What is now called *scalar technology* is based on similar theories deriving from quantum mechanics.<sup>226</sup>



Fig. 24. Atlantis.<sup>227</sup>

In other words, it is another term for the life force of this universe, and this force can be tamed to do a lot of things for us—good and bad. We saw examples of this in George Lucas’ “Star Wars” series, in which they simply called it *The Force*. Speaking of Hollywood—they always base their science fiction movies on real things, as the

<sup>226</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2014/11/the-legendary-pre-flood-civilizations.html>

<sup>227</sup> This picture is the stereotype vision of what Atlantis looked like. The *real* Atlantis looked nothing like this. In fact, Atlantis was not only a continent in the Atlantic Ocean but rather an empire that spanned from approximately 200,000 BCE to 11,500 BC when the biblical Deluge swallowed much of Earth's landmasses, and the Atlantean continent sank under the ocean.

reader well knows, and so was of course also the case with the Indiana Jones movies, which were based on Nazi secrets and information coming from the Thule and Vril Societies.

The Thule and the Vril Societies researched ancient Tibetan, Indian, and Greek historic and prehistoric texts, just as I have done.<sup>228</sup> They came to the conclusion that the Earth goes through cycles of global cataclysms, and when these catastrophes hit, beings on the surface who were not always humans the way we see ourselves, fled underground. Both Thule and the Vril consider the Earth being hollow and inhabited both by other branches of humanity and interdimensional "gods" who have lived there for millennia. The legend goes:

**Quote #17:** Ultima Thule is supposed to have been the name of the capital city of the continent of Hyperborea, which was older than Atlantis. According to occult teachings, the Hyperboreans were the most highly technologically and socially advanced society that existed in the pre-Flood age.

When the Flood came the Hyperboreans used the large tunnels which penetrate through the Earth's crust to permanently settle under the Himalayas.

According to some legends they named their new kingdom Agartha or Agharti and its capital city was Shamballah, which was the mythical paradise below the surface of the Earth.

There are many scientists and researchers who believe that the founders of Hyperborea, Atlantis, Thule and other ancient civilizations were beings from other planets.

There are also a growing number of Biblical scholars who believe that these 'aliens' did not come from other planets, but other dimensions, and that they were actually the fallen angels who mated with human women who produced the Nephilim.

The Nazis believed that the Nordic-looking "gods" who came from the stars were a genetically distinct race from another world, had RH negative blood type, and did not "evolve" from apes in Africa.<sup>229</sup>

The German philosopher, Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900), wrote about the Übermenschen, or Supermen, and he thought we humans originate from Hyperborea, and that we have the potentials to become gods. He also wrote about the Vril force and

---

<sup>228</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2014/11/the-legendary-pre-flood-civilizations.html>

<sup>229</sup> Ibid.

the “herd,” which he considered being the ordinary people who live by the rules and laws of the corrupt society. Today, we usually call them “sheeple.”

Many teams of scientists supposedly worked with unlimited budgets during WW II to achieve Hitler’s dream of a fleet of invincible flying saucers. However, despite all the efforts and the apparent help from alien technology, the best things they could accomplish were the Vril and the Haunebu series.<sup>230</sup> The ETs, who supposedly went under the name Vril-ya, offered to the Thule and Vril society members unarmed saucers, not to be used in war. According to the records we have at this point, it was the Nazis who added the weapons to the saucers.

Of course, if we rely on this information only, it makes it seem like the “Vril-ya” were friendly toward humanity and only wanted to give us free energy and have us learn how to “tame” it. The Nazis became the bad guys, which they obviously were, but it’s much more to the story.

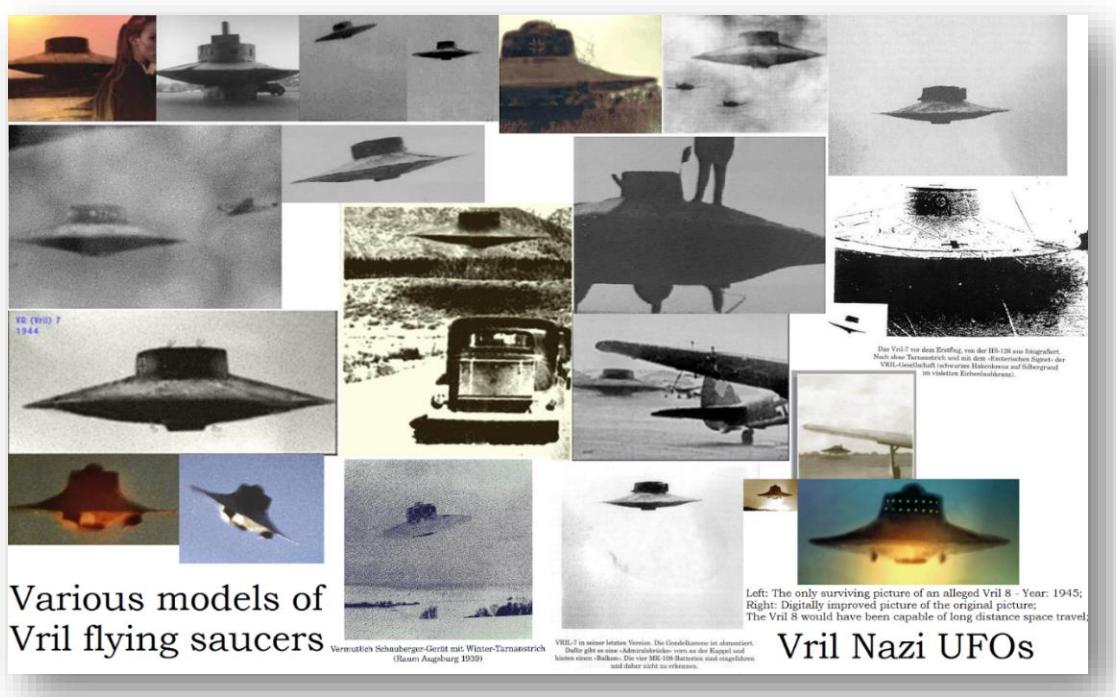


Fig. 25. Vril Nazi UFOs

We know from other sources, such as the documentary I was talking about earlier, which also includes interviews with Nazi survivors, that Hitler was in telepathic communication with the ETs (it sounds as if he actually channeled them), and he told his generals how powerful and frightening they were. Hitler told them they were Aryan

<sup>230</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2013/11/china-is-going-to-moon-reason-why-nasa.html>

Giants, and he called them the “Master Race.” Although he was afraid of them, they were also serving him, and they were supporting Hitler’s Master Plan to create a New World Order consisting of only the Aryan, blue-eyed, and blond race (which is interesting because Hitler was neither blue-eyed, nor blond). Were these aliens perhaps a different group of ETs? I doubt it because they also supported his Vril and Haunebu projects. Thus, as always, the ETs were playing both sides.

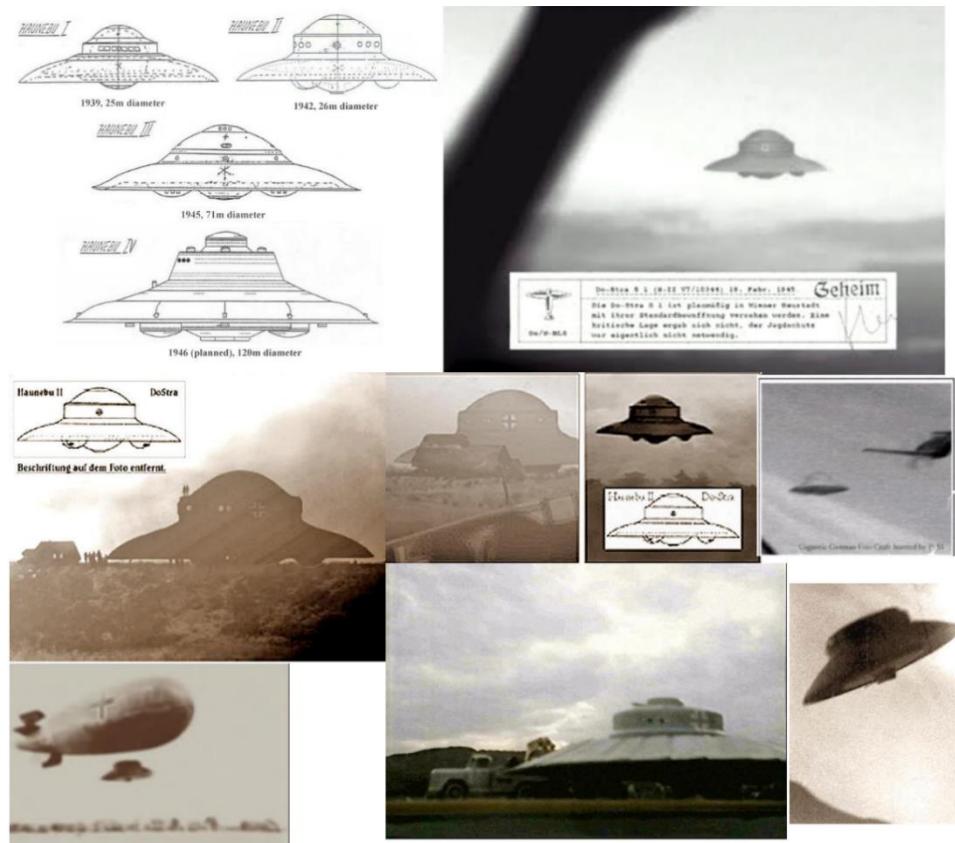
We also learn that the Haunebu series were built to be solid enough to protect the pilots from the highly radioactive van Allen Belt between the Earth and the Moon, and these crafts could allegedly fly to the Moon but were not able to leave the solar system because that had to be done through wormholes or stargates, and the tests that were done in that field of research failed.

Rumors tell us that the Nazis landed on the Moon in 1942 and built permanent bases there.<sup>231</sup> If this is true, are the miners who remote viewers such as Ingo Swann encountered on the Moon German slave workers with ET custodians watching over the project?<sup>232</sup> (Ingo was discovered by one of the guards when he remote viewed a mining area on the Moon, so he quickly withdraw his soul and returned to his body—quite shaken up). Marciniak’s Pleiadians as well talk about that there are human slaves workers on the Moon, and that the reason we the Americans and others don’t invest in Moon projects anymore is because the Moon is inhabited by ETs who use it as a base, and they don’t want human come and snoop around. If it is true that the Germans established a base there in the 1940s, was it in that case a joint project with the AIF?

---

<sup>231</sup> Ibid.

<sup>232</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vision\\_remota/esp\\_visionremota\\_penetration.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vision_remota/esp_visionremota_penetration.htm)



Various pictures of Nazi Haunebu I and II Flying Saucers;  
The color one may be a prototype of the first model;

Fig. 26. Nazi Haunebu Series. See how similar they are to George Adamski's sightings.

The Nazis also built secret bases in New Swabia, Antarctica, before and during WW II, and this is probably where many of the Nazis who were not part of the Operation Paperclip Program fled. If captured, they would have been put on trial and executed. New Swabia is also one of the places where the Nazis built the Flying Saucers during the war, using Vril Power to make them fly. The last known Flying Saucer that was built was Haunebu III, which was several stories high, crewed by 32 people, and could operate for eight weeks without being recharged. It could allegedly reach a speed of 40,000 km/h,<sup>233</sup> which is approximately 25,000 miles/h. This was the vessel that tried to penetrate the wormhole and came back damaged.

Are the Nazis still operating in New Swabia, creating more advanced space craft? Probably not because the United States took care of the best German scientists after the war, and those who escaped to Antarctica were probably not in the right league to continue the process. One option, however, is that the Germans also still operate on

<sup>233</sup> <http://humansarefree.com/2013/11/china-is-going-to-moon-reason-why-nasa.html>

the Moon together with the ET, creating some of the interdimensional UFOs we see today.

If this is true, there may be two competing forces creating UFOs today—the Germans on the Moon and the rocket scientists who work for NASA and who created the CIA and INTERPOL. These NASA scientists, often German Nazis, created the Apollo rockets in order to distract humanity while they on the side dedicated themselves to much more advanced technology.

Why competing, we may ask? Couldn't the Germans on the Moon and the US NASA projects merge and thus create much more sophisticated machines? Technically they could, but again, the AIF needs competition—they want people to take different sides to create conflicts leading to stress and eventually to war. This is of course only true if the Germans have bases on the Moon.

## VI. The Seven Root Races

Don't let it come as a surprise that almost all high ranking Nazis during the war were initiated in one secret society or another, even though all secret societies were officially banned in Nazi Germany. Also, what most people don't realize is that the SS and the Gestapo in themselves were secret societies as well. Hitler wanted everything to be on a need-to-know basis. This way, he could have good control over what occurred in his Third Reich. Most of these secret societies had to do with the *Seven Root Races*, of which the Nazis were trying to build the *Fifth Root Race*, the *Aryans*. This all went back to Mdm. Blavatsky's Theosophical Society, which taught the exact same thing, and Hitler was just attempting to continue with building the next Root Race, and thus be a great part of human history—always remembered. He certainly succeeded with the last part, and I, too, hope that he will never be forgotten, but for a different reason. Forget him, and we'll make the same errors again!

The four Root Races that have seen the light of day so far, according to Blavatsky's channelings were,

- The Etherian Root Race
- The Thule Root Race
- The Lemurian Root Race
- The Atlantean Root Race<sup>234</sup>

The Fifth Root Race is thus the Aryans, and the last Root Race is not named, but the Sixth Root Race has a name, however.

---

<sup>234</sup> [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida\\_alien/war\\_celestialconflicts01.htm](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/war_celestialconflicts01.htm)

- The Koradi Root Race.<sup>235</sup>
- (The Seventh Root Race).

It is evident that the Global Elite are following the information from Blavatsky's Ascended Masters and the Seven Root Races to determine the future of mankind. However, Blavatsky's successors have continued getting information from the Aldebaran star race, and esoteric women such as Alice Bailey and Anne Besant changed some of the earlier information—or some might say they expanded on it. Whatever the case, as time went by and Hitler came to power, he became the man to introduce the Fifth Root Race. When he failed, Theosophists such as Benjamin Crème dedicated his life to find the Maitreya, who could introduce the Fifth Aryan Race to humanity. Innocent and pleasant as he seems, he is nothing but. He may think he is a messenger of the good forces, but his goal is to introduce this so-called Superman Race, which at the same time will eliminate those who are *not* blond, tall, blue-eyed, and have the DNA of the gods floating in great majority through their veins. This means, no more black people, no more yellow people, no more red people, and so forth.<sup>236</sup> Apparently, Maitreya himself does not need to have these characteristics if we look at the man with the black hair and black beard who has been promoted over the last decades. However, as mentioned earlier, Benjamin Crème has now begun to doubt that the bearded man is Maitreya and has instead started focusing on Michael Lee Hill, whom we know from this series of papers. Hill is taking this as a very good sign, and after has been groomed by the late Dr. A.R. Bordon, he is now quite certain that he *is* the Maitreya. On the other hand, Supriem Rockefeller and Michael Prince are certain that *they* are the Maitreya, too, so it seems like the Brotherhood of Shadows is very much in the loop of things. Understanding that this is only a scratch on the surface, we still get an idea of how deep the rabbit hole really goes.

It seems like the AIF is looking for breeders for the next generation of the human species, which will still be what Hitler called the Aryan Race, albeit we are now talking about the Fourth Reich instead of Hitler's failed Third Reich. This is probably one of the reasons for the underground bases, where ETs in combination with the military and top scientists/geneticists are creating the new mankind for the Aquarian Age. This is where mankind will split off in yet two new versions—the aware Homo Sapiens sapiens (*Homo Novus*) and the Superman; the *Machine Man*. I sometimes get this chilling vision of an Earth with emotionally cold humans, tall, blond and terrible. The hair—both on males and females—are cut very short, and it's hard to see who is a man and who is a woman. Below them in rank are the cyborgs, who will do all the work for them. The cyborgs will be strong so they can fulfill the tasks of the new Elite (and

---

<sup>235</sup> <http://gnosticteachings.org/books-by-samael-aun-weor/kabbalah-of-the-mayan-mysteries/1074-the-root-races.html>

<sup>236</sup> This is probably the reason why mind-controlled Supersoldier aspirants such as James Prince claim that the next big target for the Global Elite is the “blacks,” as Prince calls them.

above them, the same old AIF). The body parts of these cyborgs, having increased physical strength, are improved a hundred fold, and their minds are controlled by a super computer, which decides exactly what these cyborgs should think, and what they should do. There will be some individual thinking remaining, but it will be kept to a minimum. It's hard for me to image a future more terrifying than that, and it's not a world I can even remotely see myself living in.

## VII. The Little Fairy People of Kashmir

In almost all folklore we hear about fairies, dwarfs, goblins, and other mystical “little people,” and we often tell these stories to our kids who sit there with wide-open eyes, listening to fascinating stories that “imaginative” authors have come up with. Most of us have probably read at least a few little short stories about these creatures, but where do these stories come from? Do they have *any* ground in reality? According to researcher Richard L. Thompson and many others, they do.

The Vedas tell us that there are beings who have lived both on Earth and on other planets throughout their history, and they may not at all have looked like us. Others may come from the stars, the Vedas say, while a third group were “born” here.<sup>237</sup> That may seem like a confusing statement if we didn’t know that Lord Vishnu was a master geneticist. In all level of learnings, we have discussed how this being, under different guises, has created a huge variety of life forms—some that he was pleased with and others which he didn’t think much of and left to their fate.

We have also talked about different parts of the world, having their ancient history, but we have talked very little about the Far East, and Kashmir in particular.

What I find interesting are the beings that were “born” here but don’t look like us. In the Vedas they are called the Nāgas, Yaksas, Pisascas, Yamadūtas, and more. These beings were of different characteristics, and many of them could shapeshift. Most of them were probably abandoned projects of Kashyapa, the Avatar of Vishnu, who also was a geneticist. These “abandoned beings” had genetic “cousins” as well, who were actually accepted by Kashyapa and are still working on his team. As it says in the ancient texts, Kashyapa created the Nāgas<sup>238</sup> but also many other beings in the Indian texts. It is actually well covered in the *Nilamat Purāna*. The *Nilamat Purāna* is devoted to the history of Kashmir, as told by Nila,<sup>239</sup> the son of the Sage, Kashyapa.

---

<sup>237</sup> Richard L. Thompson, “Alien Identities,” p. 291ff.

<sup>238</sup> <https://sites.google.com/site/nightimenagas/creation-kasyapa-and-kadru>

<sup>239</sup> If Nila is the son of Kashyapa, who is Vishnu/En.ki, Nila would be Marduk’s counterpart, and the Avatar of Shiva.



Fig. 27. Kashmir, with the river Jhelum passage.

Today, Kashmir looks much different than it did when the Purānas were written down. Now it's surrounded by high mountains that are unbroken, except for one single gorge to the south, through which the river Jhelum can flow. However, this has not always been the case, according to the Purānas. Once, there was no gorge, and the Kashmir valley was surrounded by a huge lake called Satīsarās.<sup>240</sup> The name comes from Satī, the wife of Lord Shiva (Marduk), who would even boat excursions on its surface, as the legend says.

---

<sup>240</sup> Thompson, p. 291.

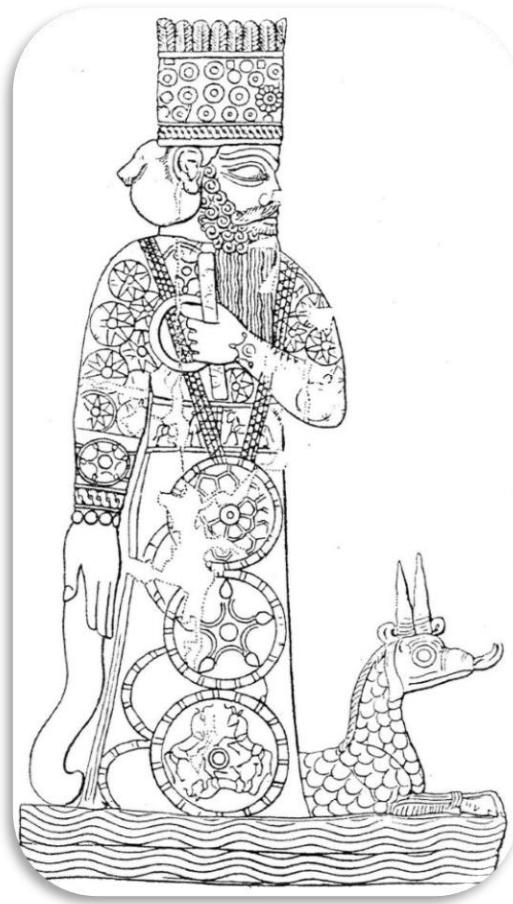


Fig. 28. Shiva/Marduk boating excursion on the river Satīsaras?

Kashmir, as we shall see, has some similarities with the Garden of Edin, which in fact was located a little higher up north, around Lake Baikal. Without exposing its real location, the AIF Rishis may have exchanged Lake Baikal for Lake Satīsaras and would thereby have distorted the information.

In the Purānas it says that at one time, a demonic being named Jalodbhava (meaning “arising from the water?”)<sup>241</sup> took up his residence in the lake, devastating the beautiful surroundings. The Devas asked Lord Vishnu to destroy Jalodbhava, which he did. The way it was done was that the mountain side was cloven in the south, so that the water from the lake passed through the gorge and created a river instead. The demon became visible and could thus be killed, deprived of his natural element.

After the demon was killed, the Nāgas, who were the original inhabitants of the valley, moved back in together with the descendants of Manu (human beings), and the

---

<sup>241</sup> Ibid.

Pishachas. The Nāgas took up their abodes in lakes and springs, while others took up the posts as the goddesses of the newly formed rivers.

The Pishachas were known to be flesh-eating demons who could stand extreme cold—actually preferring it. The climate around Kashmir and its valley was icy cold, which made it very hard for the Manu to survive—indeed, they could only live there during summertime and had to migrate during the harsh winters. Eventually, a number of rites were done by the gods in the upper echelons, which freed the country from both the Pishachas and the extreme cold. The Kashmir valley now became a pleasant place to live in.

Thompson teaches us that Kashmir indeed *was* a lake in the Pleistocene period<sup>242</sup> of geological history.<sup>243</sup> Radiocarbon dating tells us that the geological changes happened over 31,000 years ago, i.e. long before the biblical Deluge.

Albeit the modern scientists claim that there were no humans in the area by that time, I think this should be taken with a pinch of salt. Almost every week we read in archeological magazines and hear on CNN or some other big news channel that they have found remains of human bones in places they were not expecting to find any.

However, my point is that the Nīlamat Purāna refers back to when Kashmir was an abode of Nāgas, Devas, and several other nonhuman intelligent races with superhuman mystical powers.<sup>244</sup> According to the texts, these beings were *all* descendants of celestial Sages, such as Kashyapa, and these Sages in turn were descendants of Brahma, the first created being in the Universe (according to the AIF and their texts, that would be Lord Vishnu, while in reality, the first created being in the Universe was female, and an Avatar of the Divine Feminine). When humans (Manus) were introduced to the Kashmir valley by Kashyapa, it was already populated by all these mysterious beings with supernatural powers. It is more than likely that the stories of the “little people” and other strange tales originate from the Kashmir valley in a very ancient time. In more recent times, similar stories have been told by the Celts of Ireland. That country was once also inhabited by races of mystical empowered beings—in that particular case from the descendants of the goddess Dana. At one point, human beings entered the stage, but before that, higher dimensional beings inhabited the lands, and they could take many shapes and forms. The Vedic texts, however, are more detailed because many of the Celtic texts disappeared and were allegedly destroyed when the violent Christian Crusade plagued Europe.

---

<sup>242</sup> The Pleistocene Epoch lasted from about 2,588,000 to 11,700 years ago, spanning the world's recent period of repeated glaciations. Source, <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pleistocene>.

<sup>243</sup> Thomsons., p. 292

<sup>244</sup> Ibid.

## VIII. Agartha and Ultima Thule, the First City of the Aryans?

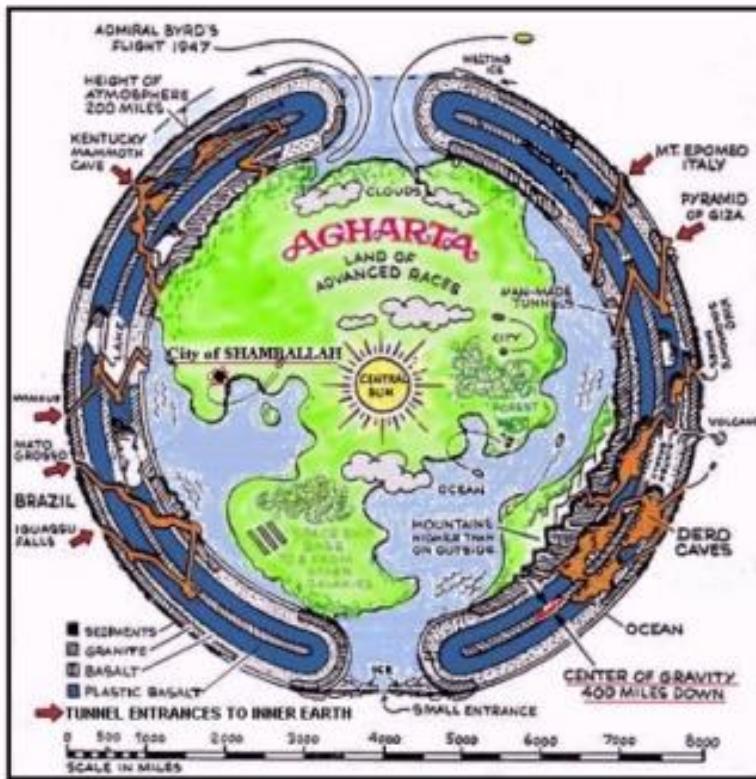


Fig. 29. Agartha (the Inner Earth) and its different entrances.

The Inner Earth, depending on whom we are asking, is populated by mysterious beings—many of them having fled there in a long distance past, when living on the surface for one reason or another became too harsh and threatening. According to the *Ilat Litum Plates* that I was mentioning earlier, and which I discussed at length in [“The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller,” Chapter 10](#), the Anunnaki from Aldebaran landed on Earth and were met by a Reptoid race that was residing here on the Earth surface at the time, allegedly either descending from the Dinosaurs or genetically manipulated in a more distant path by other ETs. A war broke out, which the Anunnaki won (sounds familiar?). The Reptoids who survived the war fled underground and have lived there ever since (if there is any truth in this, it may be the reason why we have the many Reptilian sightings, where these beings sometimes come out of caves under the ground—or people who have explored such caves have happened upon them). These Reptoids (if they exist) are not necessarily hostile to mankind, but they consider this planet being theirs and not ours because they were here first—before En.ki and his team started genetically manipulate us (personally I believe that the *Ilat Litum Plates*—albeit having some truth to them—were placed here on Earth to be found in our times with the purpose of muddying the water by introducing an alternative history of mankind—still including the gods in the story).

Other stories go that the Hollow Earth has more or less always existed and been inhabited long before there were any humans walking around on the surface. These beings were (and still are) interdimensional and therefore can't be found just by organizing an expedition to Agartha. Many of the UFOs that have been seen today are supposedly originating from these interdimensional Hollow Earth inhabitants. Their crafts would be the ones that go in and out of our reality and sometimes only quickly bleed through from other dimensions into ours.

Then there are those who say that the Hollow Earth is almost like our surface but inverted. In the middle of our planet is a "Central Sun," and if we would travel there we would see a blue sky with a yellow sun and clouds floating by, etc. There would even be rain and other weather phenomena that we also have here on the surface. The story goes that this is not something unique for Earth but quite common on most planets—they are hollow.

The Vedas are also bringing up the subject, as we know. They discuss the Underworld, similar to the ancient Egyptian texts, going into details about death and the afterlife, with certain beings in charge of this whole process.

These stories are just examples, and I am again only scratching the surface of plausible and non-plausible stories out there. Otherwise I could go on forever, telling the weirdest stories the reader has ever heard. I won't do that—it's strange as it is.

With all this in mind, what then is the truth, if anything? Is the Earth really hollow? I believe it is—to a certain extent. I can even stretch myself to imagining that there is an "Inner Earth," but if you and I would visit it without preparations and abilities to freely visit different dimensions, we wouldn't get very far. We all know that there are caves, which go pretty far down, and there are caves and caverns that certainly can be inhabited by different beings—even humans. Remember how we've talked about the Namlú'u, who fled underground—that's a true story. Then we have the Giants and perhaps part of the red-haired species that Isis created in her father's Edin Paradise, thousands of years ago. There may even be a Reptoid race, which is a genetically manipulated species that En.ki and his scientists abandoned long ago (in addition, we may have the Reptoid race that the Ilat Litum Plates discussed). The Reptoids are perhaps not even shapeshifters, but real flesh-and-blood Reptilian beings who people sometimes encounter.

Now, let's follow one legend to see where it takes us. The German Thule Order (or Thule Society) believe that there is an Agartha inside the Hollow Earth, and this was also the belief of Hitler and the Nazi Party and all its secret societies. This is also the belief of Jarl Vidar of the modern Thule Society, whom I discussed some things with while I was writing the Supriem book back in 2009. He doesn't only believe in it—he also claims that he's been there several times.

According to the legend, the Capital City of Agartha is *Ultimate Thule*, from which the Thule Order got its name. The German researcher, Jan van Helsing, writes in his book, *Secret Societies and their Power in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century*, about Ultima Thule. I quoted this in the 2009 Supriem book, but I'll quote it again because of its relevance here.

**Quote #18:** “ULTIMA THULE” apparently was the capital city of the first continent peopled by Aryans. This was called HYPERBOREA and was older than Lemuria and Atlantis (continents with advanced cultures since submerged). The Scandinavians have a tale of “Ultima Thule”, the wonderful land in the high North, where the sun never sets and the ancestors of the Aryan race dwell.

Hyperborea was up in the North Sea and sank during an ice age. It is assumed that the Hyperboreans came from the solar system Aldebaran which is the main star in the constellation Taurus, and that they were about four meters tall, white, blond and blue-eyed.

They knew no war [1] and we[r]e vegetarians (so was Hitler). According to alleged Thule texts they were technically very advanced and flew “Vril-ya”, flying machines that today we call UFOs. These flying disks were capable of levitation, extreme speeds and the maneuvers known from today’s UFOs due to two counter-rotating magnetic fields and they used the so-called Vril power as energy potential or fuel (Vril = ether, Od, Prana, Chi, Ki, cosmic force, Orgon..., but also from the academic “vri-IL” = as the highest deity = God-like), i.e., they take the energy from the earth’s magnetic field (free energy) like the “tachyon converter” of Captain Hans Coler. When HYPERBOREA began to sink the Hyperboreans are said to have burrowed with huge machines gigantic tunnels into the Earth’s crust and settled under the Himalayan region. The subterranean realm is called AGHARTA and its capital SHAMBALLAH. The Persians call this land “Aryana” the land of origin of the Aryans.

Here we should mention that Karl Haushofer claimed that Thule was actually called Atlantis and – contrary to all other researchers of Tibet and India – he said that the surviving Thule-Atlanteans were separated into two groups, a good one and an evil one. Those who called themselves after their oracle Agharta were the good and settled in the Himalayan region, the evil ones were the Shamballah who wanted to subjugate humanity and they went West.

He maintained that the fight between the people of Agharta and Shamballah had been going on for thousands of years and that in the Third Reich the Thule-Gesellschaft as Agharta’s representative continued it against the representatives of Shamballah, the Freemasons and the Zionists. This perhaps was his mission.

The head of this subterranean region he said was Rigden Iyepo, the king of the world, with his representative upon the Earth’s surface, the Dalai Lama. Haushofer was convinced that the land below the Himalayas was the birthplace of the Aryan race, which he claimed to have confirmed during his Tibet and India travels.

The symbol of Thule was the swastika counter clockwise. Tibetan lamas and the Dalai Lama personally testified that people from Agartha were still living today. The subterranean land that is anchored in almost all Eastern traditions has spread over the millennia under all of the Earth’s surface with huge centers under the Sahara

desert, the Matto Grosso and the Santa Catarina mountains in Brazil, Yucatan in Mexico, Mount Shasta in California, England, Egypt, Czechoslovakia.

It seems that Hitler especially sought to discover the entrances to the subterranean world Agartha and to get in contact with the descendants of the Aryan “God people” from Alderbaran-Hyperborea. In the myths and traditions of the subterranean world it is often said that the world’s surface was yet to suffer a terrible world war (Third World War) which would though be ended by earthquakes, other natural disasters and a switching of the poles and the deaths therefrom of two thirds of humanity.

After this “last war” the several races of the inner earth would reunite with the survivors on the surface and that the thousand-year GOLDEN AGE (age of Aquarius) would be rung in. Hitler wanted to build an outer “Agartha” or “Aryana” with the Aryan master race, and Germany should be its home. During the existence of the “Third Reich” two large expeditions were sent by the SS to the Himalayas to find those entrances.

Further expeditions searched in the Andes, the Matto Grosso mountains in the North and the Santa Catarina mountains in the south of Brazil, in Czechoslovakia and parts of England.

Some authors claim that the Thule people believed that – quite independently of the subterranean tunnel and city system – the Earth was HOLLOW, with two great openings at the poles. Natural laws were quoted, “as above, so below”. Since blood, body or egg cells, a comet or an atom all have a nucleus and a hollow space surrounding it that is enclosed by a “corona radiata”, an envelope, and the actual “life” is taking place in the core, one has deduced that the Earth was built after the same principles.

Druses confirmed this, as they were hollow and the “life”, the mineral and crystals, were in the interior. Therefore the Earth also had to be hollow – apparently agreeing with the views of the Tibetan Lamas including the Dalai Lama – and had a nucleus, the Central Sun (also called the “Schwarze Sonne”, the Black Sun) that gave the interior an even climate and permanent sunlight, corresponding in the microcosm to the central sun of the galaxy in the macrocosm.

They maintain that the actual life in our planet takes place in the interior – the master race lives inside and the mutants on the surface – and that this was also the reason why we wouldn’t find any life upon other planets of our solar system, because their inhabitants live inside. The main entrances are at the North and South poles through which the central sun is shining and producing the aurora borealis. In the interior the land mass was exceeding the water mass.

The polar explorer Olaf Jansen and others said that the water in the interior was fresh, which could explain why the ice of the Arctic and Antarctic is made of

freshwater, not salt water. It is interesting to note that this view of the make-up of the world is shared and supported by the polar explorers Cook, Peary, Amundsen, Nansen, and Kane and, last but not least, Admiral E. Byrd. All had the same, strange experiences contradicting existing scientific theory.

All confirmed that after 76 degree latitude the winds became warmer, that birds flew north, that they found colored and gray snow which when thawed left colored pollen or volcanic ash. The question arises: where do flower pollen or volcanic ash near the North Pole come from, as not a single volcano is marked on any of the accessible maps? Further, some of the explorers found themselves in freshwater seas, and all say that at a time during their travels they had seen two suns. Mammoths were found whose flesh was still fresh and whose stomach contained fresh grass.

If you are further interested in the hollow Earth and the experience of the different explorers, some titles are listed under "Further Reading" at the back of this book. The "Hollow Earth" theory has so far remained just a theory to the public, although some authors and explorers claim to have visited there and even – like Admiral E. Byrd – had taken numerous pictures. It cannot be denied that all the Arctic explorers had had extraordinary experiences that so far cannot be explained, which points to something strange happening there.

But the theory that the Earth had a molten core has equally remained just a theory. The fact remains though that the subterranean man-made tunnel and cave systems do exist. They can be found in almost any country of the world and by the largely still existing light source (a greenish glow that gets brighter the deeper one enters the tunnels), by the smooth walls and the unknown machinery that was found in the Boynton Canyon in Sedona, Arizona, are witness to a technically advanced culture that existed millions of years before. Relevant literature is listed at the back.

The myths of a "Hollow Earth" were enough for the Thule people to go out to start a serious study of the phenomenon. Therefore there was at least one expedition to the Antarctic during World War II. (Details follow).

To show that the story of the Aryan-Hyperboreans was not entirely invented I would like to mention two examples: When the Spaniards under Pizarro came to South America in 1532, the natives called them "iviracochas" (white lords). According to their legends there was a master race of very tall white people who centuries before had descended in "flying disks" from heaven. They had long ruled in some of the towns and when they disappeared had promised to return.

When the fair skinned Spaniards arrived, the natives thought them to be the iviracochas coming back and therefore in the beginning willingly gave them their gold. Similar occurrences took place when the first white travelers arrived in Tibet and other Himalayan regions. They were scrutinized in astonishment by the

Tibetans and asked why they came from BELOW (the foot of the mountains) rather than from ABOVE as they usually did. (CHAPTER 32: ADOLF SCHICKLGRUBER AND THE 'THULE-GESELLSCHAFT')<sup>245</sup>

This is a central part of the belief of the Thule and Vril Societies—the Earth is hollow, and this hypothesis is built on the statement, “as above, so below,” which is said to originate from the Freemasons, although in reality this expression is much, much older. Freemasonry is of course only a more recent secret society in a long series of such, which have only changed names over the eons. However, in the top echelons, the same information has just been transferred over. The expression, of course, originate from the gods, and it has validity. The only problem is that if Earth, in this case, is the “below” part of this expression, we need to know exactly what the “above” part contains, or we make the wrong assumptions. This is also exactly where we humans usually fail—from lack of knowledge. My point is that we need to be careful before we jump the gun and say that we know how things are, only based on the age-old statement. I have, just like the Thule and the Vril, suggested that there may very well be life on some planets (even in our own solar system) that are not located within the “habitable zone.” The reason scientists don’t believe this (albeit they have recently started to reconsider to some extent) is that they only look from a 3-D perspective. Life may exist both on the surface and in the interior of seemingly lifeless planets, and we will not be able to perceive it until we have expanded our consciousness across the dimensions.

There are those who claim that they have visited Earth’s interior and seen life prospering there. Some of these witnesses, such as Admiral Richard Byrd, are considered “credible witnesses,” and they have jeopardized their jobs and reputations to tell the world what they have experienced. There are those who say that the climate inside Earth is not very different from that on the outside, and that there is an interior sun—the so called “Central Sun” or “Black Sun,” warming up the environment. Furthermore, these visitors have been showed around by apparently friendly beings who are living there.

This, of course, sounds very strange to most people. Did the witnesses really experience what they say they did, or were they hallucinating, dreaming, or having a mental breakdown or sorts, or were the experiences actually true? It’s hard to imagine that some people, who have nothing to gain but much to lose, would follow through with such disclosure if it was not true, as far as their experience goes.

The most possible explanation to what happened to these witnesses is that they actually *did* have their experiences but maybe not in 3-D. What seems to have happened is the same thing that often happens in alien abduction cases. Their consciousness, i.e. the soul and the avatar, are abducted from a physical 3-D body at rest and brought to the Inner Earth. Thus, the experience happened in the astral, i.e. in another dimension. If we listen to some of the more credible channeled entities, they will tell us that living

---

<sup>245</sup> Jan van Helsing, 1995, “Secret Societies and Their Power in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century,” p. 171ff, op. cit.

in other dimensions is often not so different from having a 3-D experience—you still feel that you have consciousness and a body, and the environment can be very 3-D like. In other words, the abductee may think that he or she is experiencing something in 3-D, when in fact the experience takes place in some other dimension. If the abductors want the abductees to have this kind of 3-D like experience in another dimension, it's not hard to manipulate the abductees to believe that they are still in 3-D. Then there are others, who actually know that visiting Agartha is an other-dimensional experience.

Let us go back to the question, “is the Earth hollow?” I would say yes, but you can’t do what the characters in Jules Verne’s classical book, “Journey to the Center of the Earth” did—travel to the Inner Earth in your 3-D bodies. The experience has to be interdimensional! This however, is not the view of fundamental Theosophists who claim that Agartha is both physical and spiritual (a concept originating from Madame Blavatsky and Nicholas Roerich), and they depict it to be a vast amount of caves underneath the mountains of Tibet, inhabited by evil demons, such as the Asuras.<sup>246</sup> This is interesting because from a Vedic perspective, the Asuras are connected with Lord Vishnu, who is said to be the “father of the Asuras,” i.e. these beings are genetically engineered rather than just being fathered by him. I don’t reject the hypothesis that there are 3-D beings living beneath our feet, but they are dwelling far closer to the surface than the mythological Agartha, which is allegedly located at the center of the Earth—around the Earth’s core. The entrances to the caves that are leading to the Inner Earth are said to be carefully watched by Tibetan monks, whose leader is the Dalai Lama.

Ultima Thule—often mentioned by the Thule—means “most distant Thule” and was said by the Nazis to have existed in the far north, in line with Iceland or Greenland,<sup>247</sup> and was the first city, or capital, of the Aryan race. According to Blavatsky, Ultima Thule existed in the sunken Atlantis—thereby they were taking Plato’s account regarding Atlantis as true.<sup>248</sup> In reality, the legend of Ultima Thule goes back to some speculations by Ignatius L. Donnelly that this lost landmass was the home of the ancient Aryan race. This, of course, goes hand in hand with what we have discussed throughout the papers—the “Aryans” being the “Orions,” but not the Orions as an entire species or Empire, but as a few invaders who were running Atlantis and their inhabitants. One thing to keep in mind, however, is that the Atlantis most people are associating with was just another continent, which sunk beneath the surface of the Atlantic Ocean. The “Aryans,” however, were not particularly in charge of Atlantis in the sense that this landmass was an Empire, isolated from the rest of the world, or a “country” led by a ruler. In reality, the world at large was at some point totally ruled by the Aryans (the LuciferANS, if you will), and the continent *Atlantis*, or Thule, was just a part of this Empire.

---

<sup>246</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agartha#Connections\\_to\\_mythology](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agartha#Connections_to_mythology)

<sup>247</sup> <http://black.greyfalcon.us/>

<sup>248</sup> Ibid.

The Thule Order and the Theosophical Society were very closely connected from the beginning to the mid nineteenth century, despite some differences in beliefs and philosophy. While the Theosophists talked about Ascended Masters, the Thule members discussed the Norse gods, albeit in the larger scheme of things, they were of course talking about the same gods. Today's Thule freely talks about the gods ("die Götter" in German) and ETs interchangeably, and the general idea is that they will return, and that they originate in the Aldebaran star system.

#### *IX. Shambhala and the Final Incarnation of Lord Vishnu*

The Thule member I have had sporadic contact with since 2009, Jarl Vidar, often mentioned Shambhala as a part of the Inner Earth complex but never got into any depth about it. As being one of the gods' "chosen ones," Jarl infrequently visits Shambhala. He claims to have the sigil of Osiris, and is therefore interesting to the gods. What the truth of the matter is in regards to this I can't say—I can only relay what he told me. As the reader of my book, "The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller" can see, Jarl seems to be connected to this whole "12 Candidates" story—most possibly unwittingly so. He just "happened" to stumble upon Supriem at one point, shortly before I did so myself. Of course, I don't buy into the entire concept of Supriem (hence I call the book, "The *Myth About...*"), but I would be foolish to entirely discard it because there are too many coincidences. Whatever the truth of the matter is, time will tell.

Shambhala (which is the oldest Sanskrit spelling of the word) has an interesting connection with the Hindu religion. It says in *Vishnu Purāna* 4.24 that the village Shambhala will be the birthplace of *Kalki*, the last incarnation (Avatar) of Vishnu, who then will usher in a new Golden Age—Satya Yuga.<sup>249</sup> Of course, the Thule and other secret societies are well aware of this, just as they are well informed about mythology in general. This is what their mission is all about—to usher in a new Golden Age. They may not have interpreted these myths accordingly in all regards, but they have studied them quite closely. Again, what they, and the occult world is waiting for, is the Return of En.ki—plain and simple—and En.ki will be the Maitreya, i.e. the New Messiah. This is also why Jarl Vidar was (and is) so interested in Supriem Rockefeller because he claims to be the vessel for Marduk, once he decides to use it. As I see it, Marduk may be the Anti-Christ—the one who comes first—and En.ki will be the Savior, the Maitreya. Therefore, in one way, the New Age of Aquarius is the end of Marduk's Era here on Earth, and he is turning the planet back over to his father.

Thule does not take side in anything that is related to prophecy—they are merely interesting in seeing to that the prophecies are fulfilled as supposed to. This is the reason why they don't mind a Battle of Armageddon or a severe population reduction in

---

<sup>249</sup> Victoria LePage (1996). Shambhala: The Fascinating Truth Behind the Myth of Shangri-La. Quest Books. pp. 125–126.

general. If something is a part of the prophecies they have studied and put together, they support it, and they do it to such a degree that they are even supporting the dark side. Why is that? Because they “know” that *if The Battle of Armageddon is played out as the Book of Revelation and the Book of Daniel prophesize, the Anti-Christ is coming, and the New Messiah is resolving it all. Then a New Golden Age will arise from the Ashes of the Phoenix* (and with the “Phoenix” we have the “bird” connection again—as in “Bird Tribe” or “Neteru,” which is the Egyptian word for them<sup>250</sup>). Also, at least the present branch of the Thule is well aware of the “Anunnaki,” which we know from the Ilat-Litum Plates.

I know for a fact that secret societies that are connected with En.ki and his ancient *Brotherhood of the Serpent* (which is most of them) are waiting for the prophecies to be fulfilled. I am talking about Bible Prophecies now, but there are other prophecies that are relevant to them as well—such as the Mayan, Aztec, and some obscure prophecies, not well known to “outsiders”. This is the reason why I don’t want to discard any of this occult stuff because it all matters. It is all energy put in that direction, and those involved in the occult circles are very serious about this—it’s not something they do in their spare time in lack of something else to do—they even do occult rituals related to this. Major secret societies, such as Freemasonry, the Rosicrucians, the Golden Dawn, the Theosophical Society, and the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO), have more power to set aside to these things than small branches of the Thule Society, *but all of it counts because it’s a joint effort*. People may disregard them as being foolish, but *that* is foolish in itself because *if a large amount of energy is put into something it is bound to happen*. Hence, we can’t stop these for us “negative intentions;” instead we need to put as much, or more, energy toward a *different* goal—a goal *we* support (it’s not advisable to try to counter the negative intentions—that will only create a problem, and the negativity will get stuck in present time and continue to exist. The definition of a problem is *two counter-intentions, which energies clash into each other and get stuck*). In some probabilities, the Bible Prophecies will come true in its entirety, but if we, each being a sovereign human, put our personal energy to what *we* want, we can at least prevent some of the things we don’t want from happening in *our* reality. Unfortunately, there are some human soul fragments that are bound to experience a future where most of the dark subjects I’ve brought up will happen.

Shambhala is closely associated with the New Golden Age in most mythology. It may have other names, or be spelled differently, but it is all the same place. In Buddhism it stands for a society where all beings are enlightened—a Buddhist “Pure Land,” centered by the capital—*Kalapa*.<sup>251</sup>

Now, who is the ruler of Shambhala, if not Lord Maitreya?!<sup>252</sup> The *Kalachakra Prophecies* say that when the world has declined into war and greed, and evil rules, the 25<sup>th</sup> Kalki King will arise from Shambhala with an enormous army and fight all the

<sup>250</sup> <http://www.shamanicjourneys.com/articles/glossaryofthegods.php>

<sup>251</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)

<sup>252</sup> Ibid.

dark forces, where after he will usher in a New Golden Age. This will occur worldwide. Scholars, such as Alexander Berzin, has calculated when this prophecy is likely to be fulfilled, and he has estimated the date to 2424 AD.<sup>253</sup>

In the *Kalachakra Tantra*, Shambhala is said to have an “outer,” and “inner,” and an “alternative” meaning. The outer meaning teaches that Shambhala exists as a physical location, but only those with appropriate karma can reach it and experience it.<sup>254</sup> The 14<sup>th</sup> Dalai Lama said during the 1985 *Kalachakra initiation* in Bodhgaya that Shambhala is definitely not an ordinary place. He said,

**Quote #19:** Although those with special affiliation may actually be able to go there through their karmic connection, nevertheless it is not a physical place that we can actually find. We can only say that it is a pure land, a pure land in the human realm. And unless one has the merit and the actual karmic association, one cannot actually arrive there.<sup>255</sup>

There are different opinion as of where this particular place is located, but generally it's said to be in central Asia—north or west of Tibet.<sup>256</sup> Curiously enough, Mongolians claim that Shambhala is located in certain valleys of Southern Siberia! This brings us very close to where Prince Ninurta's original *Garden of Edin* is said to have been located—around Lake Baikal. Altai folklore (Altaians are a Turkic people, living in the Siberian Altai Republic), place Shambhala at Mount Belukha, or it rather says that the Belukha Mountains are a gateway to Shambhala,<sup>257</sup> while modern Buddhists locate Shambhala in the Himalayas, in which is now called Dhauladhar Mountains around Mcleod Ganj in India. This is also where the Dalai Lama has his official residence.<sup>258</sup> From there, he manages the Tibetan government while in exile.<sup>259</sup> I am quite convinced that the Thule are more in line with the latter, as they allegedly are in collaboration with the Dalai Lama.

---

<sup>253</sup> Alexander Berzin (1997). "[Taking the Kalachakra Initiation](#)". Retrieved 2008-10-27.

<sup>254</sup> This is something similar to what Jarl Vidar told me as well, although he didn't say that *karma* is related to this. However, you need to be prepared, and perhaps also (again according to Jarl) possess *Triple Helix DNA*. He claims to have access to a *Vril Machine*, which can upgrade a being who is spiritually ready to possess Triple Helix. All you need to do is to contribute with a smaller amount of your blood, which is then run through the Vril Machine. If the person is ready, he or she will be upgraded. If not, nothing happens. Both Supriem Rockefeller and Michael Noel Prescott possess Triple Helix, according to Jarl—plus Jarl himself, of course. Albeit, new blood must be run through the machine approximately once a year to keep the Triple Helix updated, I was told. This is described in more details in my book, "[The Myth Around Supriem David Rockefeller](#)".

<sup>255</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)

<sup>256</sup> Ibid.

<sup>257</sup> Ibid.

<sup>258</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McLeod\\_Ganj#History](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McLeod_Ganj#History)

<sup>259</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In\\_the\\_Buddhist\\_Kalachakra\\_teachings](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#In_the_Buddhist_Kalachakra_teachings)



Fig. 30. The mysterious Belukha Mountains, a gateway to Shambhala?

The inner and alternative meanings of Shambhala refers to more spiritual locations, such as the mind (inner) and body (alternative).<sup>260</sup>

Shambhala was of major importance for the Nazis as well—they thought that if they could find its location, it would bring them more wisdom and more easily usher in the Third Reich. Therefore, Heinrich Himmler and Rudolf Hess sent a German expedition to Tibet in 1930, and then another one in 1934-35, and a last one in 1938-39. More recently, occultists who know about the Nazi connection to Shambhala and have felt an obligation to comment say that there is an evil, manipulative link to Agartha and Shambhala, related to an amoral conspiracy.<sup>261</sup>

The bottom line seems to be that Shambhala has much to do with prophecies that lead to the *Second Coming of Christ*. This doesn't mean that the Messiah will appear even close to any of the places mentioned as possible locations of the mysterious Shambhala—he may more likely appear in Israel, Russia, or Iraq—but Shambhala will probably be of significance when, and if, the drums start rolling, and the whole drama is set into motion.

---

<sup>260</sup> Ibid.

<sup>261</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#Western\\_receptions\\_and\\_interpretations](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shambhala#Western_receptions_and_interpretations)



Fig. 31. Mcleod Ganj Town in India—the official residence of the Dalai Lama.

#### *X. Pioneer 10's and Voyager's Secret Space Missions*

Those who are of my generation and were interested in UFOs and aliens when we were young can probably still recall the excitement we felt when we heard that Pioneer 10 had been launched—setting course out into the solar system—and beyond!!! Yes, we were aware of that this probe would probably not reach any alien star system within our lifetime, but it still felt pretty cool that it was on its way, and maybe *one day* its signal would be picked up by some alien race, light-years from Earth, and pulled in by their spaceships to be examined. One could only hope that these aliens were benevolent and wouldn't start a space war against us. Well, the whole thing tickled our imagination—that's for sure.

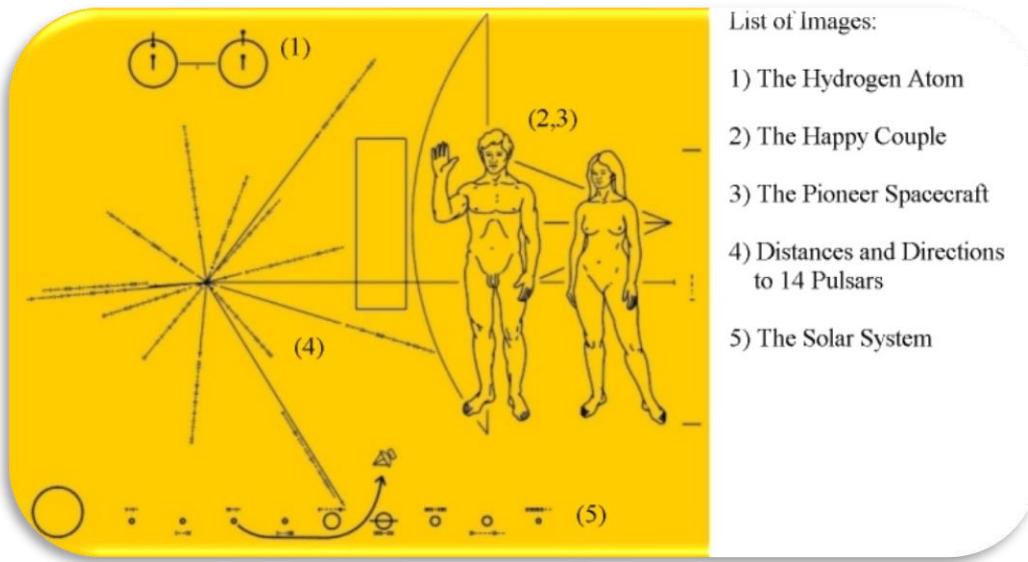


Fig. 32. The Pioneer 10 Message

I was also quite excited about that Pioneer 10 was going to take a number of pictures of the planets in our own solar system as it passed them by. These were going to be high resolution pictures, and we were probably going to learn many new things about them. However, after have been able to take shots of Saturn, Pioneer 10 was going to leave the solar system. Then we heard about this second probe that was going to be launched a little later, and this new one was going to pass all planets in the *entire* solar system. All this was going to happen well within my own lifetime.

However, where exactly is the Pioneers supposedly heading? Do they have a destiny, or were they just aimlessly sent out into outer space once they left our solar system behind? If there is a destination, I don't remember hearing about it, and therefore—not knowing better at the time, I assumed that they were to continue out in space toward some star cluster somewhere, where our scientists may have considered there would be some chances to find intelligent life.

Now I know better, but does the reader know where Pioneer 10 is heading? Well, they actually told us all the time, but most of us probably missed it! Even if I wouldn't have missed it, it wouldn't have meant much to me then. I assume the same thing is true for many of the readers as well.

However, take a look at fig. 33! What does it say that the probe is heading toward?

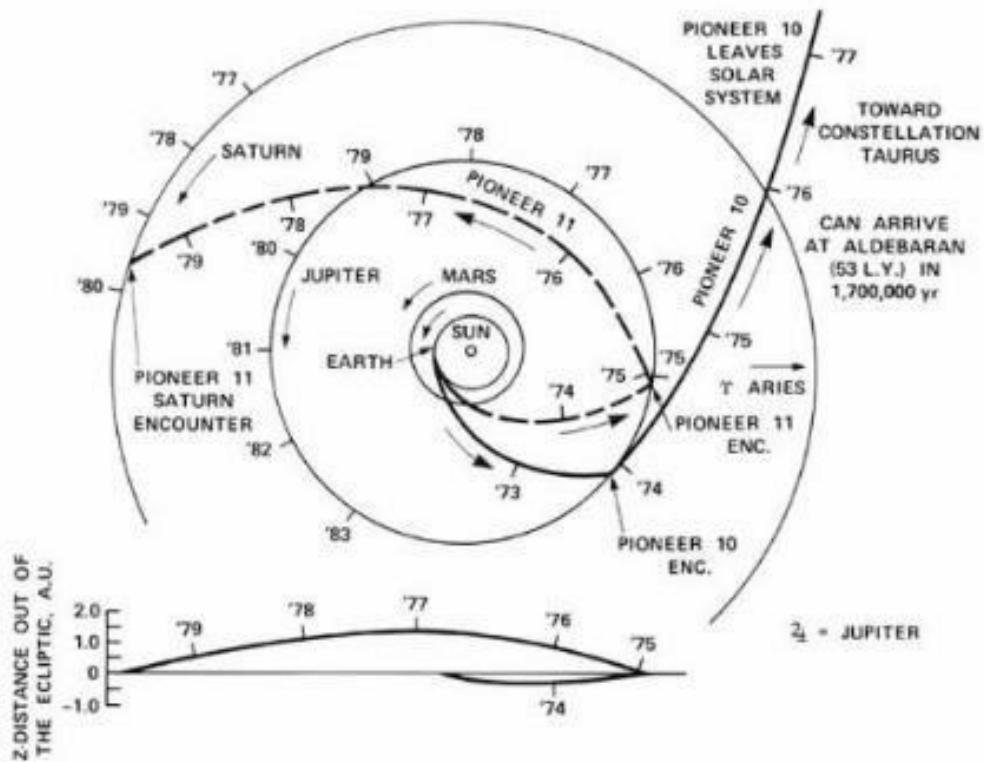


Fig. 33. Follow the arrow and take a look where Pioneer 10 is heading toward!

Pioneer 10 is heading toward the Constellation of Taurus! Not only that, it is aiming at Alpha Tauri—Aldebaran!<sup>262</sup> It says it may arrive there in 1,700.000 years!

For the ignorant, this seems like just a random target. Aldebaran? OK, why not? It could just as well have been Betelgeuse or Alpha Centauri. BUT! Wait a minute! Aldebaran is 68 light-years away (although it says 53 light-years in this sketch). Why so far away? Why not aiming at Alpha Centauri, which is our closest star system? Why 68 light-years? As a matter of fact, it takes NASA 2 million years to get the probe to Aldebaran. Sitting here, writing, I am almost embarrassed how they can send out a probe into space that takes two million years to reach the target! Especially when we, the regular people, who are not rocker engineers, astronomers, physicists, or what is required in society in order to have a valid opinion about any of this, know that there is possibilities to reach the stars in virtually no-time! Think about it—it's almost comical.

The Aldebaran target may be curious even for the reader who has read these papers. Well, Aldebaran is Lord En.ki's star! We know that, but why sending out a probe to En.ki's star? Obviously En.ki already knows where we are. Hence, let look at this a little further.

<sup>262</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Current\\_status](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Current_status)

In the 1970s there were two probes sent out to seek contact with other civilizations in other star systems (at least, this was the official goal), and they were *Pioneer 10*, launched in 1972, and *Voyager 2*, launched in 1977.

*Pioneer 10*'s first space mission was to complete a voyage to Jupiter and take photos from our biggest planet in order to learn more about it. This mission is completed. After that, *Pioneer 10* became the first space probe to achieve escape velocity from the solar system in order to boost its speed out into deep space.<sup>263</sup>

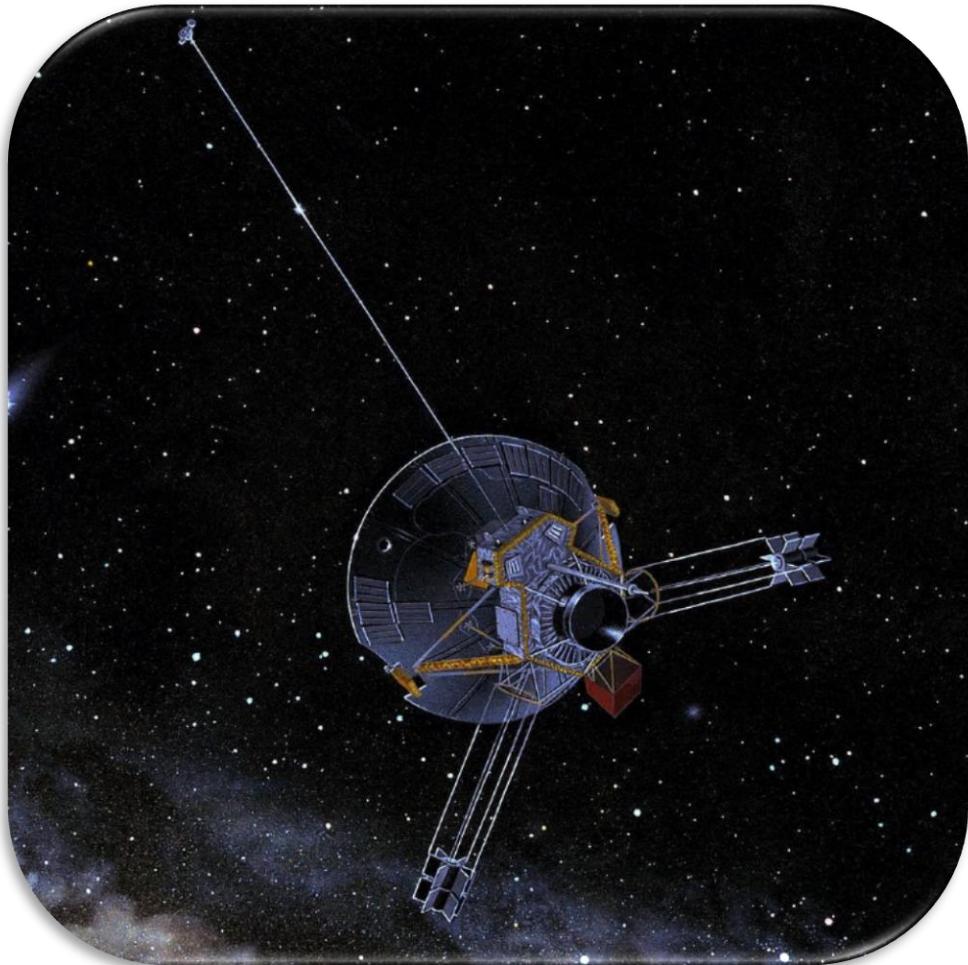


Fig. 34. Pioneer 10 in Deep Space.

Both *Pioneer 10* and its successor, *Pioneer 11*, also included at the behest of Carl Sagan, the famous astronomer, a 6.0 by 9.0 inch gold-anodized aluminum plaque, in case any of the two probes would ever be found by another intelligent life form out there (see fig. 32). The plaques feature two nude humans—a male and a female—along

---

<sup>263</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10)

with various symbols that are supposed to be universal in nature and can easily be interpreted by another intelligent species. The plaque also tells where the human species who built Pioneer 10 and 11 originate.<sup>264</sup>

On November 6, 1973, Pioneer 10 reached Jupiter on a distance of 25 million kilometers. Plenty of pictures were being taken, and other information was also collected. All in all, everything went as planned. On June 13, 1983, the probe crossed the orbit of Neptune, and the mission came to an official end on March 31, 1997, having reached a distance of 67 Astronomical Units (AU)<sup>265</sup> from the Sun. Despite the distance, the satellite could still transmit coherent data after this date. The final weak signal received from Pioneer 10 was on January 23, 2003, but it was so weak that it could barely be detected. The distance from Earth was then 80 AU, i.e. 12 billion kilometers.<sup>266</sup>

This sounds like the end of it, but the interesting information is what follows. This is from Wikipedia (my emphasis in **bold**):

**Quote #20:** On September 9, 2012, Pioneer 10 was predicted to be 106.696 AU (1.59615×1010 km; 9.9180×109 mi) from the Earth and 106.676 AU (1.59585×1010 km; 9.9162×109 mi) from the Sun (about 10 billion miles); and traveling at 12.037 km/s (26,930 mph) (relative to the Sun) and traveling outward at about 2.539 AU per year. Sunlight takes 14.79 hours to reach Pioneer 10. The brightness of the Sun from the spacecraft is magnitude -16.6. Pioneer 10 is heading in the direction of the constellation Taurus.

If left undisturbed, Pioneer 10 and its sister craft Pioneer 11 will join the two Voyager spacecraft and the New Horizons spacecraft in leaving the Solar System to wander the interstellar medium. **The trajectory is expected to take it in the general direction of the star Aldebaran, currently located at a distance of about 68 light years. If Aldebaran had zero relative velocity, it would require more than two million years for the spacecraft to reach it.**<sup>267</sup>

The following is from NASA's own website.

**Quote #21:** Pioneer 10 explored Jupiter, traveled twice as far as the most distant planet in our solar system, and as Earth's first emissary into space, is carrying a gold plaque that describes what we look like, where we are, and the date when the mission began. Pioneer 10 will continue to coast silently as a ghost ship into interstellar space, heading generally for the red star Aldebaran, which forms the eye of the constellation Taurus (The Bull). Aldebaran is about 68 light-years away. It will take Pioneer 10 more than two million years to reach it. Its sister ship, Pioneer 11,

---

<sup>264</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Pioneer\\_plaque](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Pioneer_plaque)

<sup>265</sup> One "AU" is the distance from the Sun to Earth, which is 192,597,871 km.

<sup>266</sup> "This Month in History," Smithsonian magazine, June 2003.

<sup>267</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer\\_10#Current\\_status](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pioneer_10#Current_status).

ended its mission September 30, 1995, when the last transmission from the spacecraft was received.<sup>268</sup>

Here we have evidence that Pioneer 10 is actually heading toward Aldebaran. What about Pioneer 11, and the two Voyager probes that were launched in 1977? Where are they heading?

According to Wikipedia, Pioneer 11 is heading toward the Constellation of Aquila, the Eagle,<sup>269</sup> while Voyager 1 is supposedly not heading toward any particular star system or constellation. Voyager 2, on the other hand, is heading in the direction toward Sirius<sup>270</sup> and will pass the Sirius star system on a distance of 1.32 parsecs, which is 4.3 light-years, or 25 trillion miles.<sup>271</sup> Keeping in mind that Sirius is located approximately 8.6 light-years from Earth, Voyager 2 will not, although heading in that direction, pass the star system at any close range.

Thus, at least three of the probes are heading toward AIF dominated star systems or asterisms—the exact ones we have been discussing perhaps the most! Still, the most interesting one is Pioneer 10, heading for Aldebaran. Why?

I have tried to find an explanation to this by researching it, but haven't found any as of this date. Those who mention it is just copying the information that Pioneer 10 is directed toward Alpha Tauri, but no one has found it odd or even commented on it. No one has asked himself or herself why NASA picked this particular star—we humans have a tendency to accept what authority says without questioning it. We don't even know that there are questions to ask.

Regardless, the probe is on its way and will reach En.ki's stronghold in two million years. I can imagine him sitting there in Aldebaran in excitement, eagerly awaiting its arrival! No, of course not. This must be some kind of symbolic gesture—I really don't know. There is also a chance that this actually *is* a coincident, but it's hard to believe...

In the next paper we are going to take a short break from the stories that lead up to the Second Coming and instead discuss the Afterlife in the Vedic literature.

In the few papers following upon that we are going to finish by showing where all this leads to and how the AIF's goal is most possibly going to be achieved. The reader will see that the information and disinformation intentionally being released in unison to mankind will have a common goal—the truth, the half-truths, and the lies are all equally important for the AIF in order to reach their goal to put Lord En.ki in official charge of Planet Earth.

When that has been achieved, the Lord of Lies will have an entire species (humanity) on his side, and he can use us as he pleases in future galactic wars. From a cosmic viewpoint, humanity as a species will then have agreed with the AIF and are

---

<sup>268</sup> [http://www.nasa.gov/centers/ames/news/releases/2003/03\\_25HQ.html](http://www.nasa.gov/centers/ames/news/releases/2003/03_25HQ.html)

<sup>269</sup> <http://www.spacetoday.org/SolSys/ThePioneers.html>

<sup>270</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager\\_2](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager_2)

<sup>271</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager\\_2#Future\\_of\\_the\\_probe](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Voyager_2#Future_of_the_probe)

considered “their people.” Therefore, humanity will be looked at as a very dangerous species—being a great obstacle in the way of bringing peace to the Galaxy. Only the few humans, relatively speaking, who are not accepting such a future have the chance to free themselves from the ultimate slavery that is planned for the human race.

If some of the readers don’t think this is possible, think again. It has already happened! In one or more realities, humanity has turned into a cyborg race. This is proven by the visiting “Grays” who say they are from our future. BUT, are they? I think the evidence speaks for itself...

---

Wes Penre, Tuesday, November 18, 2014

---

## PAPER 13: DEATH AND AFTERLIFE IN HINDU RELIGION AND EGYPTIAN MYTHOLOGY

### *I. Transmigration of Souls in the Vedic Texts*

I don't want to make this paper too long and complex because as soon as the *Wes Penre Papers* are all published, I will start writing on a book on the subject of life and death and everything in between, but I still want to bring up this same concepts here when it comes to the Vedas and Egyptian mythology because they correlate quite interestingly.



Fig. 1. Yama's Court and Hell

In the Vedic texts, we have learned, Yama and his consort, Yami, are the King and Queen of the Underworld and thereby also over life and death. These two deities, who correspond with En.ki and Ereškigal, are ultimately in charge of the recycling of souls. Yama is also corresponding to Marduk, as En.ki gave the Kingdom of the Underworld over to his son when he got “erectile problems,” thanks to his brother,

Prince Ninurta. Yama's Greek counterpart is Hades and the Egyptian counterpart is Osiris.<sup>272</sup> Thus, because Osiris' consort was Isis, Yami therefore should correspond to Isis as well, but as the reader may remember, Isis equates to Inanna, who visited the Underworld to meet with her "twin sister," Ereškigal, who was the darker side of her. Ereškigal eventually took over Isis' role as a breeder for the human race when Isis escaped from her Underworld imprisonment (I later showed evidence that Ereškigal is *not* Isis' twin sister, but in fact En.ki's daughter as well as his former lover).

In the Vedas it says that Yama "supervises" the process of transmigration of souls, which most sufficiently can be interpreted as there are others who are involved in the actual process of the Afterlife as well, while Yama's and his consort task is as *Watchers* of the process (this is not the same as the Watcher that the Bible is talking about, however).

Albeit Yama is one of the most powerful controllers in the Puranas, they say that he is still subordinate to Shiva and Vishnu because they are different aspect to the overruling Brahman.<sup>273</sup> What this means, on one level, is that Yama is not a spirit of his own, but an Avatar (soul fragment) of Vishnu, foremost, but later also of Marduk. Hence, we have the explanation how Yama can be subordinate to Vishnu and Shiva when Yama is supposedly one and the same as these both Devas. We sometimes see in the Vedas how Vishnu, for example, is fighting one of his own Avatars, when that Avatar is doing something Vishnu does not agree with. Thereby, the "greater soul;" in this case Vishnu; can be here on Earth at the same time as his Avatar (or Avatars). To us humans, these are very strange phenomena, but to the gods it's quite natural—the Avatars have their own minds and personalities to a certain degree, although they are sent out on missions to accomplish certain tasks, such as Krishna and Rama did—both being Lord Vishnu's Avatars. Things like these, we humans were once able to accomplish, and will be able to accomplish again in the future, but then we have to play our cards just right. As long as we follow the AIF's directions, it will never happen—we will continue being 3-D slaves.

I also want to add that there is a major difference between a Deva's Avatar and a human soul fragment. As the reader knows, a human spirit has her fire split into multiple smaller soul fragments that are spread out over the 3-D Earth timeline. Thus, time is simultaneous, and those soul fragments affect each other over the lines of time. They all have different personalities, although they were of the same personality to begin with. However—because we humans have amnesia, each soul fragment has her own experiences and thus creates her own personality over time. She lives, dies, and reincarnates again, just as *each* of that human spirit's soul fragment does. The more lifetimes a soul fragment lives, the more different she becomes from the original soul she was fragmented from because of her unique experiences. This is why one soul fragment who lives in the 1800s, for example, may be a very compassionate being,

---

<sup>272</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>273</sup> Ibid.

while another soul fragment from the same original soul, living in the 1400s, for example, could be a murderer—it all depends on the experiences throughout the lines of time and how the unique soul fragment responds to her environment and her personal development in her own unique incarnations. Each soul fragment is usually unaware of all the other soul fragments from her own spirit, but they still affect each other because they were all “One” to begin with. Hence, if one soul fragment evolves quickly (as you all did who read this paper), she affects other soul fragments from her own spirit positively, and other soul fragments may take new, more positive turns in their development.

With the Devas (and all interdimensional and multidimensional beings), it’s different. They are usually totally aware of their different soul fragments—they don’t have amnesia as we do. Hence, when En.ki/Vishnu, for example, sends out an Avatar (soul fragment) he is always aware of where this soul fragment is and what she is doing. However, a unique soul fragment has her own experiences as well as a human soul fragment has and responds uniquely to what is happening in her life. Thus, Vishnu, as the “Greater Soul,” can then either incarnate, but usually visualize himself in a so-called “shapeshifting,” and “fight” his own Avatar. He may choose to do so “just for the show” or because the Avatar really went way-out-of-line and had to be stopped. Physical death, which then will be the outcome in such a battle, means nothing to the gods, who know that they are multidimensional. After the Avatar’s death, Vishnu/En.ki can withdraw the soul fragment (a piece of *fire*) and merge it with his greater self. Although this may seem complicated enough, it’s still a very simplified outline of how this works.

Three hymns in the Rig Veda (10, 14, and 35 of the 10<sup>th</sup> book) are addressed to Lord Yama. He has a dog with four eyes and wide nostrils guarding the road to his abode<sup>274</sup> (cf. *hellhounds*, which we talked about in Level IV). In art, Yama is depicted with blue skin and red clothes, often riding a water buffalo.<sup>275</sup> The blue skin is typical for the Vedic gods, and Marciniak’s Pleiadians claim to have blue skin as well, when in interdimensional, “physical” form. When they first appeared to Marciniak, they showed up as blue-skinned giants<sup>276</sup> (shapeshifting). This is contrary to Lord En.ki and Prince En.lil, who both are black-skinned (I want to emphasize that skin color is irrelevant in the scheme of things, and it’s unfortunate that I even have to write an additional side note like this because racism is so common here on Earth. Therefore, I want to emphasize that *the only reason I am mentioning skin color at all in these papers is for educational purpose and has nothing to do with the worthiness or the intelligence of races with certain skin colors. To make a statement that is would matter is not only childish but a sign of great ignorance and a being who is very poorly evolved.*)

---

<sup>274</sup> Rigveda, 10.14.10-12.

<sup>275</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>276</sup> Misc. Pleiadian lectures.



Fig. 2. One of Yama's Hellhounds. (This is a common misinterpretation. People think that the Hellhounds have two or three heads each—thus “dog of two heads”—but they only have one head with four eyes. I haven't found a picture of a real Hellhound, so I decided to show the misinterpretation instead.)

There are many parallels between the Vedic scriptures and today's New Age channeling messages when it comes to death and Afterlife. We have thousands of witnesses from people who have died for a few minutes and then have come back to life on the operating table, then being able to speak about their experiences when they were “dead.” These witnesses can often even tell what happened in the operating room during the time when they were supposed to be clinically dead.

These people say that they can see their own body while floating around in the ceiling or elsewhere in the room, now understanding that their consciousness is separate from their body. Most soul fragments then return to their body because the medical staff manages to revive it, but some go deeper into the Afterlife, passing through the tunnel and going toward the light, until a “voice” tells them that it's not their turn yet, and they need to return to their earthly existence for yet some time—their mission is not completed. In other words, it seems like these souls had become victims to circumstances that were not planned, causing them to die. This sudden death was apparently not accepted by someone “on the other side,” and the souls were shot back into the body. I want the reader to think about this for a moment. Who is really setting the goals for our lifetimes? Is it us or some other force who is in charge of us and what

we're supposed to be doing here on Earth? This question needs to be asked because apparently someone else is deciding when it's time for us to die or not.

In New Age, we learn that when our soul separates herself from the body after body death, there is often one or more spirit guides who will come and meet and greet us, welcoming us to the "new" etheric existence. They may be in a shape and form we don't recognize, but they may also be our apparent relatives and friends, who have either passed away before us or for some mystical reason are there on the other side to meet us, *albeit they were still alive and well a few minutes ago, when we died!* This is another paradox that researchers are struggling with. I believe I have the answer to how this can be, but for once, I'm going to be mean and not tell the reader what I am going to reveal in the e-book that will follow the *Wes Penre Papers*. This e-book has the work title, *Beyond the Death Portal*. However, many channeled messages are telling us that there is some kind of guide, or guides, who will meet us after we've died, and lead us further through the tunnel and toward the Light. Depending on the deceased person's belief system, the guide will tell the deceased that more people he or she loved while alive are waiting in the Light, and they want to reunite with the dead person. Similar events have happened to dying people, regardless if they were New Agers or not.

Consequently, what do the Vedas say about this?

Whitley Strieber, who has been abducted by the Grays a great number of times since the 1980s, has started to ponder the similarities between UFO abductions and Out Of Body Experiences (OBEs) in general. He is asking himself, "Could it be that some UFO entities are involved with the transmigration of the soul?"<sup>277</sup> As I told the reader elsewhere in my papers, these Gray abductors told Strieber that *they recycle souls!* Don't things become clearer and clearer and more and more obvious? Is there any doubt whatsoever, with all the evidence at hand, that the AIF are controlling the Afterlife and the recycling process? With all the information and evidence at hand, I would say with certainty that the answer is no. Strieber continues his thought process: "Could it be that the soul is not only real, but the flux of souls between life and death is a process directed by consciousness and supported by artistry and technology?"<sup>278</sup> He further asks, "Who is watching us?"<sup>279</sup>

Richard L. Thompson tells us that "this idea is completely Vedic, and so is the corollary that our actions are watched and appraised by beings who control our destination after death."<sup>280</sup> In the Vedas, there are beings called the *Yamadūtas* or *Yamadūts*, who are messengers of death and agents of *Yamaraja* (or *Yama Raja*—other terms for Yama). *Yamadūtas* tell people that they are dead and help transport them to the Afterlife.<sup>281</sup> Spirit guides, as depicted in New Age literature, and as described by witnesses, seldom emit negative energies or look scary to the deceased, however, while

---

<sup>277</sup> Whitley Strieber, 1988, p. 210.

<sup>278</sup> Ibid.

<sup>279</sup> Strieber, 1988, p. 214.

<sup>280</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 353.

<sup>281</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yamaduta>

the Yamadūtas do have a negative energy field, look strange and frightening, and they can, just as the UFO abductors, travel through walls and other obstacles.<sup>282</sup> In ancient Egypt, Anubis was the one who guided the dead down to the Underworld,<sup>283</sup> and in Greek mythology we have Charon.<sup>284</sup> I think I dare say that each mythology around the world has their own Yamadūtas or spirit guides who trick the newly deceased to go into the Light or down to the Underworld—it is basically just different ways of telling the same story.

## II. The *Pitrloka* planet, Heaven, and the 28 Hells of the *Vedas*

In the *Vedas* there is a planet directly connected with the Afterlife, and this planet is called *Pitrloka* in Sanskrit. This planet is described in the ancient texts as a very beautiful place where the Pitās, our forefathers, dwell. The Gandharvas, of whom we've talked in a previous paper, are depicted as very beautiful beings, falling into the category of the Upadevas. The planetary rulers are prominent leaders of the Devas.<sup>285</sup> In line with what we have discussed in previous levels of learning regarding the Afterlife, my research is pretty much in agreement with the ancient Hindu texts. The phrase, "mystic spirit," for example, refers to the Bhūtas—ghostly beings with quite a negative, alienated mentality.<sup>286</sup> They are what I previously referred to as the "unquiet dead," and are thereby souls who for one reason or another can't move on to the Afterlife regions. Instead, they hover around in the Earth planes, sometimes causing what we call poltergeist (other more or less "invisible" phenomena can happen as well). At times, they also blend with our Third Dimension, and we may see them in their avatar form.

Lord Yama is also said to be the *lokapala* ("Guardian of the Directions") of the south,<sup>287</sup> which means the south of the Universe (and beneath the Earth as well).<sup>288</sup> The "south of the Universe" is regarded as the *Naraka*, which is the Hindu equivalent to Hell.<sup>289</sup> The *Naraka*, according to the Hindu texts, is the abode of Lord Yama,<sup>290</sup> and consequently for Queen Yami, too. Many scriptures describe 28 different hells, and each soul whom the Guardian and his cohorts think belongs there is appropriately directed to the correct Hell. However, this is not done in an instant—the soul will first stand before a court (see *fig. 1*), where Yama weighs the virtues and the vices of the deceased. Then he passes a judgment, sending the virtuous to *Svarga*, or *Swarga* (Heaven) and the sinners to one of the 28 hells. On the other hand, the *Svarga* and

<sup>282</sup> Thompson, p. 353.

<sup>283</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anubis>

<sup>284</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charon\\_%28mythology%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charon_%28mythology%29)

<sup>285</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 210.

<sup>286</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 211.

<sup>287</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yama#Hinduism>

<sup>288</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29)

<sup>289</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>290</sup> *Ibid.*

Naraka are said to be only temporary abodes for the soul, and eventually, the soul is recycled—either as a lower or a higher being, depending on their merits.<sup>291</sup> However, there are a few texts where it says that souls are trapped in a Hell for eternity, deprived of rebirth (I guess the word “deprived” fits here, as being recycled seems like the better alternative—everything is indeed relative).

The *Bhāgavata Purāna* described the location of Naraka and Pitrloka as follows:

**Quote #1:** The Bhagavata Purana describes Naraka as beneath the earth: between the seven realms of the underworld (Patala) and the Garbhodaka Ocean, which is the bottom of the universe. It is located in the South of the universe. Pitrloka, where the dead ancestors (Pitrs) headed by Agniṣvāttā reside, is also located in this region. Yama, the Lord of Naraka, resides in this realm with his assistants. The Devi Bhagavata Purana mentions that Naraka is the southern part of universe, below the earth but above Patala. The Vishnu Purana mentions that it is located below the cosmic waters at the bottom of the universe. The Hindu epics too agree that Naraka is located in the South, the direction which is governed by Yama and is often associated with Death. Pitrloka is considered as the capital of Yama, from where Yama delivers his justice.<sup>292</sup>

As the reader probably may have noticed, locations in the Vedic texts are often described as being twofold—the same place exists somewhere beneath the surface of the Earth but also as a location in the “outside” universe—you can reach them either way. Pitrloka is one such example—it is in the above quote said to be located beneath the Earth, while other texts say it’s a planet. A play with words, which sometimes can be quite telling, could translate Pitr in Pitrloka to Peter, which could furthermore be interpreted as St. Peter, who is holding the keys to the Gates of Heaven. Thus, Pitrloka would translate as *the Place of St. Peter*.

There could be some merit to this wordplay because Pitrloka is indeed a heavenly planet in the Purānas. This is from Srimad Bhagavatam:

**Quote #2:** The inhabitants of Pitrloka are generally men of the karma-kāṇḍiya, or fruitive activities category, who have been transferred there because of their pious activities. They can stay there as long as their descendants offer them viṣṇu-prasāda. Everyone in heavenly planets such as Pitrloka, however, must return to earth after exhausting the effects of his pious acts. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (9.21), kṣīṇe punye martya-lokam viśanti: persons who perform pious acts are transferred to higher planets, but when the effects of their pious acts are over, they are again transferred to earth.<sup>293</sup>

---

<sup>291</sup> Anna L. Dallapiccola, (2002). "Naraka". Dictionary of Hindu Lore and Legend. Thames & Hudson. (Subscription required)

<sup>292</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Location](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Location)

<sup>293</sup> Srimad Bhagavatam, Canto 5, SB 5.2.2, Purport. <http://prabhupadabooks.com/sb/5/2/2?d=1>

Pitrloka, in other words, are for the pious ones who follow Lord Vishnu's rules and wishes more or less to the letter by their own choice. It's a reward, just like the Biblical Heaven. Of course, it's just a tease, because in the end you need to return to Earth anyway, being recycled as all the rest of the human soul fragments.

I have tried to find out which star system Pitrloka belongs to, or which star it may be, but the closest I've come to an answer is that it's located south of our own solar system, i.e. in the Southern Hemisphere.<sup>294</sup> This is not particularly helpful, but on the other hand just a curiosa—it really is of no real importance.

However, there are references to Svarga (Heaven) and the Underworld (Netherworld), properly described by Richard L. Thompson, as usual, and I'd like to share what he has to say,

**Quote #3:** The “nether world” is not exactly the region beneath the surface of the earth. According to the Vedic literature, there are three regions known as Svarga, or heaven. These are delineated in relation to the ecliptic, or the orbital path of the sun against the background of fixed stars. There is Divya-svarga (divine heaven), the region of the heavens to the north of the ecliptic; Bhauma-svarga (earthly heaven), in roughly the plane of the ecliptic; and Bila-svarga (subterranean heaven), to the south of the ecliptic. The Bhauma-svarga is sometimes referred to as Bhū-maṇḍala, and it is the “flat earth” mentioned previously...

The “nether-world” is Bila-svarga. It is “out there” in the heavens, but at the same time it can be reached through mystical travel by entering into the earth.<sup>295</sup> The nether regions can also be entered by taking the *pitr-yāna* path, which is said in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* to begin near the constellations Scorpio and Sagittarius and extend to the south in the direction of the star Agastya, or Canopus...<sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup>

The Vedas are describing quite well what happens in the Afterlife, and as the reader can see, it corresponds quite well with my own research. Yama (En.ki) is in charge of Heaven and Hell when it comes to the Afterlife, and the Yamadūtas are his “Helpers”, or cohorts, sometimes referred to as the Grays, although most of the Grays who are working with En.ki are just AIF soldiers in “space suits.” They are artificial bodies created by technology, so that they can function interdimensionally *and* dimensionally (in 3-D), in which soul fragments of AIF soldiers are inserted (or inserting themselves) as if they are their real bodies. The “Gray body type” is perfect for withstanding radiation. This is why you can see the Grays go through walls. This third dimension is just a hologram, so it's certainly not a big deal to be able to go through 3-D obstacles. We have been manipulated to believe that it's not possible, and

---

<sup>294</sup> Thompson, 1995, p. 264.

<sup>295</sup> Thompson, 1989, pp. 47-84

<sup>296</sup> Wilson, 1865, pp. 263-68.

<sup>297</sup> Thompson, 1995, pp. 228-29, op. cit.

it's so imprinted in our mass consciousness that it needs a lot of training, will power, intention, and certainty, for us to be able to do it.

According to the Purānas, all humans go through Yama's abode after death. However, it's not only humans who go there, but animals do, too. There they are judged, and as described above, a soul is not freed from *samsara* (the cycle of birth-death-rebirth) just because they have been to Svarga (Heaven) and Naraka (Hell) and served their time there. Each soul *must* sooner or later return to Earth.<sup>298</sup> Yama is assisted by his minister, who is mentioned by name—Chitragupta<sup>299</sup>—and *he maintains the records of all good and evil actions of every living being!*<sup>300</sup> This is, of course, the Vedic texts speaking of the Akashic Records—Chitragupta works as the librarian. Yamadūtas are also assigned to punish sinners in the different kinds of hells.<sup>301</sup>

### III. Description of the Vedic Hells

Early texts don't mention the different hells in any detail, except that they are dark places of evil and a dark, bottomless pit. The *Atharvaveda* talks about a realm of darkness, where murderers are confined after they've died. Other epics also describe Hell in general as a dense jungle without any shade and with no water to drink, and no place to rest. Yama instructs the Yamadūtas in person how to punish certain souls.<sup>302</sup>

Wikipedia has an excellent list of the 28 hells, and what each one of these hells contain in form of punishment and environment. I was reluctant to list them here, but then I decided that it is quite interesting, and I want the reader to take part of it without having to go to Wikipedia, so here they are:

**Tamisra** (darkness): It is intended for a person who grabs another's wealth, wife or children. In this dark realm, he is bound with ropes and starved without food or water. He is beaten and reproached by Yamadutas till he faints.[2][3]

**Andhatamisra** (blind-darkness): Here, a man – who deceives another man and enjoys his wife or children – is tormented to the extent he loses his consciousness and sight. The torture is described as cutting the tree at its roots.[2][3]

**Raurava** (fearful or hell of rurus): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, it is assigned for a person who cares about his own and his family's good, but harms other living beings and is always envious of others. The living beings hurt by such a man take the form of savage serpent-like beasts called

<sup>298</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Administration](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Administration)

<sup>299</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chitragupta>

<sup>300</sup> Ibid.

<sup>301</sup> Bhagavata Purana 5.26

<sup>302</sup> Edward Hopkins (1969). Epic Mythology. Motilal Banarasidass. pp. 108–9.

rurus and torture this person.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana deems this hell fit for a false witness or one who lies.[4]

**Maharaurava** (great-fearful): A person who indulges at the expense of other beings is afflicted with pain by fierce rurus called kravyadas, who eat his flesh.[2][3]

**Kumbhipaka** (cooked in a pot): A person who cooks animals and birds is cooked alive in boiling oil by Yamadutas here, for as many years as there were hairs on the bodies of their animal victims.[2][3]

**Kalasutra** (thread of Time/Death): The Bhagavata Purana assigns this hell to a murderer of a brahmin (the Hindu priestly caste),[2] while the Devi Bhagavata Purana allocates it for a person who disrespects his parents, elders, ancestors or brahmins.[3] This realm is made entirely of copper and extremely hot, heated by fire from below and the red hot sun from above. Here, the sinner burns from within by hunger and thirst and the smouldering heat outside, whether he sleeps, sits, stands or runs.[2][3]

**Asipatravana/Asipatrakanana** (forest of sword leaves): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana reserve this hell for a person who digresses from the religious teachings of the Vedas and indulges in heresy.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana states that wanton tree-felling leads to this hell.[4] Yamadutas beat them with whips as they try to run away in the forest where palm trees have swords as leaves. Afflicted with injury of whips and swords, they faint and cry out for help in vain.[2][3]

**Shukaramukha** (hog's mouth): It houses kings or government officials who punish the innocent or grant corporal punishment to a Brahmin. Yamadutas crush him as sugar cane is crushed to extract juice. He will yell and scream in agony, just as the guiltless suffered.[2][3]

**Andhakupa** (well with its mouth hidden): It is the hell where a person who harms others with the intention of malice and harms insects is confined. He is attacked by birds, animals, reptiles, mosquitoes, lice, worms, flies and others, who deprive him of rest and compel him to run hither and thither.[2][3]

**Krimibhojana/Krimibhaksha** (worm-food): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, it is where a person who does not share his food with guests, elders, children or the gods, and selfishly eats it alone, and he who eats without performing the five yajnas (panchayajna) is chastised.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana states that one who loathes his father, Brahmins or the gods and who destroys jewels is punished here.[4] This hell is a 100,000 yojana lake filled with worms. The sinful person is reduced to a worm, who feeds on other worms, who in turn devour his body for 100,000 years.[2][3]

**Sandansa/Sandamsa** (hell of pincers): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana state that a person who robs a Brahmin or steals jewels or gold from someone, when not in dire need, is confined to this hell.[2][3] However, the Vishnu Purana tells the violators of vows or rules endure pain here.[4] His body is torn by red-hot iron balls and tongs.[2][3]

**Taptasurmi/Taptamurti** (red-hot iron statue): A man or woman who indulges in illicit sexual relations with a woman or man is beaten by whips and forced to embrace red-hot iron figurines of the opposite sex.[2][3]

**Vajrakantaka-salmali** (the silk-cotton tree with thorns like thunderbolts/vajras): A person who has sexual intercourse with animals or who has excessive coitus is tied to the Vajrakantaka-salmali tree and pulled by Yamadutas so that the thorns tear his body.[2][3]

**Vaitarni/Vaitarna** (to be crossed): It is a river that is believed to lie between Naraka and the earth. This river, which forms the boundary of Naraka, is filled with excreta, urine, pus, blood, hair, nails, bones, marrow, flesh and fat, where fierce aquatic beings eat the person's flesh. As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, a person born in a respectable family – kshatriya (warrior-caste), royal family or government official – who neglects his duty is thrown into this river of hell.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana assigns it to the destroyer of a bee-hive or a town.

**Puyoda** (water of pus): Shudras (workmen-caste) and husbands or sexual partners of lowly women and prostitutes – who live like animals devoid of cleanliness and good behaviour – fall in Puyoda, the ocean of pus, excreta, urine, mucus, saliva and other repugnant things. Here, they are forced to eat these disgusting things.[2][3]

**Pranarodha** (obstruction to life): Some Brahmins, Kshatriyas and Vaishyas (merchant caste) indulge in the sport of hunting with their dogs and donkeys in the forest, resulting in wanton killing of animals. Yamadutas play archery sport with them as the targets in this hell.[2][3]

**Visashana** (murderous): The Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana mention that Yamadutas whip a person, who has pride of his rank and wealth and sacrifices animals as a status symbol, and finally kill him.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana associates it with the maker of spears, swords, and other weapons.[4]

**Lalabhaksa** (saliva as food): As per the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana, a Brahmin, a Kshatriya or a Vaishya husband, who forces his wife to drink his semen out of lust and to enforce his control, is thrown in a river of semen, which he is forced to drink.[2][3] The Vishnu Purana disagrees stating that one who eats before offering food to the gods, the ancestors or guests is brought to this hell.[4]

**Sarameyadana** (hell of the sons of Sarama): Plunderers who burn houses and poison people for wealth, and kings and other government officials who grab money of merchants, mass murder or ruin the nation, are cast into this hell. Seven hundred and twenty ferocious dogs, the sons of Sarama, with razor-sharp teeth, prey on them at the behest of Yamadutas.[2][3]

**Avici/Avicimat** (waterless/waveless): A person, who lies on oath or in business, is repeatedly thrown head-first from a 100 yojana high mountain whose sides are stone waves, but without water. His body is continuously broken, but it is made sure that he does not die.[2][3]

**Ayahpana** (iron-drink): Anybody else under oath or a Brahmin who drinks alcohol is punished here. Yamadutas stand on their chests and force them to drink molten-iron.[2][3]

**Ksarakardama** (acidic/saline mud/filth): One who in false pride, does not honour a person higher than him by birth, austerity, knowledge, behaviour, caste or spiritual order, is tortured in this hell. Yamadutas throw him head-first and torment him.[2][3]

**Raksogana-bhojana** (food of Rakshasas): Those who practise human-sacrifice and cannibalism are condemned to this hell. Their victims, in the form of Rakshasas, cut them with sharp knives and swords. The Rakshasas feast on their blood and sing and dance in joy, just as the sinners slaughtered their victims.[2][3]

**Shulaprota** (pierced by sharp pointed spear/dart): Some people give shelter to birds or animals pretending to be their saviours, but then harass them poking with threads, needles or using them like lifeless toys. Also, some people behave the same way to humans, winning their confidence and then killing them with sharp tridents or lances. The bodies of such sinners, fatigued with hunger and thirst, are pierced with sharp, needle-like spears. Ferocious carnivorous birds like vultures and herons tear and gorge their flesh.[2][3]

**Dandasuka** (snakes): Filled with envy and fury, some people harm others like snakes. These are destined to be devoured by five or seven hooded serpents in this hell.[2][3]

**Avata-nirodhana** (confined in a hole): People who imprison others in dark wells, crannies or mountain caves are pushed into this hell, a dark well engulfed with poisonous fumes and smoke that suffocates them.[2][3]

**Paryavartana** (returning): A householder who welcomes guests with cruel glances and abuses them is restrained in this hell. Hard-eyed vultures, herons, crows and similar birds gaze on them and suddenly fly and pluck his eyes.[2][3]

**Sucimukha** (needle-face): An ever-suspicious man is always wary of people trying to grab his wealth. Proud of his money, he sins to gain and to retain it. Yamadutas stitch thread through his whole body in this hell.[2][3]

Though the Vishnu Purana mentions 28 hells, it gives information only about sinners condemned in 21 hells and does not give details about the punishments. The hells described in the Vishnu Purana, but not in the Bhagavata Purana and the Devi Bhagavata Purana are as follows:[4]

**Rodha** (obstruction): A causer of abortion, a murderer of a cow, a plunderer or one who strangles a man is cast here.

**Sukara** (hog): A murderer of a Brahmin, a stealer of gold or an alcoholic and those all associated with them fall into this hell.

**Tala** (padlock): Murder of a Kshatriya or a Vaishya and adultery with wife of a religious leader leads here.

**Taptakumbha** (hot pots): Incest with sister and murderer of an ambassador results in torment in this hell.

**Taptaloha** (hot iron): A wife-seller, a jailer and one who abandons his followers is tortured here.

**Mahajwala** (great-fire): Incest with daughter or daughter-in-law brings one here.

**Lavana** (salt): One who vilifies his guru, people superior to them or the Vedas go to this hell.

**Vimohana** (the place of bewildering): A thief or those who despise prescribed observances are tormented here.

**Krimisha** (hell of insects): One who uses magic to harm others is condemned here.

**Vedhaka** (piercing): The maker of arrows is damned to this hell.

**Adhomukha** (head-inverted): He who takes bribes, an astrologer and he who worships improper objects is cast here.

**Púyaváha** (where matter falls): A Brahmin who sells lac, meat, alcohol, salt; he who commits violence and he who eats sweets without sharing falls in this hell.

**Rudhirándha** (wells of blood): Wrestlers or boxers who commit violence for entertainment, fishermen, followers of bastards, arsonists, poisoners, informants, fortune-tellers, traitors, those who have coitus on sacred taboo days and those who live off their wives' prostitution are cast here.

**Krishna** (dark/black): A fraudster, a trespasser and one who causes impotence is cast into this hell.

**Vahnijwala** (fiery flame): Potters, hunters and shepherds are punished here.

**Shwabhojana** (food of dogs): A religious student who sleeps in the day and one who does not have spiritual knowledge and learns it from children are damned here.<sup>303</sup>

Some of these condemnations are ludicrous—take the last one, *Shwabhojana* as a single example. It doesn't make any logical sense. In the other cases—I am of course against any kind of evil that a person puts upon another, but it really makes you wonder who is the most evil—the perpetrator who died, or the Master (Yama) who is supposed to judge them. It just tells us more about the so-called Devas, and whom we really have to deal with. Even though the above damnations should not necessarily be taken literally (albeit the concept of them may have some truth to it), having someone like Yama being the judge of Heaven and Hell is quite insane. In addition—the AIF uses humans to fight their wars, but also to accomplish certain tasks here on Earth that are highly unethical and often pure evil. Then, when these human souls who ran the errands for their AIF masters die from this Earth plane, they get severely punished in the next world. How insane is that whole set-up? It's evil enough to put this in cuneiforms and other written texts and thereby scare the hell out of humans.

The view on the punishment in Hell by some Hindus is that it's just a temporary abode for the criminal soul, and once the crimes have been compensated for, the soul can return to Earth in a new body. Looking at this viewpoint as something "natural" is of course impossible if you view the Hindu religion from outside looking in. There is no way whatsoever that a soul can be healed from criminal behavior by being tortured in the Afterlife. On the contrary—beware of a souls coming back from Hell because they are more dangerous than ever before. Furthermore, we learn that by having the usual karma applied to the criminal soul, her crimes will be nullified after a visit to Hell. The way it works, according to the Hindu scriptures, is that a criminal who commits a certain type of crimes will in the next lifetime be on the other end of the rope, and thereby be the victim of them same crimes he or she committed in the previous life.<sup>304</sup> That would make a clean slate, and the soul can start all over with more

---

<sup>303</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Description\\_of\\_hells](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Description_of_hells)

<sup>304</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka\\_%28Hinduism%29#Narrative.2C\\_social\\_and\\_economic\\_functions](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naraka_%28Hinduism%29#Narrative.2C_social_and_economic_functions)

ethical lives in the future. Pure logic tells us that this is equally impossible, and grossly simplifies the matter.

#### *IV. Which Soul Goes Where After Death?*

A subject that is often quite loaded, regardless of which religion we choose, is that of suicide. In some cultures it is (or was) appropriate to commit suicide under certain circumstances. This was, for example, the case amongst the Samurais in old Japan if they failed to follow the code for being a Samurai—you were either executed, or you had the choice to commit suicide by throwing yourself in your sword, or by sticking it into your stomach or your heart in order to keep your honor and to earn a better place in the Afterlife. Another form of suicide that was highly supported, and in some cases a requirement, was to die in battle. The Vikings were amongst those who went to battle in order to die so that they could go to Valhalla and share tables with the gods, and drink mead, get drunk, and play around with beautiful women. Vikings were therefore not afraid to die. Sometimes their wives committed ritual suicide as well when they heard that their husband had died in battle in some foreign country.<sup>305</sup> Warriors in ancient India had a similar policy, where the males went to war, unafraid to die, and instead earn a place in the upper echelons of the Vedic Heavens.<sup>306</sup>

Other than that, suicide was, and is not looked upon lightly in the Hindu religion. It produces bad karma. Such souls fall into the lower regions of the Afterlife, called Punnama, where they have to stay for a very long time before they can move on and be recycled again.

Besides suicide, the places where people go after death in the Hindu religion depends on a number of different factors, such as,

**12. Previous deeds.** If people have committed many bad acts in their lives, they go to the lower worlds, or lokas, where they suffer the consequences of these deeds. On the contrary, if they have lived a life where they have been good to others and themselves, they go to the other “higher sun-filled worlds” to enjoy life there.

**13. State of mind** at the time of their death—i.e. what kind of thoughts and desires are predominant in their consciousness just before they die? For example, if they think about what is best for their family, they will go to where their ancestors dwell and will be reborn into that bloodline. If they think about money, they will go to Vishnu and be reborn as a merchant or a trader next time. If they are thinking evil thoughts, they will go to the lower lokas and either repent after

---

<sup>305</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

<sup>306</sup> Ibid.

some time there or sink even deeper. If they are thinking about God most of the time, they will likely go to the highest world.

14. **The time of death.** If they die on the battlefield, for example, they will most likely attain the heaven of the warriors. If they die while performing some pious ritual to praise God, they will go to the highest loka.
15. **The activities of the children.** Will the children follow the tradition of the deceased when it comes to the burial? If not, it is likely that it will delay the journey of the deceased in their afterlife.
16. **The grace of God.** God in the form of a personal deity will often interfere with the destiny of the deceased and change the course of their afterlife. There is said to be instances when God has rescued his devotees from the hands of the messengers of death and placed them in the highest heaven in recognition of their meritorious deeds.<sup>307</sup>

There is, as we can see, certain similarities to New Age beliefs and those taught by channeled messengers, such as the Pleiadians, when they say that your beliefs often determine where you go after you die. If you are a devoted Christian, you may be met by someone who appears as Jesus who will take you to something that looks like the kind of Heaven you have imagined while being alive. There may be angels playing harp for you all day long, and other angels are singing from the sky above, using wings to fly. If a person believes he or she is very bad and evil, and that Hell is his or her only option, there is a chance that this person may go to a place that corresponds with that belief. However, it's all an illusion, and when the person realizes this, the illusion dissolves, and he or she will get a new insight, and thereby go somewhere else, which better corresponds to this new insight. Thoughts are powerful! Whatever the case, the end result is for the person to eventually and inevitably be recycled.

#### *V. Some of Today's Recently Achieved Knowledge was Written in the Vedas*

I have previously written about discarnate souls that are causing more or less problems in the world of the living. The major categories of these kind of discarnate souls, I mentioned are in the following categories,

**The Unquiet Dead.** These are souls that died suddenly—perhaps on the battlefield or in an accident. Some of them who in life never even considered the fact that they would live on after death may not even know that they are dead. Others are afraid of what happened to them and may attach to either someone in the environment whom they know or even some stranger who happens to stand nearby, if that person's

---

<sup>307</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

chakra is wide open and weak. *The Unquiet Dead* are often harmless in the sense that they don't want to cause any evil, but they are still a burden for those who get possessed by them. The person who gets possessed by such a soul may start acting as a "split personality."

**The Mischief Makers.** These are souls who never made it to the tunnel and the light but got stuck in the ether in the nearby vicinity to Earth. They go under the category we call "evil spirits," and they will definitely change the personality in the person they decide to possess, and often they entice that person to make unethical decision that he or she wouldn't make otherwise—such as looking at porn online, being unfaithful, and sometimes even go out stealing things.

**Demons.** These are of course the worst, and they are pretty much what people think about demons in general—they make the possessed person dedicate himself or herself to very dark activities.

The Hindus believe in "ghosts" as well, and they knew about these kinds of possessions already in ancient times. The ancient texts, such as the *Upanishads*,<sup>308</sup> knew about spirits, ghosts, and celestial beings, who are possessing human beings and speaking through them. Just as described in the three categories above, the Hindus believed that some of the possessing spirits are good in nature, while others were there to commit evil.<sup>309</sup> This is interesting because this is knowledge we in general don't have today. If the medical profession—the psychiatric and psychological professions in particular—had this knowledge, they could actually start being able to treat their patients for once.

The burial rite in the Hindu religion is looked upon as the *last sacrifice*. Here they are looking at body and soul separate, and they should be treated separately. The *five elements* need to be properly returned where they belong. Hence, it is important that the body of a Hindu is returned to this physical world and is therefore always cremated. The soul, on the other hand, they believed belongs to the subtle body and comes from the Higher Worlds. Thus, they have a comprehension of avatar and soul, which makes sense, as they have actually been aware of nano-travel for millennia, although they didn't call it that.

The Hindus are limited by their religion, but if they weren't, they would have wonderful tools with which they could heal sick people because they understand quite well the difference between body and soul and the soul's connection with the subtle body. In the western world, where we are not limited by the eastern philosophies as religion, we could do wonders if the medical field wanted to embrace some of the Vedic knowledge. Instead, we are going to see more and more mysterious illnesses develop to which it's hard to find a cure. These are the illnesses of our times, instigated by electronics and cell towers to mention two. Sitting too much in front of a computer or having a cell phone in your pocket, whether it's on or off, will eventually develop

---

<sup>308</sup> Each of a series of Hindu sacred treatises written in Sanskrit *circa* 800–200 BC, expounding the Vedas in predominantly mystical and monistic terms.

<sup>309</sup> [http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h\\_death.asp](http://www.hinduwebsite.com/hinduism/h_death.asp)

strange neurological diseases that the medical profession doesn't know what to do with because they don't know the cause of the illness. People will be even more drugged down with medicine that will not help their illnesses, and patients will lose faith in the medical profession. If we here in the Western World only had some of the wisdom of the Eastern philosophies and were able to look at it without religious dogma, we could actually go to the bottom of many diseases and actually cure them instead of drugging the patients down.

## VI. The Akashic Records and the Vedas

There are indications that the Akashic Records are of Vedic origins. I can only see that these records can have come into being in one of three ways, 1) The *Original Planners* (Queen Nin and Her son, Prince Ninurta set them up, and the AIF took over the control of the Akashic Records after they invasion, or 2) The Akashic Records were created by the AIF to better keep track of each individual and individuals' every thought and decision from the first incarnation up to today's date in order to have total control over all of us. This way, the AIF would not only know exactly who each of us is, but also everything about our personalities across the lines of time. We live all lives simultaneously, and each soul fragment has its own personality, as we just discussed, or 3) The Akashic Records is a myth and doesn't exist.

I believe we can throw out option number 3 right away—there is enough evidence that they actually do exist in one form or another. I also think we can throw out option number 1—the Original Planners had no use for Akashic Records, and they were not about the control of souls. That would have gone against the very purpose of the creation of Earth and the *Living Library*. They may have wanted some kind of registration of all the different species here in 3-D, but I don't think it would have gone further than that. What then remains is option number 2, which I believe makes the most sense. The AIF are the ones who really need something like an Akashic Record. Hence, I agree with Jeffrey A. Marks, who wrote the series of books in two volumes, *The Afterlife Interviews* Volume 1 and Volume 2. Mr. Marks is a psychic, and just as Dr. Michael Newton, he interviewed a number of people and got connected to these peoples' inner memories about the Afterlife and all their experiences in those realms. It's an interesting read and coincides in many ways with Dr. Newton's regression therapy sessions. The following passage is from Mark's book series, Vol. 1.

**Quote #4:** The more revealed [by the souls in the interviews] about the simultaneous personalities and connections to them, the more they explained about the need for the Akashic Record. The Akashic Record is the name given to the compendium of cosmic knowledge encoded in the non-physical plane of existence containing all the history and recorded thoughts of humanity—like a library in the "Mind of God." One could also think of it as a dimension of consciousness that contains a vibrational record of every soul and its journey. The concept goes back to Vedic times (and the name derives from the Sanskrit for "sky," "space," or "ether") but was popularized by the Theosophists in the nineteenth century. As it turns out, the existence of this

“library” is validated by the spirits, and they tell how it is quite necessary when it comes to dealing with simultaneous/reincarnational personalities. As described by the spirits, the Akashic Records allows for a small degree of separation when looking at the interconnected soul or a past or future life...<sup>310</sup>

If what Marks found out in his interviews about the Akashic Records is correct, it strengthens my point. These spirits (or soul fragments, rather) talk about that these records are necessary when dealing with humanity and their “simultaneous/reincarnational personalities.” In other dimensions, this may not be necessary. Because we humans have amnesia and live in a “boxed-in” reality, it seems like the Akashic Record for each individuals is an intermediary between the soul fragments here on Earth and the Oversoul, who is learning from the lessons the fragments have, and which via the Oversoul are “reported” to the Highest Spirit (the Divine Feminine). Also (again, if Marks is correct), the mentioning of “reincarnational personalities” has everything to do with the AIF—previous humans on Earth did not reincarnate.

## VII. Karma, and how we are Affected by a “Shadow Planet”

In the Vedas, *Graha* is a “cosmic influencer” on the living beings living on Mother Gaia (Earth). In Hindu astrology, the *Navagraha* represents *nine stars*, which are some of these major influencers.<sup>311</sup> In Hinduism, the term “star” is often equivalent to planet, so in this case, the *Navagraha* is simply the term for the nine planets in our solar system. According to some sources, the *Grahas* are the *markers of influence* pointing out the *karmic* influence on the behavior of living beings, who live in this particular sphere of influence.

To make it easier to comprehend, it can be compared to modern day traffic signs. The traffic signals that change between red and green control the flow of energy in regards to traffic in order to prevent a collision of energies. The same principle can be said to be used in regards to *Grahas*, as we soon will see.

Most *Grahas* are malevolent in their behavior, albeit a few of them are considered being good. There is a book called *The Puranic Encyclopedia*,<sup>312</sup> which has a list of different *Grahas* (spirits or spiritual entities), and how they influence us in our daily lives.

---

<sup>310</sup> Jeffrey A. Marks, ©2012, “The Afterlife Interviews” Part 1, pp. 119-20, op. cit.

<sup>311</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Navagraha>

<sup>312</sup> <https://ia802606.us.archive.org/17/items/puranicencyclopa00maniuoft/puranicencyclopa00maniuoft.pdf>



Fig. 3a (upper row) and Fig. 3b (lower row). Navagraha, British Museum; originally from Konark, Orissa. From left (upper row): Surya, Chandra, Mangala, Budha, and Brihaspati. From left (lower row): Shukra, Shani, Rahu, and Ketu.

*Rahu* (fig. 3b, *third from the left*) is a severed head of an Asura. He is one of the Navagrahas (nine planets) in Vedic astrology, and he is paired up with *Ketu* (fig. 3b, *fourth from the left*). Astronomically, Rahu and Ketu denote the point of intersection of the path of the Sun and the Moon as they move on the celestial sphere. Hence, Rahu and Ketu, respectively, are called the north and the south Lunar Nodes.



In Vedic astrology, Rahu Dasha is a time period that lasts for 18 years, and it's good and bad depending on the position of the planets.<sup>313</sup> For example, which planet is controlling him or her? Rahu Dasha is favorable when it comes to worshipping a god or a goddess, as well. Rahu is especially pleased when someone is worshipping the Goddess Durga. Durga is another name for Mother Goddess, but we also know that when the AIF is referring to the Goddess, they have their own deity who has hijacked the name or the term. As we will see later, Rahu is another name for Marduk, so the Goddess he is so pleased to have people worshipping is no other than Ereškigal. Moreover, the real Goddess do not want to have anything to do with worship. That, to Her, is giving away ones power—power that is rightly designated to the person who is worshipping.

Fig. 4. Ketu (left) with his fish tail.

“Rahu is seen as an Asura or demon who does his best to plunge any area of life he controls into chaos, mystery, and cruelty. He is associated with the world of material manifestation and worldly desire, as well as random, uncontrolled growth without wisdom or understanding.”<sup>314</sup>

This is immediately making an association with Marduk, as these are his characteristics. However, there is more evidence that Rahu is Marduk. We shall soon get into that and is the reason why I bring this up—it's a very important point. We can already now see how Rahu is controlling our everyday life, but there is more.

Ketu is someone we will recognize from previous papers, as he is associated with someone called the *Meena Avatar*, who is a “fish incarnation” of Vishnu<sup>315</sup> (Oannes and Dagon come to mind). Ketu represents karma—both good and bad<sup>316</sup> and is also about losing the material existence and substitute it with a spiritual. As we can see, this reminds us a lot about what is happening in parts of the New Age Movement—

<sup>313</sup> <http://www.rahu.in/mahadasha.html>

<sup>314</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rahu#Astrology>

<sup>315</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu\\_%28mythology%29](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ketu_%28mythology%29)

<sup>316</sup> Ibid.

the material world is “evil” while the spiritual world is “good;” in other words, he turns us into a more “godlike” existence, perhaps irrelevant to *which* god we embrace—after all, each and every god in the pantheon of Homo sapiens has at the same time been in the pantheon of the AIF, so it really doesn’t matter. Gurus, in that sense, have the same function as Ascended Masters or any mediator between God and the individual. Thus, we again recognize how New Age beliefs are built upon Vedic literature and that the Vedas definitely are the forerunners to much of the spiritual movement of today—unbeknownst to many practitioners. Even if it was known, the practitioner may not find anything odd with it because they wouldn’t have done the background research that I have. My own hope is not for mankind to abandon the material world and embrace the spiritual realms alone, but to see us embrace them both in a healthy symbiosis. After all, that’s how we lived our lives in our previous existence—before the AIF arrived.

Here comes the particularly interesting part, however. *Ketu is generally referred to as a shadow planet!*<sup>317</sup> It is commonly believed that Ketu in this aspect has a tremendous impact on human lives, but also the whole creation! In some special circumstances, his impact can help somebody to achieve the “zenith of fame.” Ketu is often depicted with a gem or a star on his head, which symbolizes a mystery light.

The above paragraph is telling us a few important things. It tells us that when a person reaches the zenith of stardom, it may not always be of the person’s own merit—he or she may have had help from the world that we cannot see—the “shadow world.” Thus, why is a world famous movie actor or a rock musician considered being a “star?” Also, why is such a person, if tremendously successful, getting a star on Hollywood Boulevard? Lord Vishnu is choosing whom he wants to reach *stardom*, and it’s accomplished from other dimensions. Albeit I believe it’s totally possible to get inspiration from the Higher Realms as an actor, composer, musician, painter, writer, or as any other creative being, there is also a “conspiracy” behind the scenes that can’t be proven because it’s not visible. This is why some creative persons, in spite of making great art, is not succeeding, while others (think Lady Gaga and those types of “artists”) are making it big—they are specially chosen and selected for their roles.

Another thing that comes to mind when we look into Ketu is what the “shadow world” or “shadow planet” represents. It represents the supernatural—it represents magic, and in this case also the karmic connection between good and evil. It represents something that is there, but cannot physically be seen. We now start to see how shadow planets (the unseen) is interacting with our everyday lives via Lunar Nodes, i.e. Nakshatras (see [\*Fifth Level of Learning, Paper #10\*](#)). In other words, we begin to learn how dark matter and dark energy interplays with the everyday, physical world. They are not just different realms from each other, but they interact, and the unseen interacts much more than we have ever been aware of.

---

<sup>317</sup> Ibid.

Now, who is Ketu? In ancient Tamil astrological script<sup>318</sup> we get clear indications that he is an incarnation of Indra,<sup>319</sup> and we know since before that Indra equates Marduk. As usual, En.ki and Marduk take on the other's characteristics at times, which makes it sometimes hard to distinguish between the two, but by doing a little research on it one can quite clearly see how one of them takes on the role of the other. The deeper we dig, we will notice this phenomenon more and more often, as if they were one and the same but wish to give the impression that they are not. In these papers, I will not prove it one way or the other—that would be a task either for some future work or the work of someone else. Anyway, we are told that during a battle with some Asuras, Indra was defeated and took on a more passive role as Ketu. Interestingly, Marduk was in Egypt at times known as Amen, which is said to mean “hidden” or “unseen,” as in *Amen Ra*. Indra is also, as a deity, connected with some Indo-European gods that are either connected with storm and thunder, such as Thor, Perun, and Zeus, or as gods of intoxicating drinks, such as Dionysus in Greece.

In Hindu tradition, Rahu is a severed head of an Asura that swallows the Sun, and thus creates eclipses. He is depicted in art as a serpent without a body, riding a chariot drawn by eight black horses. Furthermore, he is one of the Navagrahas (representing the nine planets) in Vedic astrology, and is paired with Ketu. This analogy may also be looked at as symbols of the “black sun” and the “ordinary sun.”

However, most importantly, Ketu and Rahu are controlling our Earthly, 3-D existence from the “shadow planet,” or “shadow sun,” which equates the “black sun.” Sun and planet in Vedic texts are often interchangeable. From this stems karma, which in ways we humans have a hard time grasping is originating from the KHAAs, from which they manipulate our psyche to agree with the concept of good and evil. By playing off on humans’ rich emotional life and well developed emotional body they can thus manipulate us into getting a bad conscience for things we are doing, which in turn forces us to come back to this controlled physical reality to make up for our wrongdoings.

As the reader more and more can see, we are controlled by karma, and by making us believe that everything is karmic, the AIF has an easier time controlling even the Afterlife because we humans are to a large degree controlling it ourselves by creating a rest place in which we spend “time” pondering our previous life—deciding what we did right and what we did wrong. Our emotional body—still intact in the Afterlife—has since long been manipulated into believing that it’s necessary to come back to Earth until our karmic cycle is complete (which is unlikely that it ever will be because we are creating new karmic acts as we go along with our lives). Thereby, we are trapping ourselves unnecessarily, while the AIF is more or less just sitting in the

---

<sup>318</sup> The Tamil script is an abugida script that is used by the Tamil people in India, Sri Lanka, Malaysia and elsewhere, to write the Tamil language, as well as to write the liturgical language Sanskrit, using consonants and diacritics not represented in the Tamil alphabet. Certain minority languages such as Saurashtra, Badaga, Irula, and Paniya are also written in the Tamil script (see [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tamil\\_script](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tamil_script)).

<sup>319</sup> Ibid.

background, watching it all happen before their very eyes, patting each other's backs, bragging about how clever they are and how stupid humanity is.

### VIII. Beings in Charge of our Chakras and Kundalini

Surya, who is another aspect of Lord Shiva, Indra, and Ketu, etc., is the chief solar deity in Hindu religion. The term *Surya*, in addition to that it refers to a being, is also the general reference to the Sun.<sup>320</sup> Being the chief solar deity, he is thus also the chief of the Navagraha—the “Classical planets” (just as Marduk is referred to as being the main solar deity in Mesopotamia and Babylon). The Classical planets are the Sun, the Moon, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn. The Navagraha are very important ingredients in Hindu astrology.

As described in previous section, the chariot is having some importance in this tradition—Ketu is said to have been riding a chariot with eight black horses. Surya, however, does it a little differently—he is riding a chariot with seven horses, or one horse with seven heads.<sup>321</sup> This represents the rainbow, but also *the seven chakras!*<sup>322</sup>

It is an interesting, but also quite disturbing discovery that the AIF, here represented by Surya, is in charge of our chakras! In the scheme of things, it certainly makes sense, but to see it in writing makes it even more real. With this in mind, let us investigate further, beginning with the Kundalini.

**Quote #5:** Kundalini (Sanskrit *kuṇḍalinī*, कुण्डलिनी, About this sound pronunciation (help·info)) stems from yogic philosophy as a form of shakti or "corporeal energy".[1] Kundalini is described within Eastern religious, or spiritual tradition as an indwelling spiritual energy that can be awakened in order to purify the subtle system and ultimately to bestow the state of Yoga, or divine union upon the seeker of truth ".[2][3] The Yoga Upanishads describe Kundalini as lying "coiled" at the base of the spine, represented as either a goddess or sleeping serpent waiting to be awakened. In modern commentaries, Kundalini has been called an unconscious, instinctive or libidinal force.[1][4][5]

It is reported that Kundalini awakening results in deep meditation, enlightenment and bliss.[6] This awakening involves the Kundalini physically moving up the central channel to reside within the Sahasrara Chakra at the top of the head. This movement of Kundalini is felt by the presence of a cool or, in the case of imbalance, a warm breeze across the palms of the hands or the soles of the feet.[3][7][8][9] Many systems of yoga focus on the awakening of Kundalini through meditation, pranayama breathing, the practice of asana and chanting of mantras.[6] In physical

---

<sup>320</sup> Alexandra Anna Enrica van der Geer (2008), “Animals in Stone: Indian Mammals Sculptured Through Time,” pp. 236 and onward.

<sup>321</sup> Eva Rudy Jansen, “The Book of Hindu Imagery: Gods, Manifestations and Their Meaning,” p. 65.

<sup>322</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surya>

terms, one commonly reports the Kundalini experience to be a feeling of electric current running along the spine.[10][11][12]

Some academics have coined the term "Kundalini syndrome" to refer to physical or psychological problems arising from experiences traditionally associated with Kundalini awakening.<sup>323</sup>

Here it says, as it does in many other references to the Kundalini, that it is wrapped around our spine, waiting to be awaken. It represents the Goddess or the sleeping serpent, depending on which philosophy we subscribe to.

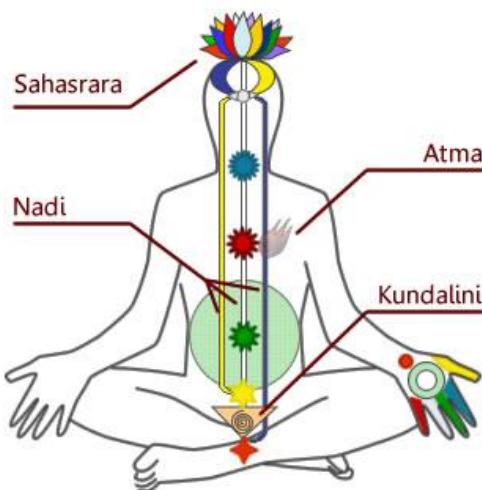


Fig. 5. Kundalini Chakra Diagram.

The seven chakras are, as most of us know, connected directly to the Kundalini, and the chakras are, as we learned when we discussed Surya above, connected to the Sun because Surya is in charge of the chakras, and he is the Chief Sun Deity.

Another source goes into more details about this:

**Quote #6:** Surya's seven horses also represent the seven chakras in the chakras (spiritual centers in the subtle body or sukshma sharira), the blossoming of which leads to the rising of the power of Kundalini or the serpentine energy residing within us.<sup>324</sup>

Thus we see that the seven horses, or the horse with seven heads, represents a spiritual part of humanity—the seven chakras. This gives us the term "Spirit Horses"

<sup>323</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kundalini>

<sup>324</sup> [http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu\\_yahanas/](http://www.dollsofindia.com/library/hindu_yahanas/)

or “Horsemen.” In addition, there is also an Egyptian link to this (it will be a longer quote, but it’s helpful if the reader reads through it).

**Quote #7:** The Uraeus (/ju'riəs/;[1] plural Uraei or Uraeuses; from the Greek οὐραῖος, ouraῖος, "on its tail"; from Egyptian j'r.t (iaret), "rearing cobra") is the stylized, upright form of an Egyptian cobra (asp, serpent, or snake), used as a symbol of sovereignty, royalty, deity, and divine authority in ancient Egypt.

The Uraeus is a symbol for the goddess Wadjet, who was one of the earliest Egyptian deities and who often was depicted as a cobra. The center of her cult was in Per-Wadjet, later called Buto by the Greeks.[2] She became the patroness of the Nile Delta and the protector of all of Lower Egypt. The pharaohs wore the Uraeus as a head ornament: either with the body of Wadjet atop the head, or as a crown encircling the head; this indicated Wadjet's protection and reinforced the pharaoh's claim over the land. In whatever manner that the Uraeus was displayed upon the pharaoh's head, it was, in effect, part of the pharaoh's crown. The pharaoh was recognized only by wearing the Uraeus, which conveyed legitimacy to the ruler. There is evidence for this tradition even in the Old Kingdom during the third millennium BCE. Several goddesses associated with or being considered aspects of Wadjet are depicted wearing the Uraeus also.

At the time of the unification of Egypt, the image of Nekhbet, who was represented as a white vulture and held the same position as the patron of Upper Egypt, joined the image of Wadjet on the Uraeus that would encircle the crown of the pharaohs who ruled the unified Egypt. The importance of their separate cults kept them from becoming merged as with so many Egyptian deities. Together, they were known as The Two Ladies, who became the joint protectors and patrons of the unified Egypt.

Later, the pharaohs were seen as a manifestation of the sun god Ra, and so it also was believed that the Uraeus protected them by spitting fire on their enemies from the fiery eye of the goddess. In some mythological works, the eyes of Ra are said to be uraei. Wadjet existed long before the rise of this cult when they originated as the eye of Wadjet as cobra and are the name of the symbols also called the Eye of the Moon, Eye of Hathor, the Eye of Horus, and the Eye of Ra—depending upon the dates of the references to the symbols.

As the Uraeus was seen as a royal symbol, Horus and Set were also depicted wearing the symbol on their crowns. In early mythology, Horus would have been the name given to any king as part of the many titles taken, being identified as the son of the goddess. According to the later mythology of Re, the first Uraeus was said to have been created by the goddess Isis, who formed it from the dust of the earth and the spittle of the then-current sun deity. In this version of the mythology, the Uraeus

was the instrument with which Isis gained the throne of Egypt for Osiris. Isis is associated with and may be considered an aspect of Wadjet.<sup>325</sup>

The *Uraeus* is the equivalent to the cobra (serpent) in Egypt, and it has a direct link to the Kundalini. Thus, we now understand why the Egyptian pharaohs had a headdress depicting a cobra (fig. 6).



Fig. 6a. Egyptian Pharaoh headdress with the cobra coming out of his forehead. Moreover, the entire headdress denotes that of a cobra when the pharaoh is pictured facing front.

The cobra is also a symbol for one of the earliest Egyptian deities—Wadjet. The vulture, in fig. 6b depicted to the right on the forehead (seen from the Pharaoh's perspective), is the image of another goddess—Nekhbet. We also learn here that the first Uraeus may have been created by Isis, and that she is another aspect of Wadjet.

Now, let's go into what connections we have thus far, after we have learned about this Egyptian connection. Uraeus is linked to Wadjet/Isis, and further to Hathor, Horus, and Ra. This means that we have a link to Surya from being a Sun god, and via Kundalini and Spirit Horses (chakras). In Egypt we also see how these horses are controlled by Ra/Surya. Hence, the Seven Horsemen equal the seven chakras, and the

---

<sup>325</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Uraeus>

eighth horse controls the other seven (the Sun god being the eighth horse). In other words, the Sun god controls the seven chakras.<sup>326</sup>



Fig. 6b. Tutankhamun's headdress.

There is more we need to cover here in order for people to understand what they are talking about in regards to chakras and Kundalini. It's not that we shouldn't touch on these subjects when we evolve as a species, but there is, as always, a fine line between liberation and imprisonment. If we don't know this, how can we possibly liberate ourselves? Therefore, let's continue and reveal some more imperative information.

This paper is mainly about death and the Afterlife, but I also want to extend it to enlightenment and control of both life and death. In the bigger scheme it is all

---

<sup>326</sup> We learned in the "First Level of Learning" that there are actually twelve chakras, but that is irrelevant in this paper because if the first seven chakras, having to do with the physical body, are controlled by the Invaders, we cannot reach the remaining five anyway. At least, that must be how the AIF sees it.

connected and meant to keep us in check—regardless how clever we think we are when we are trying to enlighten ourselves and reach higher states of consciousness.

In New Age, but even in many teachings in general about enlightenment, we are today talking about the “third eye,” located inside our foreheads, where the pineal gland is. This is also known as the sixth chakra, and we are under the impression that we should use our third eye to perceive things that are outside our normal range of reality, i.e. the Third Dimension. However, we can also clearly see that where the third eye is located, there are cobras (snakes) and vultures (birds) coming out—as can be seen in the old pharaohs headdresses. What are the snakes and the bird (tribe) associated with? En.ki and the AIF. Isn’t there something odd with that picture? Well, we can say, the old pharaohs were certainly initiated in ancient secret societies, and they knew about the pineal gland and the third eye. It’s as simple as that—nothing strange with it. OK, let’s move on and we’ll see if that is correct or not.

The Nagas are known as the “Snake People,” and many of them are also known to live underground, in the vicinity of King Nergal and Queen Ereškigal—they are said to be the servants to the king and the queen, as we’ve discussed earlier. Let’s see if the Vedas have some connection to Nergal and Ereškigal.

They do—in fact, more than one, which can be expected. We have mentioned that connection before, such as Kali being equated to Ereškigal and Kala to Nergal. Other connections are Kadru as the Mother of the Nagas and consort to Kashyapa,<sup>327</sup> who we know is an Avatar of Vishnu. Kadru would therefore easily be associated with Ereškigal.

Who then is the King of the Nagas—the Snake People? After not too much effort, we find out that the King of the Nagas is one of the primal beings of creation (according to some), and according to *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, the King is the Avatar to the Supreme God, known as Narayana. Narayana is also known as Vishnu and Hari.<sup>328</sup>

*Ananta* is the celestial snake, on which Lord Vishnu reclines.<sup>329</sup> If we look up Ananta, this term means “endless,” “limitless,” or “eternal” and “infinite.”<sup>330</sup>

In other words, we find snakes and snake people being quite common concepts in the Hindu religion. Ultimately, the snake or serpent is associated with Lucifer and the Garden of Eden, of course.

We also have a Trinity in the Vedas, exactly like we do in the Christian religion and elsewhere. In Hinduism, it takes form out of the term *Trimurti*. The Trimurti represents the cosmic functions of “creation,” “maintenance,” and “destruction,” and are personified by Brahma the Creator, Vishnu the Maintainer, and Shiva the Destroyer or Transformer. This trinity is also called the Hindu Triad, or the Hindu Trinity—all having the same meaning of three in One. Furthermore, the Vedas tell us that “Vishnu is also venerated as Mukunda, which means God who is the giver of mukti

---

<sup>327</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kadru>

<sup>328</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Narayana>

<sup>329</sup> Ibid.

<sup>330</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ananta\\_%28infinite%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ananta_%28infinite%29)

or moksha (liberation from the cycle of rebirths) to his devotees or the worthy ones who deserve salvation from the material world.”<sup>331</sup>

This is telling us that Lord Vishnu is the one responsible for liberating us from the material world (in this case, 3-D here on Earth—the Prison Planet)—*but only for those who are his devotees, or for those are worthy to deserve salvation from the material world!* The rest of us are thrown to the wolves, literally and figuratively speaking, and get stuck in the recycling dramas, eons upon eons to come.

Then, if we take this a little further, we get to this:

**Quote #8:** In Hinduism, **Bhakti** (also spelled Bhakthi; Sanskrit: भक्ति, literally meaning "portion, share", from the root bhaj- "to partake in, to receive one's share"[1]) refers to religious devotion of a devotee in the worship of the divine. Within monotheistic Hinduism, it is the love felt by the worshipper towards the personal God, a concept expressed in Hindu theology as Iṣṭa-devatā (also as Svayam Bhagavan in Gaudiya Vaishnavism).<sup>332</sup>

Finally, let's look at *Svayam Bhagavan*:

**Quote #9:** **Svayam Bhagavan** (IAST svayam bhagavān, "The Lord" or "The Lord Himself") is a Sanskrit theological term for the concept of absolute representation of God as Bhagavan within Hinduism. He is the One eternal Supreme Being called Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva and Trimurti.<sup>333</sup>

As we can see from the above quotes, Lord Vishnu is controlling *everything*—including *enlightenment*!

This is one reason why I have a hard time accepting the idea that we must wait with evolving to the next levels of consciousness until the rest of humanity has come to the same level. Doesn't that sound as something someone would say who embraces Vishnu's/En.ki's manipulative system? If the AIF controls enlightenment, wouldn't their greatest fear be that the entire humanity—or at least the majority—would see how the trap is constructed and manage to escape or take back what is rightfully theirs? Then, as an oxymoron—wouldn't the AIF want everybody to wait for each other, so that the AIF could continue controlling and defeating those who were on their way to “make it?” Of course they would! They'd rather see a few people escape here and there, while they dedicate time to setting up the world they want the rest to live in. If we all waited for the rest to wake up, no one would escape the trap or be able to take back what is theirs. The way I see it is that those who are awake, educate as many as you can, and then move on in whatever direction they please. To tell people to wait is a concept that definitely comes from institutions, such as the NSA, and are put out on the

---

<sup>331</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vishnu>

<sup>332</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bhakti>

<sup>333</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Svayam\\_Bhagavan](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Svayam_Bhagavan)



Internet to make people feeling bad about themselves and thus halting their progress. We will talk more about this at a later point here in the Fifth Level of Learning.

Another thing I believe we have seen through by now is how En.ki and his son are setting up scenarios leading to traps for us to fall into. For example, we read in the Vedas how the Supreme God (Vishnu in most cases) manifests here on Earth through Avatars across various ages and time periods to save mankind from evil beings, such as the Asuras, and Avatars of Shiva's. It often looks like Vishnu is a friend of

humanity, while Shiva is not. In reality, it's just a game they play with us because we are considered too stupid to see through it. Vishnu and Shiva are never enemies, and Vishnu is *not* a friend of mankind—it's all mind games! John Lennon saw it already in the 1970s, and he was taken out.

Fig. 7. John Lennon

After Lucifer's Rebellion, and just before the Galactic Wars started for real, we know that En.ki fled to the Pleiades—or to the Aldebaran star system in the Constellation of Taurus to be more precise. We have discussed this on a few occasions. However, Aldebaran is just one of several outposts that En.ki set up for himself, his son, and those who serve them. There is another one, which has caught my interest as well.

**Quote #10:** According to the extant Hindu texts and traditions, Lord Vishnu is considered to be resident in the direction of the "Makara Rashi" (the "Shravana Nakshatra"), which is about coincident with the Capricorn constellation. In some of the extant Puranas, and Vaishnava traditions, Vishnu's eye is considered to be situated at the infinitely distant Southern Celestial Pole.<sup>334</sup>

Before I comment, let's look at this, too:

**Quote #11:** Despite its faintness, Capricornus has one of the oldest mythological associations, having been consistently represented as a hybrid of a goat and a fish

---

<sup>334</sup> David Gordon White, (2010-07-15), "Sinister Yogis."

since the Middle Bronze Age. First attested in depictions on a cylinder-seal from around the 21st century BC,[6] it was explicitly recorded in the Babylonian star catalogues as MULSUHUR.MAŠ "The Goat-Fish" before 1000 BC. The constellation was a symbol of the god Ea and in the Early Bronze Age marked the winter solstice.<sup>335</sup>



Fig. 8. The Constellation of Capricornus with Aquila to the right and Aquarius on top.

Capricorn is here presented as a pretty solid stronghold of Vishnu's. Interestingly, Capricorn is quite close, in the near right, to Aquila—another AIF domain we've mentioned before in regards to the Bird Tribe—or the part of the Bird Tribe that rebelled and since then has worked close with En.ki. Let's revisit Garuda, who is (if the reader remembers) one of Shiva's Avatars in the gestalt of a member of the Bird Tribe—in this case, a giant bird. However, there is more to it:

**Quote #12:** The Garuda (Sanskrit: गरुड़ garuḍa) is a large mythical bird, bird-like creature, or humanoid bird that appears in both Hindu and Buddhist mythology.

<sup>335</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History\\_and\\_mythology](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Capricornus#History_and_mythology)

Garuda is the mount (vahana) of the Lord Vishnu. Garuda is the Hindu name for the constellation Aquila.<sup>336</sup>

Thus, Garuda is also the Hindu name for the Aquila Constellation. Next to Capricorn, also associated with Vishnu/En.ki, is the constellation of Aquarius (fig. 8). This is all just to show the reader how widespread Lucifer's Empire is, both in the Northern and Southern hemispheres. On the other hand, we need to remember that what we see, and what the AIF wants us to see, is only 4% of the Universe, and therefore it looks like his Empire is grander than it actually is. Nonetheless, fact remains that much damage has been done in our universe and beyond by these patriarchal warrior races. Additionally, they are also taking help from the KHAAs in order to keep us confused and limited.

What it seems to me, though, is that at least parts of their Empire is shaking in its foundations because they have a harder and harder time to keep their own Minions in check. Over the recent past, nearly three dozens of International Bankers have committed "suicide!" As usual, they are rather "suicided," meaning that they were actually taken out by the AIF. Something like that can be done for different reasons, such as the bankers knew too much, i.e. they started doing research, and realized that they were fooled, just like everybody else, and wanted to go public with it. Another reason would be that these high level bankers were made examples out of, so the rest of the Minions keep their mouths shut. Whatever the reason is in this case, it is a sign that something is not right at the Illuminati levels.

## IX. Exit Plan

Despite a lot of subjects covered in this paper alone, the summary of summaries would perhaps be that all humans from now on need an *exit plan!* This means that when the day comes when we die from this Earth the next time, we have a plan as of where to go and what to do. I can't stress enough how important this is! If we don't bother to have one, we will once again be drawn into En.ki's Recycling Station, and with full amnesia we will have to endure yet another lifetime having to figure things out. Well, most probably it will not be only one lifetime but a series of them. I can imagine that those of us who have figured things out to an extent that is uncomfortable for the AIF will not get another chance the next lifetime to reconnect the dots—at least not as easily as it was in this current life. I would be very surprised if the AIF didn't make sure of that if they catch us and get us into their system again. I'm sure they would make certain that our forgetfulness mechanism will be set into full capacity. I don't think any of us would want that.

---

<sup>336</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

I am not mentioning this to scare anybody—it's just pure logic. Wouldn't you, if you were the AIF, make sure that the next time around the evolved soul would have a very difficult time remembering anything? Wouldn't you implant that soul fragment with false data?

Hence, I suggest that the reader already today starts thinking about an exit plan. This is important because who knows when your day will come? You may live many decades still, or you may die tomorrow—therefore, it's much better to be safe than sorry. I can guarantee you that it's not enough to "hope for the best." When you need groceries, you don't "hope" that the groceries will show up—you plan for your purchase and perhaps even make a list. The same thing applies here. The way to do it, with the knowledge you have, would be to think about exactly where you want to go and how you want to get there.

As mentioned earlier, you can think yourself to a certain place, and once you're separated from the silver-chord, which connects your astral bodies with your physical body, you can think those thoughts, put intention behind them, and you will be at your destination in a blink of an eye. What you want to do and where you want to go is your decision and your decision alone. Let no one manipulate you in the astral planes—either disregard such beings, or tell them that you appreciate their willingness to assist, but this time you want to do it differently. They won't take you if you express your free will.

Then, pass through the Grid, which you will have "above" you, and well outside of it the real Universe will open up before you. I have heard that this will be the most fantastic moment in your life as a spiritual being! You will be in the KHAA, and you will see the trap for what it is! From thereon you are free to think your way across the Multiverse, and you are free to create whatever you wish that gives you joy. You can spend time alone, or you can spend it with other likeminded beings and create something together with them—it's up to you. You can also go to Orion, and as a human being they will let you in, unless you are a criminal or a person who most likely will create chaos.

All you need to do to achieve this is to have a solid exit plan. You must know what you want so that you're not in doubt when the day comes for your departure. On that day, you think yourself to the space and time where you want to go, and you put a strong intention behind your thought. You will notice that you will reach your destination much easier than if you would get into your car and drive to the grocery store. The Universe is a great place for beings that have good intentions and know what they want.

## PAPER 14: THE END OF KALI YUGA—WHEN WORLD RELIGIONS BECOME ONE

### *I. In Extraordinary Times, Religious Saviors are Promoted*

No one can deny that we indeed live in turbulent times! The year 2012 has passed, and the alignment with the Galactic Center has happened. Time that sped up a million-fold has slowed down, so in that sense we've been given a break. However, this doesn't mean that the world has stopped. The Global Elite is still working behind the scenes—actually more frenetically than perhaps ever before, sweating bullets while they are taking orders from the extraterrestrials, who command them to do this or that within a target frame that seems impossible. For the ETs, nothing is considered impossible, though, and if one of their Minions feel that they can't accomplish their goal they are dispensable, and they know it. In fact, they know it very well now, after so many bankers have been suicided.<sup>337</sup> Not all of these incidents have made it to the front pages of the newspapers, and sometimes we had to look at the back pages or somewhere in the middle of the paper to find it, but it was there.

Events like these send messages all the way down the line—not only in the financial and banking businesses but also amongst politicians and other officials. Even people in the entertainment industry are scared. Robin Williams—a beloved actor by many—hanged himself (or was he suicided, too? Well, some say he had ADHD and was bipolar, which could be true, but which Hollywood star isn't, and how did they attain those conditions? Has anybody heard of trauma-based mind-control?). Suicides like that—especially hanging—are highly symbolic. First, keep in mind that you don't make it big in Hollywood or in the music industry unless you have "sold your soul," as it were. You can do that in many ways, but trauma-based mind-control is the method very often used. It's fairly effective, although some victims break down at times and start talking—John Lennon was probably a very good example of that. Hanging, however, is sending a very clear message amongst the occultists, i.e. most of the people engaged in the entertainment industry. It has direct connection to the "Hanged Man" in the Tarot Card, and it tells the rest of the industry to keep themselves in check. Robin Williams was, without much doubt, a sacrifice. It is really fantastic what the Elite can do before our very eyes, and we have no clue. Sometimes it's enough that such a person gets a phone call with a trigger word, and then he or she knows what to do—"where did I put the rope, again?" Or, "maybe I should take a bath and lay down with my face pointing down in the water!"

---

<sup>337</sup> <https://www.google.com/#q=bankers+commit+suicide>



Fig. 1. Robin Williams

I have no doubt that we will see more people in the public arena all of a sudden either committing suicide, being murdered, or becoming victims of strange accidents. Also, the more famous and loved the person is, the more traumatized the general public will be.

These are the times when people will take to the Bible texts to find answers, and lo and behold! There they are! People will see the predictions and prophecies being fulfilled all around them as a confirmation that *their* faith is the correct one. This, in spite of the fact that different religions will say similar things, and the followers will get confirmation that *their* religion is the truth. They can't all be true—or can they?

In a sense—yes, they can! The reason for this is of course because the Holy Scriptures of virtually all religions are written by the same beings, and almost all religions are waiting for *their* version of a Savior.

The Christians, for example, say that researchers who are not Christians—or New Agers in general—hate Christianity because it tells the truth and reveals the lies of the New Agers and “Anti-Christian” researchers. According to the same Christians, I would fall under that category, too. However, the Christians forget a few things. First, I do not hate Christians or Christianity—I just see it as another false doctrine—one of many. Second, they claim that an “Anti-Christ” will appear before the real Christ will arrive in a Second Coming. In fact, they are waiting for a specific person who will fit the category of an Anti-Christ, when indeed *everybody* who does not believe in Christ and the Second Coming are Anti-Christians. Hence, there is not one Anti-Christ, but as many as there are those who don’t buy into the Second Coming of Christ. This number, I estimate, will be in the billions.

To be fair, and as I have stated earlier, there are many truths in the Bible as well as there is in most other religions. Just look at Hinduism, which we’ve covered in this *Fifth Level of Learning*—there is a lot of truth in the Vedas, too. I would say there are even more truth in the Vedas than there are in the Bible. Still, the Vedas are deceptive

because they teach a wrong message, written and dictated by the same being who wrote and dictated the Bible.

Regardless, the Christians are correct in that there will be a Second Coming, and they are even correct when they tell us who he is. They say that he will be Jesus (or Yeshua), and that he is the same being who is worshipped in the Bible as Jesus Christ. I have no problem with that because there is evidence that this is correct! However, the Christians are not aware of whom they are promoting as the Second Coming of Christ. Although they claim that Jesus is not his real name (and I agree), it's still the name that's been used for a relatively long time, and here in the western world it's probably the most commonly used name for the Christian Messiah. If we break the name down by sound, we get, EAsus and JeZEUS—associated with Ea and his son, Marduk-Zeus. Some may say that this is nonsense, but is it really? Also, are the similarities just coincidences? It's up to the reader to decide. Another thing is the character of this man. The Messiah is supposedly the son of God, and besides comparing that to the Sun god, we also have Ea being the son of God (or rather, the Goddess). Then, of course, who is Jehovah? As I and many others have showed, he is an extraterrestrial as well. Although many have erroneously equated him with Enlil, it still tells us that the Christian doctrine is false. Now, I have showed that Jehovah is indeed En.ki, just as Satan or Lucifer in the Garden of Edin are En.ki as well—he is merely playing a double role. This may seem nonsensical until the overwhelming evidence is revealed. Therefore, the Messiah whom the Christians are waiting for is the same Messiah the New Agers and the occultists are waiting for as well—Lord En.ki! Some call him Krishna, others call him the Maitreya, the Jews call him Emmanuel, the Christians call him the Messiah, and he is Iman Mahdi amongst the Muslims. It doesn't matter—it's the same person!

Looking at the above scenario, why would I “hate” Christianity before any other religion? Why would I “hate” anybody at all? When you evolve past a certain point, the “hate” issue becomes non-existent—you are way past all that. Hate in general can more or less be thrown out from your vocabulary—you don’t use it anymore, other than to quote others who use the word. At least, that’s how it is for me. I may greatly dislike something, but once I understand it, I can see it for what it is, and the charged energy I may have had on that subject will be discharged. Then I can look at it, and it just “is.”

## *II. The Yezidis*

There is a group that calls themselves the Yezidis, and they are a Kurdish speaking people living in the northern Iraq.<sup>338</sup> This is a people who are close to extinction because of the oppression from the Iraqi Government, which has hunted them down for a long time, and this has resulted in that there are only between 200,000-500,000 Yezidis alive today. They may be oppressed, but they still have a very rich

---

<sup>338</sup> <http://www.yeziditruth.org/>

spiritual tradition, which they claim is the oldest living tradition in the world. They don't say that their religion is the oldest there ever was, but the oldest *practiced* religion today.

When I read about their faith and way of living, I can tell that it's a male dominated religion, where Lord En.ki is the God—one of the few religions that openly state that! However, this is not the reason why I wanted to bring attention to this group of people, although it *does* have to do with their religion.

They claim that their God often appears as a *Peacock Angel*. Therefore, the peacock is their main symbol. Not only does their god appear as a peacock to *them* but also to other peoples of the world, they say. Without going too much into their religion (the reader can research them directly by going to <http://www.yeziditruth.org/>), they have researched who their Peacock Angel would be in other religions around the world (they believe that he is showing himself to others, too—not only the Yezidis). The result is pretty interesting, and I wanted to share their conclusions with the reader and how accurate they are. They are sometimes mixing up En.ki with Marduk, but they are always talking about either En.ki or Marduk.

- Murugan/Skanda/Sanat Kumara of the Hindus
- Al-Khadir, the “Green Man,” of the Moslems
- King Melchizedek of the Jews
- St. George of the Knights Templar
- Enki of the Sumerians
- Dionysus of the Greeks
- Osiris of the Egyptians
- Quetzlcoatl of the Mexicans
- Masaw of the Hopi Indians
- The Planetary Logos of Theosophy

This is all just a little side note, but I thought it was a neat little confirmation on what I've been discussing in my papers.

### *III. The End of Kali Yuga and the Start of a New Era*

As stated in previous papers, the reason for the United States of America to have formed at all was not in order to be free from British influence (and this never happened

anyway), but to create the New Atlantis and a New World Order. It's not hard to understand whose project this is because who was the creator of the old Atlantis—or the Atlantis we mostly think of when we think of “the Lost Continent?” It was En.ki, called by a series of names, as usual, and Poseidon was one of them. Why would such effort be put on building a New Atlantis, if it weren't for preparing for En.ki's return? The U.S. of A was planned at least during Francis Bacon's lifetime (if not earlier), as there are records of this.

I have a hard time understanding why this is so difficult to see through. I don't know how many truth-seekers out there are thinking that the USA was created for the sake of people's liberty and freedom. That's very naïve, when indeed the Founding Fathers—or most of them—were coming from the European Freemasonic lodges! Then, as if this wasn't enough, Christians believe that this country was founded with Christian values and therefore is a Christian state. How is that possible? It's enough to

see all these occult symbols everywhere around the Founding Fathers—especially George Washington. Even the streets of Washington D.C. were built using Freemasonic symbology!



Fig. 2. George Washington—Freemason.

It's the same issue with the Industrialism and the construction of big cities for people to live in. It was in order to house the increasing population and to have an infrastructure where it is easy to reach people and to spread certain messages so that manipulation on a grand scale was possible. The plan was then, as it is now, to build a One World Government and a New World Order. The One World Government is already in place in form of the United Nations, but the goal above that is to have one ruler, who rules over the entire world. It's not necessarily true that they want all the borders torn down—there may or may not still be different countries existing, but they will be more like colonies or states, like we have in the United States of America.

A typical example of how we have been manipulated is the way the Global Elite broke down the family unit through Women's Liberation (Women's Lib.) in the 1960s and 1970s. Before then the father could support the whole family with his wage, and the mother could stay home and raise the children. This created a very stable family

unit. This is exactly how I was brought up, and it was fantastic! However, a strong family unit is a big threat to the Global Elite and had to be destroyed. Hence, the Rockefeller Think Tank decided to create the Women's Lib. to "liberate" the women, who were "stuck in the kitchen" when they could work just as their husbands and own their own money.<sup>339</sup>

Then to deplete the family unit of any kind of choice, the Rockefellers behind the scenes lowered the average wages so that the mother had to work as well to support the family. In addition, daycare centers were established where the children could be put during the day when their parents were working. This considerably weakened the family unit, and the children, when they grew up, began to ask the "System" for help and advice instead of the family first. Thus, about one generation after this project was completed, we had a very system-dependent society. The children started looking at the System as their family rather than to their real family.

Very few people could see what was really happening and not even today they can. It's commonplace and normal for both parents to work and put the kids in daycare. Of course, more and more children have to go in counselling because they feel so empty and anxious from lack of attention from their parents. The psychiatric board of directors were fast to invent new "diseases" when parents saw that their children began acting up, and ADD and ADHD were born.

Some people say that this is not the "End Time," and that bad things have happened before in the world where people have blamed them on the End Times when they were nothing but. This may be so, but I have seen too many signs that I can't ignore—we *do* live in the End Times, and I think I dare to say it with quite some certainty. Then, of course, it is a matter of what we mean by End Times.

I do not believe that this is the end of the world, and that the human population will be eradicated. I think this is the time that the scripture talks about—a time which has long been planned for by the Alien Invader Force (the AIF). This is the time they describe in the Bible and the Book of Revelation and the Book of Daniel—it's the Second Coming, i.e. the Return of En.ki. It's not that En.ki has been absent for a great number of years, although I believe he's been on and off planet, leaving businesses to his son, Marduk. The Return of En.ki simply means that he may be coming back and rule in a similar manner as he did in ancient times, such as during the Atlantis Era. Moreover, I believe that humankind stands at a crossroads, and a new, upgraded species is developing, side by side with the "old" species. The old species will be used in the artificial intelligence program, and eventually become half biological humans and half machine—just like it is depicted in a series of Hollywood movies at this point.

The Hindus say we are in the 7<sup>th</sup> Manvantara, or Manu,<sup>340</sup> going into the 8<sup>th</sup>. Each Manvantara lasts as long as a Manu lasts, i.e. a certain species of the human race. This means that when going into the 8<sup>th</sup> Manu, a new human species is born, and this

---

<sup>339</sup> J. Michael Thomas Hayes, "Rise of the New World Order—the Culling of Man," p. 400.

<sup>340</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara>

is the seventh “extinction” of *Homo sapiens* the way the Vedic gods counted it. How many Manvantaras are there left then, we may wonder? Well, according to the same gods, there will be fourteen Manvantaras altogether, which means that we’re halfway through.<sup>341</sup> This also means that the gods plan to stay here for the development of another seven species! In other words, they have planned beforehand, and if everything goes per their plans the 14<sup>th</sup> Manu will be the last one—the fulfillment of their genetic engineering plans! Can the reader imagine staying with the gods for another seven Manvantaras?

Also, we are at the end of a time cycle, which the Vedas call the *Kali Yuga* (which has nothing to do with the goddess Kali, by the way), and a new cycle will start—some say already in 2025.<sup>342</sup>

Kali Yuga is considered the *Dark Times*, and this is the age we have been living in for a long time now. When a new Yuga begins, Vishnu is sending out a new Avatar to Earth in order to teach mankind the rules for the new Yuga (age). This is, as we can see, very similar to the Second Coming of Christ. Each religion has its generalities, but almost all of them have the return of their god embedded into the soup.

This is what the Hindu scriptures say will happen at the end of Kali Yuga:

**Quote #1:** The Vishnu Purana (Book Four, Chapter 24) also explains that, “When the practices taught in the Vedas and institutes of law have nearly ceased, and the close of the Kali age shall be nigh, a portion of that divine being who exists of His own spiritual nature, and who is the beginning and end, and who comprehends all things, shall descend upon earth. He will be born in the family of Vishnuyasha, an eminent brahmana of Shambhala village, as Kalki, endowed with eight superhuman faculties.”<sup>343</sup>

The next incarnation of Vishnu will thus be called Kalki, and as the Bible says—when the Anti-Christ shows up, everybody will understand him, regardless of language or religion. He will fit everybody’s faith. This is how it is basically set up. This doesn’t mean that everybody will fall for the deception, but plenty enough for the plan to work. Here is more so that the reader can compare the Vedic texts with what we’re used to—the prophecies in the Bible. They are profoundly alike:

**Quote #2:** The Padma Purana (6.71.279-282) relates that Lord Kalki will end the age of Kali and will kill all the wicked mlecchas and, thus, destroy the bad condition of the world. He will gather all of the distinguished brahmanas and will propound the highest truth. He will know all the ways of life that have perished and will remove the prolonged hunger of the genuine brahmanas and the pious. He will be the only

---

<sup>341</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara#Fourteenth\\_-\\_Indra\\_Savarni\\_Manu](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manvantara#Fourteenth_-_Indra_Savarni_Manu)

<sup>342</sup> [http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn\\_13](http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/DMisraB6.php#edn_13)

<sup>343</sup> <http://openrevolt.info/2012/09/01/kalki-the-next-avatar-of-god-and-the-end-of-kali-yuga/>

ruler of the world that cannot be controlled, and will be the banner of victory and adorable to the world.<sup>344</sup>

As Well as in the Book of Revelation, Kalki will then rule humankind into a Golden Age where everybody lives in bliss, etc. In Level IV we discussed that the AIF is not just present in the metaphysical dimension anymore, but have taken bodies here, and have positioned themselves in high places and in strategic positions all around the world. Earth is ready for their King to arrive—everybody is just wondering *when* it will happen.

#### *IV. Humans, Get Into the Fold—The Crop is Ready to be Harvested!*

“WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD SHALL BE  
SAVED”  
-ROMANS 10:13

The deceptions are so many that it's hard to know where to start, how to continue, and where to stop. The above Bible quote is pretty obvious to a Christian, for example. It tells the devotee that regardless of whom is calling upon the name of God shall be saved. However, what does it say to you? Perhaps it tells you the same thing that it does to me—*regardless of whom is calling upon the name of the Lord (En.ki) shall be saved*. There is just *one* word in the Bible quote that is misunderstood, and the whole passage gets a totally different meaning. The Christian is not calling upon the name of God, but upon the name of En.ki, whom they, in their confusion, claim to be Satan. The AIF leaders are calling themselves Lords, and therefore we have the mix-up—it's all deliberately done.

I am not going to remain with the Bible too long because we have much more to cover, but we have discussed the *Harvest* to quite some extent throughout the *Wes Penre Papers*. Hence, I want to put the reader's attention to the Bible as well when it comes to the term “Harvest” because it is mentioned there, too. We know by now that the “angels” the Bible is talking about are not the angels of the Goddess, but the angels of the false God—Lord En.ki. When Lucifer's Rebellion took place, Archangel Mikael Sr. and Jr. were the only archangels who stayed with the Goddess, while the rest fell out of grace. Not only the archangels did, but the so-called “angels” did as well. In reality, angels are nothing but a term that is made up to describe “those who came from Heaven down to Earth” to mingle with the humans who were born here. Therefore, we often see wings on the pictures of the “Anunnaki” in the Sumerian cuneiform. They came from Heaven and were therefore angels and were therefore wearing wings.

---

<sup>344</sup> Ibid.

Another reason why they wore wings was because some of them belonged to the Bird Tribe, and obviously, birds have wings.

The Bible used the same terms for the AIF and their leaders—they were angels! Hence, the term angel is frequently used—especially in biblical times when a human got a “vision,” and someone from the AIF materialized into the Third Dimension, carrying a message to the human. Almost always, this unearthly being wore wings in front of the stunned human.

Matthews 13 from the New Testament, King James authorized version, says the following (my emphasis is in **bold**):

*Matthews 39:*

37 He [Jesus] answered: “The one who sowed the good seed is the Son of Man.

38 The field is the world, and the good seed stands for the people of the kingdom. The weeds are the people of the evil one,

39 and the enemy who sows them is the devil. **The harvest is the end of the age, and the harvesters are angels.**<sup>345</sup>

The Son of Man is obviously Jesus, whom I’ve equated with En.ki.<sup>346</sup> The “evil ones” are those who the Christians equate to the Global Elite but also to everybody who is following the Devil and reject, or don’t believe in, Jesus Christ. With this in mind, there is no doubt what the rest of the above quotes mean. The “end of the age” is, in my opinion, now as we speak, and this is when the harvest of souls is going to take place. The harvesters are the angels, i.e. the AIF. It can’t be clearer than that. Channeled material, such as the *Ra Material*, are telling us who is going to be harvested or resurrected. It is *not* the Christians, but the New Agers, who believe in Saviors, and who believe that we will ascend to the Fourth or Fifth Dimensions. Those are the ones En.ki and his cohort have plans for. En.ki couldn’t care less about the Christians or other religious followers—all that is just a great deception and a way to keep people gathered together in tight groups and be separated from other groups—the usual “us against them” agenda. The Ra collective also clearly states that those who will be harvested are few in numbers, which also makes sense, as they will be the ones who are waiting for extraterrestrials to harvest them. To be honest, I am not even sure if this group will be harvested or not, or if this entire Harvest scenario is just another piece of

---

<sup>345</sup> King James Bible, “*Authorized Version*,” Cambridge edition, Matthews 39:37-39, op. cit.

<sup>346</sup> If we read the New Testament carefully, we get the impression that we are dealing with a sometimes schizophrenic Jesus. We have the even-tempered, calm Jesus, who is “educating” his disciples and people who want to listen, while we on the other hand also have an agitated, aggressive Jesus, who scares people around him. Thus, according to my observations, we are dealing with two Jesus’s, just as we are dealing with two Jehovahs—En.ki the calm one, and Marduk the hot-head.

propaganda, and in reality, no one will be harvested. That's an option to ponder as well. All we know is that the channeled material is telling us that those who will be harvested are those who are "evolved enough" to ascend to the next dimension, and these people will get help with the harvest procedure by ETs. Whether that will really happen or not, we can only wait and see.



Fig. 3. George Kavassilas on Red Ice Radio (above).

A researcher whom I respect in many ways, albeit I don't agree with everything he's concluded (which is only natural), is the Greek researcher, George Kavassilas. I haven't mentioned him much in my papers, but in some ways him and I have come to similar conclusions. He has also come to some very profound conclusions when it comes to the Harvest, and because I haven't quoted him before I'd like to share some of his research here. The reader can also visit his website at the following address: <http://www.our-journey-home.com/>.

George is telling us that there are beings out there who have an intention of harvesting their "herd," and they want to do this through a set of programs. Just like me, George is of the conviction that the most successful of all mind control programs out there is religion because it has caught 4.5 to 5 billion people on the planet, which is mind boggling if we really think about it. He is also of the mindset—just as I am—that promoting that all aliens are benevolent is a very naïve and dangerous thing to do. George has personal experiences with the bad ones—the ones I have written about—so he knows firsthand. Also, by using the old saying, "as above so below," that should be enough for everyone to understand that something is not just right with the "ET business."

George is also warning us about the false flag ET invasion. He says that there will be no real ET invasion because they are already here, working on us from within. This is exactly what these papers have proclaimed as well, although I am more of the mindset that even though they are here, and have been here forever, they may be building up to an invasion that is both false and real. It is false in the sense that the invasion happened already 450,000-500,000 years ago, but now they want to fulfill prophecy, and a Battle of Armageddon (a Third World War) may be the absolute best way to reduce the population to a more manageable level. It would also be a perfect way to introduce Marduk and En.ki on the stage. This is *one* case scenario, and it doesn't have to happen that way, but it's plausible. George thinks they are too scared to rule in the open, but I doubt it. They are not scared of us in that sense—we wouldn't stand a chance against them in a battle or any other confrontation at our current level

of consciousness because they are interdimensional and can travel and escape through the dimensions where we can't find them. The only way they are afraid of us is if we raise our consciousness to a level where most humans start questioning the system we're living in and refuse to follow the oppressive rules anymore.

An interesting idea that came from George was that perhaps the Anti-Christ—or even the “real” Christ—may be a woman! George, like me, is a promoter of the Divine Feminine. We have been so used to being ruled by the patriarchal regime that a woman would not only be a shock, but also a very fresh new start! If she is warm and compassionate on top of that, she may become a “hit.” Albeit the AIF is not able to feel love and compassion the way we do, they can mimic it fairly well by now—they have learned how we tick; they have “recorded” it, and they know how to play it back to us. Look at the most recent version of the TV series *V*, for example. The Reptilians who were here to invade came in the disguise of women. They pretended to be very loving and caring toward humanity, and the great majority of the population fell for it. Then, behind the scenes, they slaughtered humans. This could very well be a science fiction version of our future.



Fig. 4. The shapeshifting crew from the TV series *V*, 2009 version.

Deep rooted into our DNA is the memory of the Divine Feminine and a female Deity. When someone equivalent to this shows up, I think the overt take-over can happen pretty smoothly. The Mother Archetype has lain dormant for so long now, and it's knocking on our surface, wanting to come out. If there is a global leader presented by the establishment, or coming from space, it *is* an invasion, whether we call it fake or real. We must not buy into it. The NSA-paid disinformation agents who are putting themselves as authorities on ET psychology and bluntly say that all ETs are good have

as their agenda to ultimately put one of these ET characters on the throne—or to assist for that to happen. Be aware!

A female leader is a wildcard that very few people have thought of, and it might be one that I think could really work for them. After all these clowns who have run the world for millennia, they know that they have exhausted us, and a new male leader may be one too many for us. This could also be the reason why these patriarchal leaders have acted out so horrendously lately—to really make us disgusted with them. Let us see if the Media are going to start promoting a female leadership any time soon. If so, this could very well be a sign that what I'm suggesting, together with George Kavassilas, is correct. As George says, "[We are looking at a] fascist dictatorship in a velvet glove."<sup>347</sup>

The big test may be happening now. In the *Third Level of Learning* I talked about channeling, and I listed the most popular channeled entities that we are dealing with. Then I tried to make people aware of whom they really are. One group of channeled entities do everything in their power to make the receiver of their messages feel wonderful—people are promoting these entities as the true Gods of this Universe and beyond, and they make us humans feel in ecstasy and in total bliss when listening to them. They even cure people who are ill. This, say the devotees, is absolute proof that these entities are good-hearted and have our best interests in mind. I say, not at all! Take your coat and run! This is just a new mind-control program, and I don't get it why so many people can't see that. I was listening in on one session, and I could only stand that sugar-sweet, artificial love frequency for a minute or two, then I honestly had to turn it off. It also definitely turned *me* off! Of course they can heal people—they have technologies far beyond what we can imagine. However, what I'm getting at is that this new love and light frequency program may be a forerunner, or a pilot, to what is coming soon for real. If the AIF notices that their pilot works, they may give it a go-ahead and use it. If so, En.ki cloaked as a female entity may not be so farfetched after all. It wouldn't be the first time he dresses up as a female, either, as we've discussed earlier.

George also suggests that many of us are under heavy attacks in our dream state. I totally agree with that. I have certainly noticed it myself, and I know of a few other people with an awakening consciousness, who are telling me the same thing. Even when we don't remember our dreams, we often, or sometimes, wake up and feel uncomfortable, like something quite unpleasant happened while we were sleeping. Yes, they are working on us and are testing different probabilities. This is why it's so important to anchor yourself, and put a golden aura around your body before you go to sleep. Then tell yourself and any beings who are planning on interfering with your sleep that this is your sovereign space, and only messages and experiences that may enhance your awakening of consciousness in a positive way are allowed. Drop the grounding cord, as I have talked about earlier, imagine a golden aura around yourself, quite close to your body, and if that doesn't help (which I believe it will), also imagine that you

---

<sup>347</sup> [http://www.afribeat.com/authors/spiritreality/researcher\\_georgekavassilas.htm](http://www.afribeat.com/authors/spiritreality/researcher_georgekavassilas.htm)

put an invisible cloak around you. This shows beings in the non-physical that you are aware and do not allow anybody to mess with you. I must confess that I sometimes forget to do this myself, and that's when the attacks happen. We need to practice, and keep doing it until it becomes as natural as eating and dressing.

I have said that cellphones are bad, and I still do—especially smartphones. Not so much because they may be tracking devices as they are mind-control devices. They read your brainwave frequency. Just imagine an ET super computer that gathers all people's brainwave frequencies and then sends out subtle messages through the smartphones—messages you never notice, but they change your way of thinking. This is one way for them to make you accept the future they are preparing for you. It doesn't matter if you have the phone off, either—they can send through it anyway. However, smartphones are not the only devices with which they can do this. They have satellites and off-world computer systems that read your brainwaves anyway, so it's not like you will be free from intrusion if you throw your smartphone away, but there are special reasons why they want people to use them that goes beyond what I just described as well. Everything with the word "smart" in it is ET (read AIF) technology—there are no exceptions!

One of the reasons why it's so hard to wake up the majority of people today is because our freedom is so relative. When you tell people that they are not free, or that they are slaves, they don't agree with you—they think that they are free because they compare themselves with people who lived in the Dark Ages or those in the Third World, and they know that they have so much more freedom than that. They don't see that their freedom is materialistic, but that their souls are trapped. When you notice that, you need to make them understand that they are a soul and not a body in the first place. The mind control goes so deep. This is why the AIF have let us have so much relative freedom instead of keeping us in chains the way they did in the past. They realized that the more they could bring about an illusion of freedom the safer their System would be and the more sufficiently it would work. They were right. Have them suppress who you really are, bring all the high tech toys up front, and you have a contempt population. When a tough workday is over, you can go home and relax and play with your toys. Also, as many people say, "At least we have a roof over our heads and a job to go to. That's more than many people in this world have." Then they are satisfied with that. There is very little in the System that is not carefully planned—even when it seems to be chaotic and totally in disorder. Some politician shows his privates on the Internet, and then he wants to run for Governor. That sounds totally crazy, but even that has a purpose for the AIF. It's all per design.

The Harvest has many layers to it, and I have tried to describe them all—at least all that I can think of, but it's actually fairly easy to summarize it—*everything that has to do with Harvest is of AIF design and must be avoided if we want our freedom. Regardless how nice and logical it all sounds—it's not in your best interest! If you don't believe me, it's your choice, but you may end up somewhere you don't want to be at all, and there is no way out. A farmer is harvesting his crop to eat, and he leads his cattle to the slaughterhouse to sell the meat so people can eat. The ETs are doing the same thing with us—they "eat" us in one way or another. Sometimes they eat our flesh,*

*sometimes they eat our energy, and sometimes they hijack our entire consciousness in for us profound ways. Nothing of this is anything that you would want any part of, so be fully aware! The road to the slaughterhouse may be decorated with flowers and beautiful trees, but in the belly of the serpent there is only darkness.*

#### *V. Alien Abductions and Human Misconceptions on the Alien Topic*

One of the most common misconceptions humans have when it comes to the ET topic is that we believe that aliens must be the same way we are—we are conditioned to think that they are based on the human template with two legs, two arms, a torso, and a head on top. From there, the variations can be many—some may look just like us, while others may be reptilian-looking or insect-like—whatever your imagination can think up. This idea is *very* much imprinted in our human minds when it comes to aliens.

When thinking in these terms there is one very important thing that we forget—aliens are not third dimensional! They are interdimensional, and therefore don't abide to our limited 3-D laws! I constantly get pictures and drawings of aliens in my email box from well-meaning people who are asking me if this is how the aliens look like? Here is an example:



Fig. 5. "Alien" lineup.

The person asked me if I recognized any of these beings. I was tempted to say, "Not really, except for the one in the upper right corner, who looks like a young Bono from 1987." Joke aside, this is how many people look at aliens—very 3-D, very physical. I could also have replied, "Yes, I recognize them all. They are all aliens," and I would have been correct. I've talked about this many times before, but I don't mind

repeating myself because it's important. Some aliens look exactly as you and I because they have taken on a human body. The only difference is that the soul that inhabits the body is not human. Other aliens visit us from other dimensions, and in those cases they can take on any form they like—and I mean *any* form! They use their avatar to shapeshift into any shape and form they think is appropriate at the moment. Some appear as reptilians, some as Grays, others as Insectoids, Bigfoots, or Reptoids. Again, *their* imagination is their only boundary. This is why people see aliens in the most strange shapes and forms. Some of them are illusive and seem to flicker in and out between dimensions, but others are just as solid as you and I—you can even shake their hands and you can't tell that they are only "projections."

I know that I have discussed the galactic "human template" and described it just as I did above—two legs, two arms, a head, and a torso. I also said once that we got our basic features from the Vegans, who looked fairly similar to the primordial human. This is true because the Vegans existed in both a 3-D form and as interdimensionals and multidimensionals—quite in line with how the Queen wanted us to be—3-D beings who could nano-travel across the dimensions. The Vegans were thereby the template for the human form in the Galaxy.

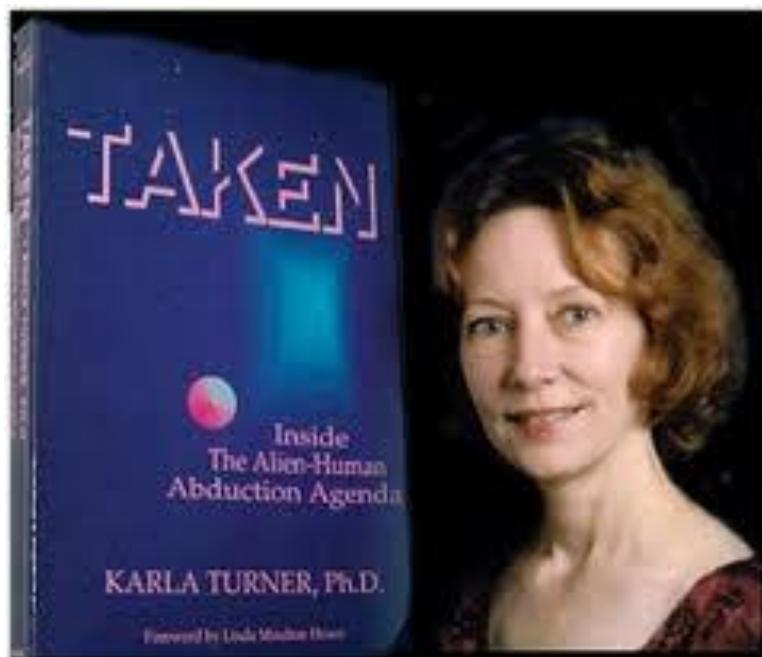
What about alien abductions, then? People are sure they were abducted by aliens. Yes, we are going to discuss that, too, in a moment, but let's have an overview—some of it are screen memories done by real ETs, others are screen memories done by our own military. Others are real aliens who are shapeshifting into whatever form they want the abductee to see them in. When real aliens are involved, the experience is almost always interdimensional, even when the abductee guarantee that he or she experienced it in 3-D. If someone hijacks your avatar and brings you into another dimension, you are going to experience that as being just as real as the reality you are experiencing at this exact moment! You will think that it's just as solid as your 3-D world, and for you it is. The aliens are interdimensional to begin with, and therefore more like pure energy, which can take any form it wishes. This is the misconception people have about aliens, and that, too, is per design! We learn through science fiction books, TV series, movies, and disinformation agents that aliens are 3-D, and they are coming down here in solid 3-D ships. Yes, there are other 3-D civilizations out there who use Einstein-Rosen bridges, etc. in order to travel from one place to another. They may be using spaceships, but these civilizations are few in relation to those that are interdimensional. We have supposedly had to deal with a few crashed UFOs—a phenomenon that has been covered up by the governments of the world—and these ships have allegedly been 3-D in nature. The AIF, mining and doing other kind of work in our solar system, may want to use 3-D vehicles to move from one planet to another when they want to operate in our dimension.

If we return to the alien abduction phenomenon—something we also have discussed before—there are some points I would like to make that I haven't touched on earlier, or didn't discuss in enough detail. There is particularly one issue that we can't ignore—perhaps a majority of the abductees say the same thing. They are taken onboard a spacecraft of some sort and are examined by the aliens. Sperms and eggs are extracted from the victim, and a full exam is performed. Then the abductee is shown

babies that are not always totally human but seem to be hybrids between aliens and humans. The abductee is forced to have skin contact with these babies and also have sexual intercourse with hybrids. Regardless of any greater agenda, this is happening to people, and what comes to mind is that the abductors want to create a new, hybrid race—maybe one that has more of the alien gene pole inserted into the human body. DNA is not only third dimensional, and therefore it is totally possible for this to be a real agenda. There are those, like Steven Greer and his Disclosure Project, who say that all abductions are military based, and that all aliens are benevolent. . However, anyone who looks into the abduction phenomenon in any sincere effort will find that abductions are far from military based in the majority of cases. Moreover, they are far from benevolent! The victims suffers tremendously, as anesthesia seems to be unheard of by the ETs (in reality, they don't care if the victim suffers). My point is that there is a tremendous amount of documentation on alien abduction, and many researchers have gone into great detail about them. Those who have done so have come to the same conclusion—most abductions are alien based, and very few—if any—are benevolent. Greer and a few others try to explain away the torture that the victim is subjected to by telling us that it's unfortunate that it hurts sometimes, but it is for a good cause! Oh, really?

Moreover, why would the Government, who lies to us on a daily basis, disclose what they know about ETs? Also, if they do disclose something, how reliable would that information be? Will the UFO Communities that are waiting for disclosure take what the Government says at face value? This comes from the same people who have never trusted the Government on any other issue. That is what is of great concern to me. How can so many otherwise rational people fall into this trap? It's quite discouraging. If they fall for something like this, how gullible will other people be, who normally don't have these people's rationale? It's not that Government Disclosure is *one* thing of *many* that these UFO researchers want—it's the *main* thing! It's what they are striving for and much of the reason why they are researching UFOs and aliens in the first place. I know that I am bringing this issue up several times in my papers, but I really want people to understand this and not forget about it. It's one of the more important issues right now. Also, let's look at the "zero point energy" subject that Greer and his followers promote—alien technology that has been given to the Government and hidden from the public for perhaps fifty years. Now, Greer has been in touch with people in the top echelons of the Government and even a few people in the Shadow Government, and he claims that they are open to a full disclosure because they want people to know! Excuse me, but that is not going to happen! None of these people are doing anything for the sake of the public. If they do anything that *seems* to be for the sake of the public, it is still for *their* sake, not ours. Why don't we ever learn?

Karla Turner was a world famous researcher into the subject of alien abductions, and she was also one of the abductees. However, what the Global Elite and the alien force behind them hadn't predicted was that Karla, sometimes together with her husband, was very outspoken on the subject and wrote a series of books—not only of her experiences, but also on suggestions how to resolve the issue amongst abductees. She went so far, and reached so many people, that she apparently became too much of



with one of her books, "Taken."

a wildcard for the Establishment, so they got rid of her. She all of a sudden got a very fast-growing cancer and died shortly after had been diagnosed. Putting the puzzle pieces together, there is very little doubt that she got killed. Other “dangerous people” have been taken out in a similar fashion (who else died from a fast-growing cancer recently? Dr. A.R. Bordon did.)

Fig. 6. (Above) Karla Turner

Karla held many lectures, which can be enjoyed on YouTube and elsewhere. I have listened to her, and with her Ph.D. background she was well-spoken and often made much sense. She was definitely not a “lunatic,” which is a category many people want to put the abductees in. Amongst a lot of other things, she made up a bullet point list over things abductees can do to protect themselves from alien abductions. Here is from one of her lectures:

- Educate yourself about the phenomenon—there is some control in knowledge.
- Let go of fear—it is through fear negative entities maintain control. Anger is a more effective defense than fear.<sup>348 349</sup>
- Abductees should be aware of how they’re reacting—they should learn how to step out of themselves and to maintain perspective.

<sup>348</sup> Apparently, some aliens are afraid of humans when we get really angry. The energy we produce is quite intense, and aliens have a tendency to back off. Dr. Bordon had the same experience onboard alien spaceships during LPG-C’s Annual Meetings with the aliens. A Government team, on the other hand, would *never* back off because of anger from an abductee, so if anger is helpful, we are definitely talking about an alien abduction, not a military.

<sup>349</sup> “Anger is not bad. Anger can be a very positive thing—the thing that moves us beyond the acceptance of evil.” – Sister Joan Chittister, Benedictine nun.

- Maintain a good quality of life.
- Be realistic of what can and what cannot be done.
- Stay close to your families.
- Confide. You don't need the burden of carrying this around without being able to talk about it.<sup>350</sup>

I am not going to argue against, or discuss this list, as it comes from a frequent abductee. Abductees who read it may review it and see what may be helpful.



Fig. 7. Carlos Castaneda.

Then we have something called the *Archons*. We have briefly discussed them before, and I need to bring them up again at this point in my work flow because it's another way of looking at our history, and the trap we are sitting in. Some of the readers have heard of Carlos Castaneda already—therefore the following quote is well known to you. If you haven't heard of him and his series of books about *Don Juan*, you'd better pay attention now. Castaneda's books have been under much debate—and I mean *much!* He wrote them as fiction (or science fiction, perhaps), which was very clever of him, as his topics in fact to a great deal describe our metaphysical reality. I don't care how much debate there has been back and forth about his books—the bottom line is that he was writing what he knew was the truth, and he wrote it in fiction form. The life

---

<sup>350</sup> Karla Turner Interview, YouTube, *Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question.*

form he was describing was the Archons, but we can call them whatever we want—even I have changed their names a few times during these five levels of learning in order to describe them correctly—but the term *Archon* applies quite well to the AIF, so long as we don't go too much into details—if we do, there are clear differences between the Gnostic Archons and the AIF that I am discussing. Castaneda talked about how there was an invisible presence that is using us as their food source. Food doesn't have to be physical—it can also be in form of energy, or something else. This was released in 1999, one year after Castaneda's death.

**Quote #3:** By playing on our self-reflection, which is the only point of awareness left to us, the predators create flares of awareness that can proceed to consume in a ruthless, predatory fashion. They give us inane problems that force those flares of awareness to rise, and in this manner they keep us alive in order for them to be fed with the energetic flare of our pseudo concerns.

What I'm saying is that what we have against us is not a simple predator. It is very smart, and organized. It follows a methodical system to render us useless.<sup>351</sup>

Castaneda also says:

**Quote #4:** [Don Juan]: "'I want to appeal to your analytical mind,' don Juan said. 'Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs, or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil, our social mores. They are the ones who set up our hopes and expectations and dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.'"

[The Narrator] "But how can they do this, don Juan?" I asked, somehow angered further by what he was saying. 'Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?"

[Don Juan]: "No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!" don Juan said, smiling. 'They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that. In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver - stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist. A horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind! Do you hear me? The predators give us their mind, which becomes our

---

<sup>351</sup> Carlos Castaneda, 'Don Juan Matus in 'The Active Side of Infinity,' 1999.

mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now."

Don Juan continues: "I know that even though you have never suffered hunger... you have food anxiety, which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered and food is going to be denied. Through the mind, which, after all, is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. And they ensure, in this manner, a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear."<sup>352</sup>

Isn't this very similar to what we have discussed throughout these papers? Sometimes, aware souls are born to tell the story of what is happening around us—the story that is unseen and too incredible for the sleeping man to believe. Still, what Castaneda and I are revealing *is* part of our reality, and it is much more real than the reality we *think* we live in.

We need to remember that we are *not* at the top of the food chain—far from it! However, it is easier to grasp all this if we think in terms that are familiar to us. For example, a farmer has his farm animals, and if he is an old time farmer, he treats his animals fairly well because he knows that if he's going to eat them, they taste better if they have not been too traumatized. Hence, if an animal gets hurt or sick, he takes care of it and heals the wound or cures the illness. It's in the best interest of the farmer to do so. Now, if we apply this to the AIF and us humans, we are their farm animals, and some of us are going to be eaten—physically or energetically eaten—it doesn't matter. Thus, they want us to taste good, and therefore they invest in us sometimes, and we see that as kindness when it is only them investing in their property. It can also be put in the way Jim Sparks, an outspoken abductee puts it,

**Quote #5:** "Higher intelligence takes advantage of, and uses, lower intelligence—sort of the way we humans use cattle. And with the privilege of use, comes the responsibility of caring... A farmer tends to his animals by feeding them and taking care of their medical needs. If the pasture becomes contaminated, the farmer would be the first to protect his investments." *Jim Sparks, Abductee.*<sup>353</sup>

Then we see people in the Third World countries being very ill-treated. It reminds me of greedy businesses creating GMO food and selling it to the public as non-quality food, and as poisonous food as well. This is not in any way an intention on my part to belittle people in Third World countries—I only relay the aspect on them that the AIF may have. Albeit not all people are meant to be food, either. Some are simply slaves, and others are not even of any interest to the AIF anymore—not even as slaves—and these people are the ones that the AIF wants to get rid of first when we hear

---

<sup>352</sup> Castaneda, 1998, pp. 213-220.

<sup>353</sup> YouTube, *Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question*, op. cit.

population reduction being mentioned. Unfortunately, we are most probably once again going to see how black people are going to be targeted and murdered in one way or the other—regardless if it is going to be overtly or covertly done, it's going to be done nonetheless. After that, a new selection of humans are going to be targeted. The very “compassionate” Henry Kissinger called those who are targeted for population control “useless eaters.” Among many others, that's probably you and I, folks! Statements like this are likely to come from AIF members in human bodies. I have a hard time seeing Kissinger as human—as little as I could see Dr. A.R. Bordon being human (I'm sorry I had to throw that in there, too).

If we return to Karla Turner for a moment—the abductee who died from fast-growing cancer—she made another statement that I more and more agree with. I used to have the mindset that we create our own reality, and whatever happens to us—good or bad—is karma based, or it has to do with the “Law of Attraction.” It's not that I reject these thoughts now because on one level this is how things are played out down here in 3-D, but we have to be very careful so we not overuse these concepts and generalize them! It can be very dangerous because it tends to make us less empathetic toward our fellow human being. Karla said regarding alien abductions how some people claim that it has to do with karma—to be abducted is a karmic thing in one way or another or the person wouldn't have been abducted in the first place. A typical New Age teaching that has become very popular over the last decade or so is “The Secret,” a learning process that comes from the *Rosicrucian Order*. It teaches the Law of Attraction and its underlying concept of “you create your own reality” (YCYOR). It is presented in a very sugarcoated fashion and interview people who have had excellent experiences from practicing these teachings. However, we need to question the purpose behind such a model—why are they *really* presented in the first place, and by whom? Also, what effects do they *actually* create? In reality, the vast majority of people end up getting disappointed, but also disillusioned and depressed because they can't do what the teachers in the videos state that they definitely should be able to do. We need to ask ourselves if that perhaps *is* the whole purpose with the videos—to make people disillusioned, so that they start doubting metaphysics as a concept and go back to a sleeping consciousness.

We have to be very careful not to judge ourselves and others who are honest people doing the best they can—not only when it comes to the things discussed here but also in general—3-D is the most dense reality we know of, and to create “magic” here is extremely hard—in fact, it's the hardest place imaginable to do such a thing. If you have any success at all in that field, congratulate yourself—if not, see it as normal. Instead, learn and become knowledgeable, and bring that knowledge with you everywhere you go—even when you leave this body—or *especially* when you leave this body.

Millions of people have died in Iraq since the U.S. of A started the war, and many of these people are children and babies. To sit here in the Western World in front of our TV screens or I-Pads and say, “this is just their karma,” and then turn to another channel is extremely arrogant as I see it, but it's just the way the New Age disinformation agents want us to think. Although karma is something inserted into our

reality here in the Third Dimension by the Invaders and therefore is real in that sense, but it is only real because we agree to that it's real. All these children did not get slaughtered in Iraq because they were once upon a time slaughterers themselves—it would be absurd to think in those terms. When we begin to research the Between Life Area (BLA), we notice that if we go to the Light and get trapped in the AIF's Afterlife System, there are layers, or different dimensions, there as well. Depending on your awareness and to the "grace" of the oppressors, you *may* get an opportunity to choose what you want to do in your next lifetime and hence reincarnate into a bloodline that would best enhance those abilities—the AIF needs functional slaves who can be utilized effectively. However, there are others that are not so lucky. What may happen to people who have lived a life as a suffering black human in the midst of Africa, gotten nothing out of his or her life except being eaten by flies and whipped by white slave handlers? The AIF may just bunch them together and kick them into a baby body in Iraq from all we know. How can we judge that?

Remember that evolvement is meant to be on *their* terms, not ours. The AIF lets us evolve if they can gain from it—they want slaves they can use on all levels. Moreover, they want slaves who are as skillful as possible in their society. However, if a human is incarnated somewhere in an environment that is extra oppressive and where it's very hard to survive, the person may succumb to the overwhelming situation. What will happen to such a person in the Afterlife? He or she will most possibly be judged by the Council as having failed and is thus not of much use for the AIF. The Council may tell the person that he/she needs to incarnate in such an environment again until he or she learns and can conquer it. This means that the "failed" person will be a slave in the same, or a similar oppressive environment again (with amnesia, of course). Maybe six lifetimes later the person manages to survive in that environment and will then be "promoted" in the next life, doing something that he/she can hopefully manage.

The AIF does not do this for the person's sake, but for their own. It's a functional system, where they can have slaves in all walks of life, and they get slaves who can "do the job" because they have suffered their way up the ladder over many lifetimes. Sometimes, however, there may be a shortage of slaves in the oppressive environment, and on such occasion "promotion" is out of the question. In those cases, the chance that the slave will succumb again is pronounced.

A great number of incarnations later a person may start evolving spiritually, such as you and I, but the AIF has use for us, too. The Harvest comes to mind. *The only way out of this loop is to learn about what the situation is that we are sitting in—something I am trying to do with these papers—and then make sure we are not falling into the Afterlife Trap again.*

I can't tell people what they should do, however—some may take a chance and take a baby body without going through the tunnel and into the light and hopefully bring enough knowledge into the next lifetime to be able to continue the work to wake mankind up. If so, it's very honorable but also very dangerous. Will it work, or will that person get trapped again?

The other option is to get out of here, considering ourselves having finished business here and move on. We have helped mankind by evolving ourselves and

affected the mass consciousness so that more people have the chance to wake up. We have no contract to wake the full mankind up from their slumber. I have no problem thinking in terms that we have done our part. Now there are more exciting projects we can engage in when we are exploring the Multiverse as multidimensional beings. After I'm done publishing this series of papers (this level of learning will be the last), I will write a book about the Afterlife and how to leave the trap environment as safely as possible. I will also bring up things that may prevent people from being able to escape through the Grid and how to manage those potential obstacles—this is for those who decide that this is their last incarnation on Earth. In the meantime, learn more by reading the following passage from the *Fourth Level of Learning*: <http://wespenre.com/4/paper15-postdiluvian-times-lucifer-building-his-plans.htm#iii.i>

James Mahu of the WingMakers said a long time ago that in this universe there are only humans—there are no other kind of alien life forms. Because he didn't explain it very clearly at the time, it was misunderstood. Later on he expanded on the subject, and what he meant was that in 3-D all that exists in this universe in form of intelligent life are humans *in the sense of the human template* (two legs, two arms, one torso, and one head). After have read his “Dr. Neruda Interview #5,”<sup>354</sup> his ideas become much clearer. Someone who I know very well said after had read it that it's disinformation, cloaked very cleverly. With that statement the person meant that the interview is truthful but is also disinformation in crucial parts. The whole setup with the Neruda Interviews reminds me a lot about Carlos Castaneda and his Don Juan books about the teacher and the disciple.

However, let's concentrate on what rings as true in the WingMakers philosophy for now. In the fifth interview, Dr. Neruda says:

**Quote #6:** [Dr. Neruda]: “When I said the human uniform evolves, it does, but this evolution is on a track, a pre-programmed track. The intent was to have Anu return on a ‘cloud,’ the whole Second Coming was going to be the staged entrance for Anu. Humanity would evolve in such a way that his reentry into our consciousness would be understood to be good thing. Humanity’s salvation. We would all be his children, and the glory of god would be upon the earth. That was the plan. From before the time of Jesus, that was the plan. Marduk programmed the entire—”<sup>355</sup>

This is precisely what these papers you are now reading have claimed as well—long before the Fifth Interview was even released (I am saying this so that the reader doesn't think that taken any of my information from James Mahu's WingMakers). As a humanity, we need to be evolved to such a degree that we can be able to handle a “Second Coming” without totally losing our minds. Any evolving on our part above that is not what the AIF wants. Thus, what the reader is reading now is not part of the AIF's plan when it comes to evolving—we have proceeded far beyond what we were

---

<sup>354</sup> <https://www.wingmakers.com/content/neruda-interviews/>

<sup>355</sup> Ibid (“Fifth Interview”), op. cit.

meant to do and allowed to do. In contrast, there are still large pieces of humanity that have not reached the level which the AIF has expected of them. Hence, the Second Coming is not going to happen yet, according to the WingMakers' website. Also, James Mahu may be right, as I've also stated a few times, that there will not be a Second Coming in the sense that we expect it to happen. The takeover of Earth in that sense may already have happened, or is in progress, although we will not know about it until it's over and done. Not even then will the majority know because it's so subtle.

I have tried to present different scenarios here of what may happen, and any of them may be what they decide to do—or it could be something else that is not yet being considered. The bottom line is that I want people to be *aware*. By being aware that something may happen in this regard quite soon will help the reader to recognize it well before the masses do. How long didn't it take for the German people—and the world in general—to realize that Hitler was bad news? Still, Hitler was very much in people's faces! If the AIF now chooses to be much more subtle, we *need* to be more aware, or we'll miss it and won't see it until it's too late, and we may be caught up in the new system that they so subtly have introduced.

What about if nothing happens? Could that also be a probability? Of course, everything is a probability, but looking at the evidence in today's world, it's extremely unlikely that what we're seeing isn't building up to something. Of course it is! It's obvious that at least the initial scenario was to implement Bible prophecy and play out the Battle of Armageddon. If this is still on the to-do-list or not is impossible to say, but I very much believe that either that will happen, or the takeover will be more subtle. I do not believe what James Mahu says, which is that the returning of Anu (in itself a wrong term—it should be En.ki or Ea) has been abandoned, and we are on our own to do whatever we want. *The Invaders are already here, and they have, to some degree, been here all the time.* The big question is instead, *will En.ki openly proclaim himself as the world leader, or will he do it under a pseudonym so that we think he is human?*

With that in mind, the rest of this paper will be very interesting! There is sufficient evidence that the Elite is waiting for their new leader, and they believe they know who this new leader is!

## VI. Maitreya—The World Leader. Bogus or the Real Thing?

Maitreya is the new World Leader, according to Benjamin Crème and today's Theosophical Society. Some suggest that Maitreya was born in 1977, which is erroneous because he made an appearance in Nairobi in 1988 (see *fig. 8* and *fig. 9*), and he's certainly older than 11 years old in these pictures!

Although Crème, I believe, still hasn't abandoned the idea that this Maitreya is the coming World Leader, he apparently has his doubts because he has also considered Michael Lee Hill being the new World Leader, as I showed evidence of in Level IV. The purpose, however, with the rise of Maitreya is that this man is going to eventually make announcements to the world, so that people in China hear his messages in their own language, while Norwegians hear them in their language, and so on—all done via

“telepathy.” This, of course, can easily be achieved through alien technology but also with human technology, which has been developed over the years, *based* on alien technology.



Fig. 8. Newspaper article from 1988, when Maitreya appeared in Nairobi, the Kenya.

These messages will be very charismatically delivered and will explain the new World Religion in terms so it will make sense that all different religions are actually smaller parts of this One World Religion. He will also be able to explain the UFO phenomenon and basically everything that has confused people over the last few decades.<sup>356</sup> The intention is to bring all people into One People, and make the United Nation the embracing entity and the headquarters for the New World Order in a world without borders. If this is true, the Nairobi speech could have been a pilot to see how his persona would come across. According to pictures that were taken, he seems to have been well received! I have tried to find a sample of his speech but have thus far been unsuccessful.

---

<sup>356</sup> YouTube, Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki. The Ultimate Question.



Maitreya appears in Nairobi, June 11, 1988

Web Site: [www.hooked.net/shareint](http://www.hooked.net/shareint)

Fig. 9. Maitreya walking with the masses in Nairobi, June 11, 1988.

Although most people have not heard of him, he is apparently still making appearances, and he has already spread messages to the context that I just mentioned, albeit the media follow-up on this person has not been the greatest—at least not thus far. This is mainly because the appearances he's done have mostly been in front of high level people behind closed doors. From what we know, he has only made one public appearance.

The website, Share International ([shareintl.org](http://shareintl.org)) is one of those who have followed Maitreya's whereabouts, and this is what they have to say about him.

**Quote #7:** He has been expected for generations by all of the major religions. Christians know him as the Christ, and expect his imminent return. Jews await him as the Messiah; Hindus look for the coming of Krishna; Buddhists expect him as Maitreya Buddha; and Muslims anticipate the Imam Mahdi or Messiah.

Although the names are different, many believe that they all refer to the same individual: the World Teacher,<sup>357</sup> whose personal name is Maitreya (pronounced my-tray-ah)

---

<sup>357</sup> When we hear the term “World Teacher,” we need to be alert. This is the term that’s been used for En.ki almost since the beginning of time.

Preferring to be known simply as the Teacher, Maitreya has not come as a religious leader, or to found a new religion, but as a teacher and guide for people of every religion and those of no religion

At this time of great political, economic and social crisis Maitreya will inspire humanity to see itself as one family, and create a civilization based on sharing, economic and social justice, and global cooperation.

He will launch a call to action to save the millions of people who starve to death every year in a world of plenty. Among Maitreya's recommendations will be a shift in social priorities so that adequate food, housing, clothing, education, and medical care become universal rights.

Under Maitreya's inspiration, humanity itself will make the required changes and create a saner and more just world for all.<sup>358</sup>

As expected, Maitreya's message is that of world peace and a solution to injustice and starvation. He wants a whole new world societal structure, which makes equality possible for everybody. In other words, he is spreading messages that are very seductive to people in general. We know how this works by now, and I think it was David Icke who coined the term, PROBLEM-REACTION-SOLUTION, which means that a *problem* is created by the Elite or the AIF. They get a *reaction* from the public to do something about the problem, and the same force that instigated the problem in the first place is now presenting a *solution* that *they* want to implement. The public, relieved that something is being done, accepts the solution. In this case the problem (or problems) is overwhelming—with starvation, wars, murder, pedophilia, slavery, and so on, we are far past the point of reaction. People are now hoping for a solution. All good-hearted people in the world want a change and a solution to these problems, which are all created by the AIF if we look at the bigger picture. If Maitreya offers the solution to all these problems, and actually manages to create such solutions, many people worldwide *will* listen to him and embrace him. The reader can see how this all works. If we don't watch out, we may think that this Maitreya guy is not so bad after all: "Now everybody lives a much better life, and there is more and more peace in the world. Maybe I should embrace him too?"

This is what the AIF expects. Then, when most things seem to have been resolved, some people will slowly figure out that they live in a totally new type of tyranny, which is much more subtle, but even more dangerous than the previous one. When many people start noticing that something is very wrong, it's already too late.

---

<sup>358</sup> [http://www.shareintl.org/maitreya/Ma\\_main.htm](http://www.shareintl.org/maitreya/Ma_main.htm)

The story I am now going to tell you is not a conspiracy theory, but something that actually happened, and was covered by the Nairobi Newspaper,<sup>359</sup> and even by CNN and other world media.<sup>360 361</sup> Several people in the crowd were also interviewed afterwards. On June 11, 1988, Maitreya made a mysterious appearance in Nairobi, the Kenya. In a meeting with 6000 participants, held by a female Christian leader, Maitreya showed up in the middle of the crowd, appearing from nowhere. He suddenly stood in the middle of the crowd, next to the Christian leader, being much taller than the rest of the crowd (Benjamin Crème, in a later interview, said that he in fact had been estimated to be 6' 3" tall [1 meter 92 cm]). Everybody in the crowd immediately, and at the same time, thought that he was Jesus who had returned!

Maitreya then started talking to the crowd in pure Swahili, without an accent and mesmerized all the 6000 people. He was dressed in a long, white robe (*fig. 9*), and told the Christian leader to feel in his pocket. She said afterwards that he had four fifteen inches long golden crosses in his pocket, and she pulled one of them up and held it before the crowd (see *fig. 9* again). While he was talking, he was also curing a lot of sick people in the crowd. Also, in conjunction with his appearance, a strange star was showing up in the sky, although it was in the middle of the day (this was also covered by the media).<sup>362</sup> After his speech, he said he had to leave, but would come back with a “bucket full of blessings,” as the newspaper quoted him. Then he started walking toward a church a bit further down. All of a sudden he disappeared in thin air, just as abruptly as he’d showed up maybe half an hour earlier.

A woman in the crowd who was interviewed several days—perhaps weeks—after the incident said that she could still clearly hear his voice in her head every so often, and a “screen” with his picture showed up in her mind, in front of her face. The mysterious man never came back again.

Obviously, these 6000 people, who all had the same experience, did not make this up. This truly happened. However, who was this man? Well, the reader and I know that he definitely wasn’t Jesus. Christians in the western world of course deemed him as being Satan (which may be closer to the truth). What we see is that this event has been presented as something that would fit into Bible prophecies about the coming of the Anti-Christ.

Let us analyze this for a moment. What *really* happened here? A crowd with 6000 people were holding a Christian tent meeting in the middle of the day in a hot Africa where clouds in the sky at that time in June were rare. All of a sudden a bright shining star showed up in the sky above their heads, just as there was a Bethlehem star as well, which the Three Wise Men followed. This star could very well signify the Morning Star, Venus, the symbol for Lucifer. Then, out of the blue (no pun intended), a very tall man appeared in the middle of the crowd, standing up. He wasn’t there one

---

<sup>359</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C4vHv3zys6E>

<sup>360</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/results?search\\_query=maitreya+nairobi+speech](https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=maitreya+nairobi+speech)

<sup>361</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PS9BjFTn2R0>

<sup>362</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2mu8s8kJW0> (approximately 7 minutes into the video.)

second before! The crowd immediately went into excitement and started screaming “Jesus, Jesus!” You and I can’t just appear from nowhere and all of a sudden be standing up in the middle of a crowd. In addition, he was tall and dressed in white—the crowd was neither, so he immediately drew attention to himself. The most plausible thing that happened here was that Maitreya shapeshifted. As the reader well knows by now, I have discussed shapeshifting a lot in my papers and how they occur. Both we and the AIF have avatars (light-bodies) which we can use to represent ourselves when we don’t have a 3-D physical body. Humans can do this after death—in the ether—or through out-of-body experiences (OBEs). We can then also decide how we want to look like. Usually, we modulate ourselves so we look like when we were young and the most attractive—it’s almost an automatic thing. The AIF, on the other hand, have a lot of training on this subject and are true experts on shapeshifting. They are interdimensional, and for them to mingle with us here on Earth, the natural thing would be to be born into a human baby body, we would think. Some AIF do. Others are so-called *walk-ins*, which means that their soul walks into someone’s physical body and takes it over. Some say it’s a soul agreement, but I doubt it very much. These beings would do it without permission if they had to—having some justification for it.

Then there is a third way for these interdimensional beings to come to the dense Earth and mingle with us, and that’s the way I suggested first. They shapeshift! They come here in their avatars and form themselves to look like a human. Take Maitreya, for example. He arrives to this Christian meeting from another dimension, and we can’t see him. The training he has had for millions of years, or more, allows him to all of a sudden appear in the crowd in a human body of his choice. He chooses a 6’3” body, dresses like a Muslim, or similar—perhaps like a Bedouin. Then he chooses to have dark-brown eyes and a thick, black beard. We can’t see his hair, but let’s pretend it is dark and long.

Now let’s stop for a while again and ponder this. Look at this man with your mind, or study him in the pictures above for a few seconds. Who does he look like? Well, go on the Internet and google “Sumerian god,” and I bet you will sooner or later find some pictures in cuneiform of Anunnaki males. Here is one of them:

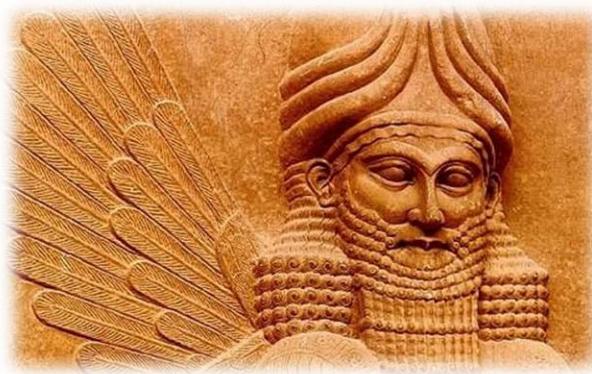


Fig. 10. Anunnaki

How does he look like? Supposedly, he was tall, with a beard, and he often had long hair. Their beards were mostly braided at that time, but otherwise it wouldn't be entirely wrong to say that Maitreya looks like one of them.

The problem is that people think that the “Anunnaki” of old looked very alien-like. They were Reptilians with scales, or they were alligators, dragons, etc. Well, they had the abilities to take the form as any of these creatures and much more, but look at *fig. 10*. He looks extraordinary human, doesn't he? The only difference is that in the Sumerian tablets, they were often depicted as much taller than the human slaves and servants. There are probably two reasons for that—the humans at that time were short, just as African people often are today (with some exceptions), and therefore—if the Anunnaki wanted to be taller in order to distinguish themselves from humans, they could easily do that.

The Anunnaki (I will call the Sumerian gods *Anunnaki* here to make it easier to distinguish them from the AIF of today) were obviously mingling with humans in ancient times—the scriptures all say that—so how did they appear in the eyes of humans? Most of them appeared as human-like as possible because they simply had human bodies! Some of them even went through the birth canal and became “real” humans—at least physically. Not all of them were giants. Anunnaki were *not* the real Giants of old—their genetically manipulated offspring hybrids were! Some Anunnaki were our height, while others were a little taller—six feet to seven feet tall, according to the records. That would be considered giants, perhaps, but we're really not discussing Giants until we reach about 8 feet and well above that. Then we're not discussing the Anunnaki anymore. Others used “bodies in hibernation” that we have discussed earlier—mostly in Level I. The AIF have human bodies in hibernation on Mars, but also here on Earth—probably in underground facilities, such as Area 51. No humans have access to the lower floor in those facilities according to some whistle-blowers. One of those levels could very well suit as a secret hiding place for human bodies that discarnate Anunnaki could come down and possess. Then they could come up to the surface and behave like any other humans, and no one would notice the difference.

Maitreya is estimated to have been 6'3", which is taller than the average man, and a little taller than I am (I'm 6'1"). Another person who, just for the record, is also 6'3" is Supriem Rockefeller—it just now came to me. Anyway, Maitreya could probably have passed as an Anunnaki god if he'd showed up 5000 years ago in old Mesopotamia.

What happened, if we now return to Nairobi in 1988? Maitreya allegedly cured a lot of sick people around him while just standing there, talking. There must have been many sick people there because they have very little medical aid, and there are many eye witnesses saying that he really did heal people that day in June. Then, when he considered himself being finished after about half an hour, if my memory serves me well, Maitreya said he must leave but would be back with a “bucket of blessings.” The people were now very humble and 100% sure that this was Jesus. Even today, almost 27 years later, they pray to Maitreya and do certain rituals that he taught them to do.

Last, and just as mysteriously as he showed up, the 6000 crowd members saw him walk away and suddenly just disappear in thin air—right before their very eyes.

Again, we have shapeshifting going on. This crowd of 6000 people had the opportunity to see shapeshifting in action (shapeshift into a pure energy form is also shapeshifting—it doesn't have to be from a bear to a human, for example.)

If we look at the Maitreya example—how did he do the shapeshifting? I would say he could have done it in one of two ways. The first way is via technology. The AIF has technology that we wouldn't understand the beginning of, and this could have been used here—it could have been some kind of hologram. More likely, though, Maitreya didn't have a physical body, based on how the whole story is presented. He simply densified his avatar and formed his energy (atoms and molecules and so on) so that he appeared in the way Maitreya looked like. Of course, he wanted to act as if he were Divine, and therefore he must have the ability to seemingly appear and disappear out of thin air.

As we have discussed in Level II and on, you can have someone who has shapeshifted from an energy orb to a human being sitting in your couch, looking just as real and you and I. You can walk toward him and shake his hand, and it will feel like you're shaking hands with a human—there is no difference! This is how I think the Nairobi incident was constructed on the AIF part. This was a pilot! The AIF wanted to appear somewhere remote and do their spiel to see how it turned out. It was perhaps a dress rehearsal, and the real thing will happen soon.

Now, who was this mysterious man? Well, if we are to read the Bible prophecies, I would say he could have been the “Anti-Christ,” aka Marduk Ra!

Why on Earth would I say that? Couldn't he be just “someone unimportant” to the AIF—someone who was ordered to “test the water?” Also, why Marduk and not En.ki? Because Marduk is the forerunner—he would be the Anti-Christ who would reign for just a short time before he gets killed and replaced by the Second Coming of Christ—Lord En.ki. Remember that the Age of Aquarius is En.ki's Age.

There is also another solid reason why I think this man was Marduk, and that has to do with what I am going to tell the reader next. Also, if he was Marduk, he was most probably the being I communicated with, presenting himself as Utu Shamash. The reader knows by now that Marduk Ra and Utu Shamash are one and the same.

Let's move on, and when the reader is done reading this paper I would be very surprised if he or she doesn't just sit there in awe with his or her mouth open. You will see exactly what the Global Elite has in mind, and you will see *exactly what the AIF has in mind in the very, very near future!!!* There will be no doubt about it because the evidence is so overwhelming that no one can seriously debate it. What I have been writing about from Level I through Level V will now come full circle, and the reader will finally understand where Marduk and En.ki will come from when they appear as the new World Leaders. You will also see, without any doubt whatsoever, who is backing them up. In addition, you will understand that those who do, to 95% or so are totally ignorant of the magnitude of what they are doing. The treason is so gross that these poor souls will have a hard time with themselves for many, many eons ahead. Christ said, “Forgive them for they know not what they are doing!” I would say, it doesn't matter if we forgive them—they will not forgive themselves. The reason I am saying this is because the majority of people who are ushering in the Father and the Son

(En.ki and Marduk) have no idea about the consequences. They think they are helping mankind! Some of the people are quite likeable—even Benjamin Crème—who seems totally ignorant about what he is stirring up. They want a better world, and they have been so manipulated and in some instances so heavily mind-controlled that they do believe they are ushering in a new Golden Age, when in fact they are helping to create a horrible nightmare situation for mankind that could last for many eons to come. I'm just saying—I am so happy I am not one of these people.



Fig. 11. Benjamin Crème.

Benjamin Crème, the Theosophist, was of course all ecstatic after this 1988 incident and still talks about it in length whenever he gets the chance and can find someone who listens. This doesn't seem to be a problem, however, as he has even been

invited to speak about the Maitreya before the United Nations. The probable reason how he got into the UN (where he apparently managed to convince a lot of people) is because he knows a renowned journalist from Zimbabwe, now settled in South Africa, Raj Patel, who is, if I am correctly informed, a Theosophist himself. Patel has connection with the United Nation because he happened to work there, as well as with the World Bank.<sup>363</sup>



Fig. 12. [Left] Charlie Skelton, journalist for "The Guardian."

<sup>363</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raj\\_Patel](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raj_Patel)



A media source says that Crème's message has reached millions of people by this time, and he is giving speeches all around the world up to this day. There is hardly any doubt that Crème believes in all this himself and that Maitreya is the new World Teacher—the one the Theosophical Society has predicted since the days when the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood were

channeled in the second part of the 1800s. These people are being heavily used by the AIF without having an inkling about it. They truly seem to believe that it is their mission in life to do the field work and prepare for the World Teacher who will come and bring world peace and a One World Religion to the peoples of Earth. We have looked into the subject of the Great White Brotherhood and the Ascended Masters in previous papers, and I have come to the conclusion that these beings are simply more of the AIF channeled information directed toward gullible humans, who are happy to dedicate their life's mission to helping these deceitful entities. Although Crème has showed interest in Michael Lee Hill, I still believe his main focus is on Maitreya. Just because the public hasn't heard from Maitreya since 1988, it doesn't mean that this man is not still active. I will soon show that he certainly is!

Fig. 13. Raj Patel [left].

Now we've talked about the 1988 incident, so let's talk about something that happened in 2011—on one of the infamous Bilderberg meetings, which that year was held in Switzerland. The well-known British newspaper, *The Guardian*, were covering the event, as they have done for many years through their journalist, Charlie Skelton.<sup>364</sup> This journalist knows what is going on behind the scenes, and he is to some extent talking about it in his articles.

This particular year something very astonishing happened, according to Skelton, so he wrote about it in a *Guardian* newspaper article, which covered the Bilderberg meeting.<sup>365</sup> Skelton said, and I quote (my emphasis in *italics*),

<sup>364</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/profile/charlie-skelton>

<sup>365</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/news/blog/2011/jun/12/bilderberg-2011-mandelson-nature-walk>

**Quote #8:** It was an odd walk right from the start. *From nowhere, like something from a dream*, a distinguished lady, dressed from top to toe in white, whooshed serenely past security and swanned to the front of the power walkers.

*No one recognised her or has seen her since. She had an other-worldy quality; I half expected her to be leading them to Charon's boat, or up a stairway formed of clouds.*

Mandelson fell into step with Schmidt. We couldn't hear their happy chatter, but I presume they were admiring the breathtaking scenery, comparing their favourite wild flower, and hammering out how best to implement an internet kill switch.

*The lady in white led her band of Bilderberg bigwigs and billionaires along the charming Swiss byways, across bridges over gentle streams ... and straight into a pack of 50 baffled activists, who were milling around outside a community hall during a break in a symposium.*

This couldn't possibly be happening. "This is terrible," Mandelson was heard to exclaim as the activists swarmed around the delegates, firing questions and chorusing their concern. You can watch some remarkable footage from the incident on [Alex Jones's website](#).<sup>366</sup>

This incident has been subject to a lot of speculation—especially with the Maitreya incident in mind. It has been discussed on forums and on YouTube videos, and people think that the Bilderberg incident has many similarities to that of the Maitreya incident in 1988. Out from nowhere she appears, passing the tight Security of the Bilderbergers just to lead them all into a crowd of protesters!<sup>367</sup> This is extraordinary indeed because it has never happened before that *anyone*—no less an old lady with a cane—has been able to pass the Bilderberg Security! These security guards are highly trained in order to get the hand-picked job to safeguard the billionaires. Mysteriously, this white-dressed lady appears from nowhere—totally out of place, and no one knows from where she came—just to suddenly disappear into nowhere when her “mission” was completed. There are a few random pictures of her, but all efforts to put the event on film failed. Nonetheless, this was a kind of event that tons of journalists would have loved to have on film. No protesters or people in general have managed to film it either from what is known. Interestingly, the same thing happened in the 1988 incident—there were attempts to film it, but the only thing that worked was to get it on camera photos. Do shapeshifted beings don't show up on film for some reason, or did the AIF, with

---

<sup>366</sup> <http://www.theguardian.com/news/blog/2011/jun/12/bilderberg-2011-mandelson-nature-walk>

<sup>367</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2mu8s8kJWo> (Approximately 2 min. into the video, they show a picture of the Lady in White, and there is a discussion about her.)

help from technology, plan beforehand to destroy the film in all film cameras in order to stop people from filming these two beings?



Fig. 14. The mysterious “White Lady” at the Bilderberg Meeting in 2011.

Because of some stunning similarities between the two events, some researchers believe that the Lady in White and Maitreya (also in white) are one and the same. If this is true, why did the Lady in White show the group of Bilderbergers the wrong way, leading them right into the hands of the mob? Aren’t the Bilderbergers and Maitreya in conspiracy with each other?

Well, let’s assume that these two events *are* connected, what would be important for Maitreya at this time? It would be to convince the masses that he (she) is “good” and is taking the public’s side. It’s just a game on their part, and they are all players. The Bilderbergers may not have known that they were going to be led to the mob, but the Lady in White sure played the role as the Good Samaritan. Also, we just discussed that there is a chance that the Anti-Christ or/and the Christ may be a woman! Of course, she wouldn’t be this particular woman (she is too old), but the Lady in White may represent the feminine and prepare the masses for a female Christ. Perhaps the Bilderberg incident was a pilot, just as the Nairobi incident was 23 years earlier—they want to see how we react, so they know exactly how to play this out when they do this for real.

In juxtaposition to this, could this whole story with the Lady in White just be a coincident, and there is a natural explanation to it? Absolutely! Everything is possible, as usual, but is it likely? What would make us more of “wacky conspiracy theorists?” Would it be to say that the Lady in White may have been Maitreya or part of a pilot for the Second Coming, or would it be to say that this is all a coincidence and nothing to worry about? I don’t know about you, but I feel more of a wacky conspiracy theorist if

I said that there is nothing to worry about with the incident—and also, in that case, it would seem as if I would be covering up something. Well, let's call it a pretty strange event, just as Charlie Skelton did, and that it needs to be looked into some more, qualifying it for the *Research File for the near future*, which is exactly where I'm going to put it in.

One of the reasons why Benjamin Crème is so obsessed with Maitreya is because he supposedly channeled him back in 1959, and Crème is, in comparison with the original Jesus event 2000 years ago, a self-proclaimed John the Baptist.<sup>368</sup> Maitreya was, according to Crème, embodied in the Himalayas in 1977.<sup>369</sup>

In one of the video clips I referred to as a footnote in one of the above paragraphs, Crème mentions that the Nairobi media were not the only ones covering the 1988 event, as I mentioned earlier, but CNN and many other world news channels ran it, including Japanese media and others. Telegraph in Great Britain ran it, too, but not until in 2008 (twenty years later), including mentioning the “bright star” (the *Star of Lucifer*) that was seen in the sky together with the event (fig. 15). However, after a short time it went totally silent, and no one mentioned it anymore besides the Nairobi media. It was as if the world media wanted to quickly run it and then become silent, or they were told from “higher up” to stop broadcasting it and never mention it again. This could be because it was a pilot and was not meant to become a huge event that required a follow-up.



SHOCKING TRUTH BEHIND THE BOOK OF ENOCH Full Movie

<sup>368</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yvJCw2Y0WgE>

<sup>369</sup> This means that he was embodied as a fairly grown man because he looked as if he was in his 30s in the 1988 incident. Moreover, the strange appearance and disappearance certainly makes me believe that he thus far is operating without a body and is instead producing a light-body “mock-up” at appearances. Last, this is where people who say he was born in 1977 got it from—they just misinterpreted it. “Taking a body” and “being born” are two different things on this occasion.

Fig. 15. Screen shot of the December 19<sup>th</sup>, 2008 *The Telegraph* coverage of the Maitreya event in 1988.  
(Click on the image to enlarge)

The Maitreya saga does not end here. There is much more to tell, and it gets stranger and stranger but also more and more revealing. We start seeing a very disturbing pattern as we move on. Indeed, the puzzle pieces are coming together, and they fit pretty nicely, too.

Wayne Peterson, a retired American diplomat, worked many years in Washington DC, appointed by the President in 1967 to the U.S. Information Agency's Foreign Service and has also been a policy officer at the United States Information Agency (USIA.) When he retired he had spent 32 years with the U.S. Government.<sup>370</sup> He has admitted to being a supporter of Maitreya and having connections with the United Nations. It is covered in the above video, "Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch" (fig. 15), approximately 40 minutes and 30 seconds into the video, which can be found on YouTube at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yvJcW2Y0WgE>. Also, even Mikhail Gorbachev has commented on Maitreya, and in a *Vision Magazine* interview in the White House on June 20<sup>th</sup>, 2000, Peterson discusses the subject.<sup>371</sup>

Reporter Kendall Klug of the "Vision Magazine" asks:

"I believe Mikhail Gorbachev has publically stated his belief of the existence of Maitreya. Do you know if this is true?"

Wayne Peterson answers:

"I have a little story to tell you about Gorbachev. A friend of mine who has worked with the World Bank went to a 'Heads of States' conference in Europe and gave a speech where he borrowed many of Maitreya's ideas for economic reforms out of a book by Benjamin Crème that I had given him. He told me he had read the book on his flight to Europe and realized that his keynote address to these world officials, especially presidents and prime ministers (it was a very high level meeting) was going to be very boring, with many having heard similar sentiments over and over. So he thought he would throw in some of Maitreya's ideas into his speech.

The country he was in had a reigning monarch who invited him for lunch the next day. When he showed up for lunch, there were 16-20 people there including Mr. Gorbachev. The monarch of this country said to him (my friend), 'I suppose you're wondering why we invited you here today? Well, we are all curious about where you got those ideas for your speech which you presented yesterday.' He said that 'My friend Wayne gave me a book written by Benjamin Crème about Maitreya's mission.' Immediately they nodded their heads. 'We thought so,' was the apparent response.

---

<sup>370</sup> More about Wayne Peterson, including a biography, can be found here:  
<http://books.google.com/books?id=kBCEghDrzOIC&pg=RA4-PA38&lpg=RA4-PA38&dq=wayne+peterson+united+nations&source=bl&ots=7UXjfXaEC6&sig=u68eJycdFet0CSRlsKTm6RTxEv0&hl=en&sa=X&ei=c--&DVLvWIC7toATn8oFg&ved=0CEUQ6AEwBw#v=onepage&q=wayne%20peterson%20united%20nations&f=false>

<sup>371</sup> YouTube, "[Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#)," 41 minutes into the video.

‘That’s why we invited you here. We all know of Maitreya; and we’re doing what we can for him but we are not able to say anything publically because we are world leaders. We each have our own public to deal with.’ Only one person there stood up and said that they could use his name to legitimize these sightings and that was Mikhail Gorbachev. He was the only man in the room who would say, ‘Use my name if you want.’”

Reporter Kendall Klug asks: “Do you think President Clinton has had an experience of Maitreya?”

Wayne Peterson immediately replies:

“I don’t know if President Clinton has. I believe that former President George Bush has [George Bush Sr., *my comment*]. We used to have Transmission Meditation groups that Maitreya had asked us to do around Washington DC. People who were interested in Maitreya and the reappearance story would get together once a week in Georgetown, in the home of President Bush’s main counselor at the White House.

President Bush came over to this house for dinner one night, and the hostess was in the dining room as President Bush asked her, ‘What do you think? I’m running against Clinton in this election, am I going to win?’ She said, ‘No, Mr. President, you are not. Maitreya has already said you are going to lose to Clinton.’ Bush never challenged her, but merely said, ‘Yeah, yeah.’ He didn’t ask who Maitreya was. He was very quiet and then said, ‘I think I’ve got to go now.’”

Peterson continues: “Benjamin Crème has said many times that he had heard from one of Maitreya’s associates that Maitreya had appeared to Bush and that they had discussions in the White House. So that incident with my meditation group seemed to confirm that Bush did in fact know of Maitreya. I do know people in the White House have been visited by Maitreya many times. And the people I’m talking about I’ve seen on the front page of the Washington Post standing next to the President.”<sup>372</sup>

---

<sup>372</sup> “Vision Magazine,” Wayne Peterson Interview, June 20, 2000.

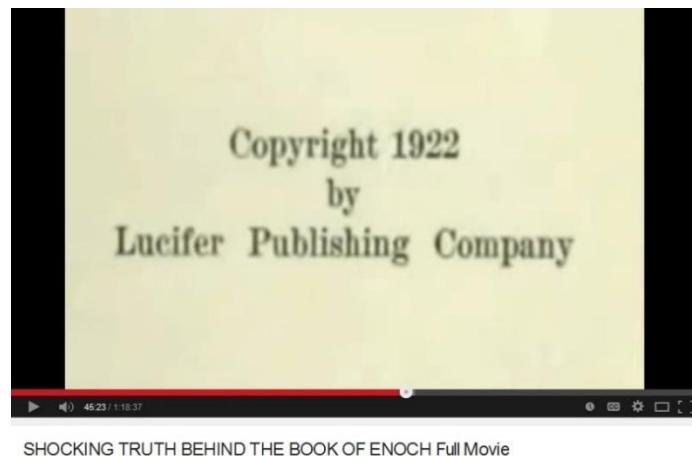


Fig. 16. “Lucifer Publishing Company,” where Alice Bailey published Theosophical Material.

Wayne Peterson also wrote a book about his experiences around Maitreya, called “Extraordinary Times, Extraordinary Beings: Experiences of an American Diplomat with Maitreya and the Masters of Wisdom.” This book can be ordered from Amazon.com.<sup>373</sup>

All these revelations are monitored by members of the Theosophical Society, who are running the errands for their Ascended Masters. Now, who do the Theosophists believe is the key figure behind these Ascended Masters? Lucifer, of course—good old En.ki!

In 1922, Alice Bailey was taking on the task of publishing the work of Mme. Blavatsky’s and other Theosophical material, and the publishing company was called *Lucifer’s Trust* (see fig. 16). However, this became a little bit too revealing, so it was renamed *Lucis Trust* (fig. 17).

---

<sup>373</sup> <http://www.amazon.com/Extraordinary-Times-Beings-Experiences-American/dp/1571743766>



Fig. 17. The name-change to “Lucis Trust,” picturing the Morning Star—a symbol for Lucifer.

Lucis Trust evolved into a large organization, which still exists today and is also directly associated with the United Nations.<sup>374</sup> This is what it says in the *United Nations International Geneva Yearbook 2009*. Please read carefully!

**Quote #9:** “The Lucis Trust is recognized by the United Nations as a Non-Governmental Organisation and is represented at regular briefing sessions at UN Headquarters. The Lucis Trust is on the roster of the United Nations Economic and Social Council.”<sup>375</sup>

This is very important evidence because it proves that the United Nations is deeply infiltrated by the Theosophical Society and its New Age channeled philosophy, or have most likely rubbed their shoulders together already from the beginning. Thus, the United Nations is evidently embracing the information that is channeled by members of the Theosophical Society. The Ascended Masters who are providing this channeled information are, as evidence has shown, led by the old Sumerian Overlord, En.ki, also known as Lord Ea, and his son, Marduk Ra.

The goal of Theosophy is to create a One World Government and a New World Order, where Maitreya will function as the World Teacher. He will teach us how we all will become ONE—everything is ONE, according to this philosophy, and that’s what we should embrace. *Many world leaders and high level members of the United Nations are also Theosophists.* Many of them are as deceived as the rest of the world population,

---

<sup>374</sup> YouTube, “[Shockng Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#),” 45 minutes and 30 seconds into the video.

<sup>375</sup> “The United Nations International Geneva Yearbook 2009.”

but others know pretty well what this is all about. Many of them are both Theosophists and supporters of Artificial Intelligence and the new Technocratic Society.

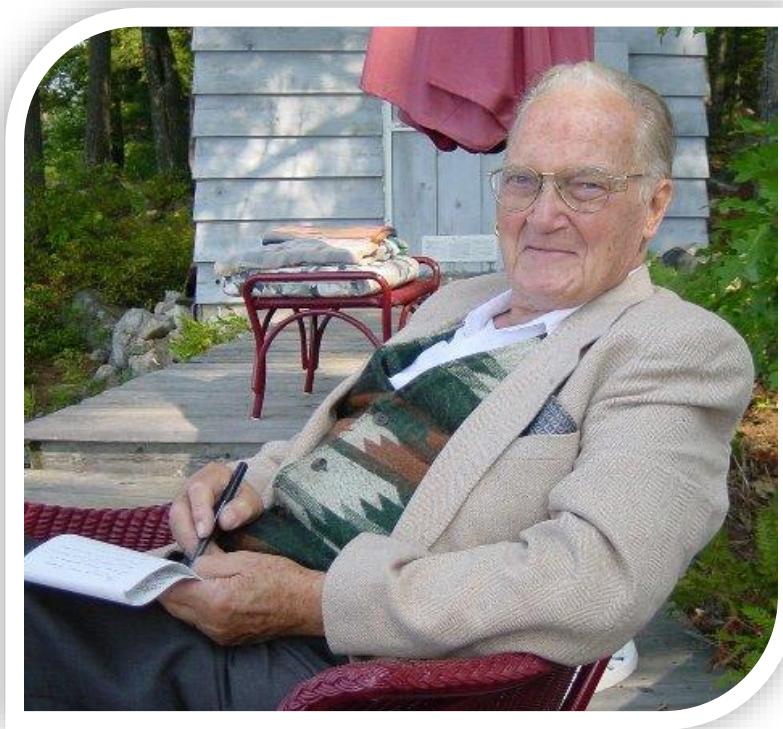


Fig. 18. Robert Muller, Theosophist, and a strong believer in a New World Order, a One World Government, a One World Religion, and a World Leader. Muller was working for the United Nations!

Robert Muller (1923-2010), a high level member of the United Nations, and also a Theosophist,<sup>376</sup> has said, “We must move as quickly as possible to a One World Government—a One World Religion under a One World Leader.”<sup>377</sup>

Readers with a good memory may also recall from Level III the section where I showed that the popular channel called *Kryon* is also connected to the United Nations. Also, many U.N. members are into the channeling of *The Council of Nine*, of whom I also spoke in Level III—a source which I showed evidence was a pure En.ki propaganda machine. One of the goals of the Council of Nine is to infiltrate Hollywood, so that certain science fiction movies, fantasy movies, and others, are being made and showed to the public. These movies contain information people need before the Second Coming. Also, many people fell for the Maitreya deception, when he magically cured the ill without even touching them. This is exactly what is supposed to happen, if people

---

<sup>376</sup> <http://cumbey.blogspot.com/2013/04/global-core-curriculum-robert-muller-is.html>

<sup>377</sup> YouTube, “[Shocking Truth Behind the Book of Enoch—Full Movie](#),” 46 minutes and 30 seconds into the video.

have read the Bible prophecies. It's a *big* deception. Of course the AIF, and Marduk in this case, can cure the ill! He can even produce energy which will make people feel pure ecstasy in a way they never have felt before. Because the AIF members don't possess the same kind of strong emotions that we humans do, they can "sample" our emotions very easily with technology. He can then send them back toward an audience or a crowd of choice, making everybody in that crowd feel an enormous amount of "love & light!" However, it's just simple technology that even our own scientists most probably can manage.

I get emails from people who belong to certain channel groups where these exact phenomena happen—the entities that are channeled cure people that are ill during the session, and at the same time they make the audience feel ecstatic. The people who are channeling these entities email me and ask me to join their group, thinking I can be a great contributor. No, I'm sorry people—you are deceived. I don't care how much love & light you feel and how enlightened you believe you are becoming—you are digging yourselves down in a very deep hole if you don't retract from such practices. They are *not* what they appear to be!

In other words, the U.N. is just a large New Age Organization, and New Agers who follow a similar path are obviously feeding the New World Order Agenda and are unwittingly siding with the "bad aliens" who they think are their opponents. I understand that New Agers are not thinking in terms of friends and enemies because "everything is ONE," but they need to realize that the forces that are stopping us from achieving our goals of awakening to higher consciousness are often following the exact same philosophies as the New Agers amongst the regular population. It's perhaps cleverly done, but not too hard to see through if we really make an effort. New Agers need to realize that the path to higher consciousness is not only love & light—if they don't start looking at the dark side of life as well, that side will soon engulf them.

Now, what have we just learnt in this section of the paper? Well, we have learned something very astonishing. We have possibly seen a glimpse of how the Second Coming will be implemented—albeit in reality it will be world-wide and not isolated to a tribe in Africa. In Nairobi, Maitreya easily managed to mesmerize and deceive a group of 6000 people—all of them experiencing the same thing, that this was the Second Coming of Christ—totally forgetting that the Anti-Christ has not showed up yet. Of course, the Anti-Christ does not necessarily have to be a person, *and if this is the case, Maitreya could have been Lord Ea.*

We have also learned that the United Nation is deeply infiltrated with New Age philosophies, such as Kryon and The Council of Nine, but most remarkably—the Theosophical Society and Madame Blavatsky. Benjamin Crème is a respected man in the United Nations, and a high level diplomat who has been working in the White House and for the Government in general for 32 years, comes out and tells the story of how Maitreya is often being seen in the White House, meeting with the people's representatives who then follow Maitreya's advice. The same thing happens in the United Nations.

We have all reasons to believe that the only reason that the United Nations exists whatsoever is to usher in Maitreya and the Second Coming of Christ. They are disciples

of the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood, and the followers understand that the Brotherhood are aliens and not biblical angels from some Heavenly Realm. Theosophy even suggests which star systems certain beings come from, so this means that the followers of the Great White Brotherhood in U.N. and the White House (including Presidents and their councilors) are well aware of the return of the “Anunnaki,” or the Ancient Ones, as they call them. In other words, our world leaders are welcoming the gods to return to Earth and reign over us! I now have evidence of all this, and the evidence is very solid.

There is only one “hole” in all this that I can see. That would be if Maitreya and the channeled entities who support him are deceiving everybody—including me. They could pretend that the entire United Nations story is real, when in fact they will take over in a more subtle way, and therefore they deceive even the U.N., the President of the United States, and Russia (yes, Putin is deeply involved, and one of the gods’ “favorite”). However, I think there is a big chance that Father and Son will come out of the United Nations. They need an entity like that, which promotes a One World Government and a World Leader in order to make it look benevolent and bona fied.

Also, I believe that the only reason why the real appearance hasn’t happened yet is because humans in high places are screwing things up. Key figures are not doing what they are supposed to do, and the gods are mad over human incompetence. The United Nations are not “united” in a way that the gods had hoped for. There is too much confusion with high level people indulging themselves in sex, pedophilia, and drugs. These “privileges” may have been the carrot for some chosen people to take on certain important positions, but instead of taking advantage of the rewards on the side, the real mission becomes a second hand thing or is sometimes even forgotten. This mess is probably delaying the whole operation, and perhaps this is why we have seen so many key people being “suicided” lately—bankers in high position in particular. This, of course, draws attention to certain individuals in the research community who have promised that we will have a new currency here on Earth. This should have happened a couple of years ago but still hasn’t come to a close. That entire agenda was certainly an embarrassment for us other researchers who work hard to get the truth out. I had firsthand experiences with these people who promoted a new currency and the jailing of world bankers. Many of the people in that field of research are nothing but crooks and liars—again, firsthand experience. I have even been threatened to death by one of them for being like a “pussy” with my kind of “soft information” when I could have promoted violence and revolution. I should probably take their judgment of me as a compliment. With bankers committing suicide (or being murdered), it puts fuel to the fire for these researchers, proving them correct, they are utterly mistaken. Yes, a new currency *may* see the light of day, with a new type of financing altogether, but it’s not because of their messed up efforts, and it’s not necessarily in our interest, even if it would look like it at first.

By the way, I forgot to mention that these new-currency-researchers believe that Putin is on our side, and that he is a very good guy. I’m sorry, but I thought he was a pedophile who likes young boys? Well, I must be mistaken, even though there are

pictures in the mainstream media, showing him doing inappropriate things to young boys in public.<sup>378</sup> Well, no one is perfect, isn't that right, Mr. Benjamin Fulford?

People have to be careful with that they support. Many good people out there are duped when it comes to their spiritual beliefs and practices. You don't have to be a New Ager to be duped. The New Age philosophy stems from the Theosophical Society and the Ascended Masters. It was Helena Petronova Blavatsky who started all this mess, albeit she was clueless too, probably. Out of this society sprang the New Age spirituality and the myriad of channelers that have popped up all over the world. All of a sudden, every other person is becoming a channeler, figuratively speaking. The channeled entities are all telling us the same thing but with different words and from different angles. I have gone through most of them and looked into this field of New Age practices. The result became *The Third Level of Learning*. Since then, I have looked into even more channeled material, and they just add to the evidence I gathered in that level of learning. It is all bogus—even though there is truth in it, and you must be both clever and use discernment to pick up the pieces of real gold from the fool's gold. You also need to look without any preconceptions, or you *will* be deceived. With that I don't mean that you should discard it altogether—I still encourage people to look into it because that's one source of information that can be partly useful. I am just emphasizing—*use discernment to your fullest extent because it's very seductive!*

These days most people in the alternative movement promote that we are all ONE, and we need to become ONE again with each other and with Source. Believe me, I am the first to admit that I have fallen for all this stuff that I am now rejecting, or look at with different eyes, and the concept of being ONE has been one of the basic elements in my own research for years. Now I know where it comes from, and I look at it from a very different angle. It's not necessarily that being ONE is a totally false concept, but it is put there to limit us rather than to expand us. En.ki's deception plans are very clever—*never forget that!* They have to be because we humans are also very clever when we are not deceived. Being ONE in the modern Era comes from Theosophy and their New Age teachings. It's a huge distraction and is promoting a One World Religion, which *is* the New Age Religion. Therefore, we will see Marduk and En.ki agreeing with the New Agers, whose egos will be so big that they will almost explode. The gods will embrace most of what the Spiritual Movement has promoted for years and make it into a One World Religion. The New Age movement and their ideas (which by the way are not their ideas to begin with) fits their Agenda hand in glove.

They will also present a solution to the UFO phenomenon, and an apparent Disclosure will take place. It will be done in such a fashion that most UFO researchers will be pleased, and their egos will also become bigger than their heads. All these different alien races that have been presented on the Internet and in books will be acknowledged as real by the gods. They will also point out who is the friend and who is the enemy. Perhaps the ones they point out as friends (who will be the ones most

---

<sup>378</sup> <http://www.illuminati-news.com/070806c.htm>

people believe are “good aliens”) will appear together with En.ki when the time is right. His own people will shapeshift into these beings and pretend they are them. Maybe they will also at some point show a real vicious Reptilian fully alive to a world audience. In reality it’s just an AIF member playing the role as a Reptilian through shapeshifting. Can the reader see how easy it would be to fool the majority of the people? It’s a piece of cake!

In fact, this Section alone summarizes much of what is being written on many websites and in many books about the *Illuminati*, the Global Elite, the Alien Agenda, the One World Government, the New World Order, the One World Religion, and the World Leader. This seems to be what it’s all about, and what we can expect. The fulfillment of certain prophecies has been delayed because things are not streamlined yet. It’s as if you buy a house from somebody, and you’re told that you can move in there in one week. When the day comes, the old owner has still not moved his stuff out, and everything is being delayed. Therefore, you have to wait longer than planned to move in. This analogy suits when it comes to the return of the gods. I think the gods are angry, and some people have to pay for the delay (and some already have) and will fit as an example of what may happen if people don’t get their acts together and start working right away. Many people in high places are probably scared to death right now.

Thus, we can see how the word “ONE” is being used to fit a certain agenda—even that of a One World Religion. In that religion, being ONE is a part of it. However, what does *being ONE* really mean in the gods’ deception?

It means that humanity slowly but surely will go in the direction of becoming a *Social Memory Complex*, which the Ra people in the *Ra Material* and the majority of other channeled material are talking about. When that has happened, it’s the end of humanity as we know it, and it will be extremely hard to break out of that trap to once again head toward *real* freedom for the human soul. These words will be very hard to take in for the New Agers who believe that the *Ra Material*, the Elohim, or other channeled material as well are the answers for humanity. For those who believe that we are ascending to the fourth and fifth dimensions will have an extremely hard time to take this in as well, but we will discuss it some more and break it down totally in the next paper. I will explain how deep this particular rabbit hole really is.

## VII. In the End, Only What is Inside Counts

There is so much to learn and so much to know. We can’t possibly learn everything in a lifetime, but we must admit that this current lifetime has been the most amazing journey we’ve had so far. Never before in the history of Earth have we learned so much in so few years, and still we have hardly scratched the surface. I have written five levels of learning, and I could go on for the rest of my life adding more and more levels. The Wes Penre Papers are not completed with these five levels of learning, but on the other hand, they can *never* be completed. It’s just a matter of knowing when to stop.

We still have two more papers to go, and I hope that the reader has been able to use this information wisely and will continue to do so in the future. After all, everything I am bringing up as being “out there” is really not out there but “in here”—within the essence of our being.

We have all the tools we need in our bodies, and with these tools we can consciously explore the Multiverse when we know how to do it and are not afraid to try it out. Our avatars consist of a great number of different light-bodies, and as we explore the dimensions, our inner fire will “automatically” use another part of the composite avatar—our soul essence will in other words jump from one type of light-body to another that will more easily be able to work in a higher dimension environment. Our bodies are extremely complex, and we are just now starting to understand how they work. If we decide to escape from En.ki’s prison, we take our human avatars with us, and we can still use them in a 3-D environment somewhere else. However, then we will be able to do what we no longer can do here—nano-travel at the same time as we enjoy a solid, physical experience!

We might say that we are stuck in an electronic prison that we call the Third Dimension, but in reality they have blocked us from having access to our Inner Selves. We only have access to 4% of what is us. When we learn what is “out there,” as we’ve done in these papers, we basically unlock the doors to what’s “in there;” inside our bodies and in the essence of our beingness. This is why people who like the papers say that they like them because they have changed their lives and their way of thinking. Very good! That’s exactly what is intended! By learning more and more of what’s out there we open up the doors inside of us so we become more ourselves. We will have access to our real abilities that have been denied us since the day the Invaders took over, and created their own distorted and limited universe for us to live in. It’s like throwing us into a pond and telling us that all that exists is what is in the pond.

My hope is that when the reader has completed the levels of learning, he or she will be able to see through the manipulation on a daily basis, almost regardless of how clever it is set up. I say “almost” because we still have steps to take and ways to go. I hope that inside of each reader there will be this refusal to agree with the manipulation, but without feeling anger and resentment. I hope we all can just see it as a matter-of-fact, knowing that humans who are waking up actually have a shorter road to travel before we are free than the AIF have, who will have to deal with the monster they have created inside themselves. I hope we all will understand that we do have freedom to do what we want, although it requires some planning on our part at this point. Still, knowingness is freedom—freedom to choose where to go and what to do.

## PAPER 15: IT'S NOT HE OR SHE OR THEM OR IT THAT YOU BELONG TO

### I. Science Catching Up

"God, grant me the serenity to accept the things I cannot change, the courage to change the things I can, and the wisdom to know the difference."

— Reinholt Niebuhr

"While one who sings with his tongue on fire  
Gargles in the rat race choir  
Bent out of shape from society's pliers  
Cares not to come up any higher  
But rather get you down in the hole  
That he's in"  
— Bob Dylan, 1965

Already as a child I knew that what I learned was often not correct, and I wondered why they told us certain things when it obviously wasn't true. I was quite a shy kid, and it took much out of me to say something controversial in front of the class, and often I just kept quiet about it. However, when I grew a little older, I said a few things to the teacher, but I did so by bringing her or him to the side, or waiting until after class.

I soon found that tactic pretty useless because they usually just laughed as if they think it was cute and sent me off. In Sixth Grade, after had studied English for only two year, I told the English teacher that I had translated *Lord of the Rings* from Swedish to English just to practice and learn more English. I lied to the teacher because I was so angry that they didn't take me seriously on a few things I knew were wrong. They obviously didn't believe something that was obvious, so I wanted to see if they believed something that was absolutely ridiculous. The teacher should have known better than me being able to translate such a massive English masterpiece from one language to another when I was 12 years old. Lo and behold! She believed me! I was stunned, and I told her a few days later that I was only joking, but she just looked strangely at me. I thought, "there went my good grade in English!" but I really didn't care. However, lo and behold again! I got an A+! Maybe I deserved it, maybe I didn't.

Although the educational system disappointed me already at a young age, I didn't think that I should distrust science as well! I had no idea about that when I day after day sat in the library after school, being 11-12 years old, studying astronomy as if there were no tomorrow instead of doing some of the more boring homework. When I was 16 years old I had enough. I only did 9 years in school. After that I started working fulltime.

This paper is not about me, even if it looks like a biography, but I think the above is a very good example of how bad the educational system was already in the

60s and 70s. I didn't understand the big scheme of it, of course, but was often extremely disappointed, frustrated, and bored in school. Now I understand that the real education is something we have to do ourselves. What we learn in school is just indoctrination and mind-control. They teach us what we need to know in order to become a good slave.

The Internet is a double-edged sword, but now while it's still there, why not use it in our favor? Here is mostly where we can educate each other—it's a miniature of our mass consciousness. If you were to read everything on the Internet, you would have the human mass consciousness in a nutshell. Here is everything from the most stupid things to the most ingenious. After all, this is one reason why the AIF gave us computers and the Internet in the first place—it's a very easy way to study the human consciousness and learn from it. Even better (on their part)—they can *change* the human consciousness by giving us disinformation. This is why NSA, CIA, MI 5, and MOSSAD agents get paid for sitting on the Internet day in and day out in order to study us and change our behavior, using *memes*, wherever it is appropriate.

Still, the AIF learns from us, too, and even if they are unwilling to admit it, we are helping them evolve as well, albeit it will take quite a while before their ah-moments will be used for the good of all. The AIF knows from our behavior when it is best to release certain information, and here the Internet comes in handy. I can see them using statistics on us, and when we reach a certain point on their charts, they can release something new that we need to know in order to follow through with their Agendas.

Since Level I we have discussed that there is an Afterlife, and that the soul and other aspects of Self continue to live after the body has expired. I am of course not the first person discussing this—in metaphysics we have known this for a very long time—hundreds, even thousands of years. Science, however, has stubbornly claimed that any perceptions we may have after death is just delusions created by the brain before it finally shuts off. This has been taught to us by very highly educated men and women, and although at a top level they know better, most of these scientists believe in what they are saying. Often highly educated people are more stupid than any of the “regular” people on the street. Not by default, of course, but *highly educated* also often means *highly indoctrinated*. Fortunately there are a few that have seen through the deceit in education on a University level, and these people are often very helpful with bringing the truth out, while the rest of the faculty stays asleep.

In an article called “*Scientists Claim That Quantum Theory Proves Consciousness Moves To Another Universe At Death*,”<sup>379</sup> we are told that Dr. Robert Lanza, who was voted the third most important scientist alive by the New York Times, says he has no doubt that life continues after death. He has even written a book about it, called “*Biocentrism: How Life and Consciousness Are the Keys to Understanding the Nature of the Universe*.”<sup>380</sup>

---

<sup>379</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

<sup>380</sup> <http://www.amazon.com/Biocentrism-Consciousness-Understanding-Nature-Universe/dp/1935251740>

Dr. Lanza is an expert in regenerative medicine and scientific director of Advanced Cell Technology Company. In other words, he is working with, and researching stem cells. Quite recently, Lanza became involved with physics, quantum mechanics, and astrophysics. This birthed a new theory, called *biocentrism*, which teaches that life and consciousness are fundamental to the Universe (amazing that you have to be the third most important scientist in the world to grasp this, according to the Media. However, I shouldn't be too cynical—it's good that this is coming out). According to this new science, biocentrism, it's consciousness that creates the material universe—not the other way around. Lanza is now sure that intelligence existed prior to matter. If this information is taking off—which I'm sure it will—it's going to change many things, and will lead to a new paradigm. Scientific dinosaur ideas have to go out the window because they contradict this new hypothesis at all levels.

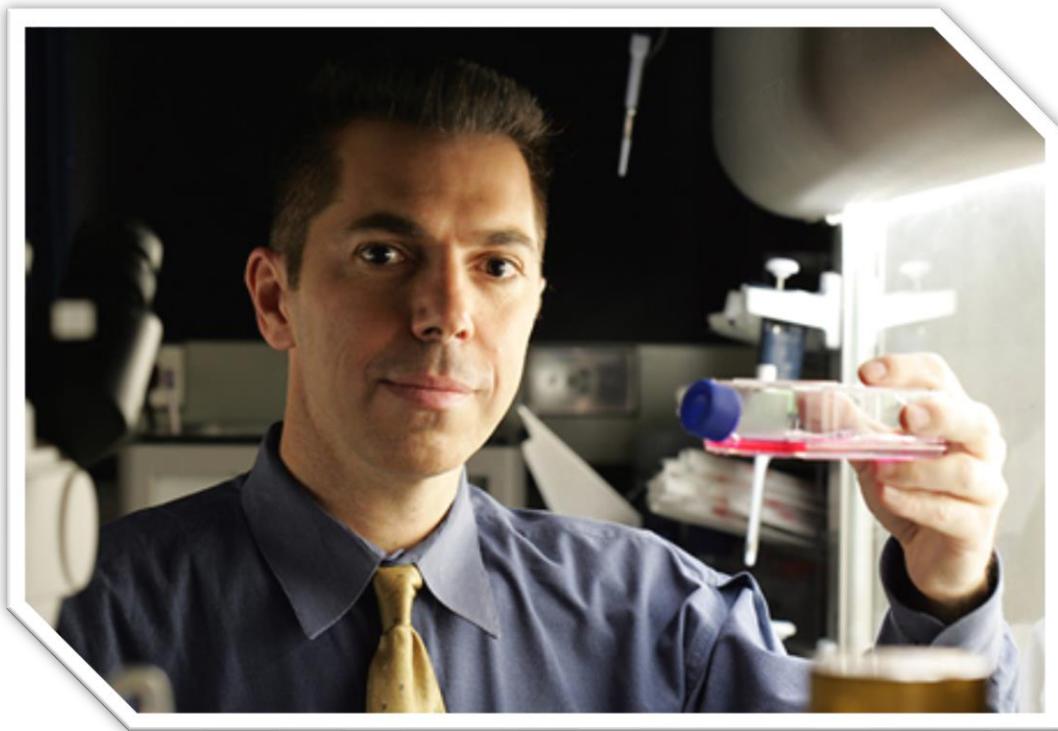


Fig. 1. Dr. Robert Lanza, the third most important scientist alive, according to the NY Times.

Lanza also believes that many universes exist simultaneously, where in one universe, your body may be dead, why it's fully alive and productive in another. Lanza hypothesizes: "This means that a dead person while traveling through the same tunnel ends up not in hell or in heaven, but in a similar world he or she once inhabited, but this

time alive. And so on, infinitely. It's almost like a cosmic Russian doll afterlife effect.”<sup>381</sup>

According to this article Lanza has already gathered a great number of followers of his theories—not only amongst people who want to be immortal, but also amongst scientists. They call it *Multiverse*, and the article makes it sound as if this is a term that science just came up with, but that, I guess, is just the way it works.

Another scientist, who is on the same page as Lanza, claims something that I have been writing about as well, which is quite interesting. The article says, “The triggering factor for these multiplying worlds is our actions, explained Everett. If we make some choices, instantly one universe splits into two with different versions of outcomes.”<sup>382</sup> So now it's acknowledged scientifically as well.

There is more, however! It looks as if science is now willing to reveal some more interesting hypotheses me and others have known about for a long time already. For example, Dr. Laura Mersini-Houghton, who is a theoretical physicist, argues that anomalies of the microwave background in space exists due to that our universe is influenced by other universes existing nearby. Holes and gaps in the dark parts of our own universe are a direct result of attacks on us by neighboring universes.<sup>383</sup> (They don't explain what she means by “attacks,” however, although indirectly she implies, I presume, that we are bombarded with particles from these other universes).

Furthermore, the same scientists are also finding evidence that the soul exists, and that it migrates after death to other universes (although it would be more correct to call it “other dimensions”). Some scientists, it says in this same article, believe that consciousness (the soul) resides in the *microtubules* of the brain cells. This is just partially correct, however, because the soul (which a few of us call “fire”) exists in all cells in the body. The Fire, when entering the body, splits itself in a myriad of small fires, which ignites the cells in the body, and the body does not only become alive, but can be controlled by consciousness. Perhaps in a few years, this will also be self-evident in science. It seems like they are still stuck with the brain-theory, suggesting that intelligence (and consciousness) must reside in the brain. They still can't wrap their heads around that the whole body is consciousness—there are “brains” everywhere in our bodies!

The article continues in the same fashion and is worth reading in its entirety. Here is a quote, which is as if it were taken directly from some alternative metaphysical website, but this is now embraced by science:

**Quote #1:** This account of quantum consciousness explains things like near-death experiences, astral projection, out of body experiences, and even reincarnation without needing to appeal to religious ideology. The energy of your consciousness

---

<sup>381</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

<sup>382</sup> Ibid.

<sup>383</sup> Ibid.

potentially gets recycled back into a different body at some point, and in the mean time *[sic]* it exists outside of the physical body on some other level of reality, and possibly in another universe.<sup>384</sup>

After all, it *is* encouraging that science starts thinking in these terms, and that it is also released to the public. We all know that the majority of the population will not believe anything that's not "scientifically proven." They don't bother researching it to find that this has been known a very long time in metaphysics and alternative science. You can hear Dr. Lanza speak at this YouTube address, if you are interested: [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zI\\_F4nOKDSM](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zI_F4nOKDSM).

## *II. Some of our Present Challenges*

One of the biggest challenges we have now is perhaps the ability to stay focused in the present. There is so much happening in our lives, and we are bombarded with so much bad news from the Media. This makes it very difficult to focus our attention to what is *really* important.

Most people live in the past or in the future. We have our attention on things that happened a day ago or we worry about the future. Most people are totally ignorant about the fact that they are not present in the now but have most of their attention elsewhere in time. This makes life much harder than it has to be, and worry and anxiety follow. I work in the medical field, and I see many people (most of them young, unfortunately) seeking help for their severe anxiety and worries. These people are all stuck somewhere else on the timeline, and are not in the now. If therapists were more aware of this, these particular patients would be cured more easily. As it is now, they are just drugged down and discharged. The drugs may help their anxiety, but it also numbs their emotions. Other even worse side effects are also present.

If we stay in the present, most of us notice that we are quite safe. You are sitting there, reading this paper, and nothing bad is happening at this moment. If you focus on the now, worries of the past and future disappear. They do not exist because you are not constantly recreating them. Being in the now doesn't mean that we shouldn't take care of our obligations, but we can do it without worrying, and we can much easier solve our problems without regrets about the past and anxiety about the future. Making rational decisions in the present *for* the future is simply the now moving forward toward the future.

This, of course, can be easier said than done for most people—otherwise they would already be doing this, or by reading this, people would just "magically" do it. Unfortunately, it doesn't work that way, and it requires some practice. The reward is

---

<sup>384</sup> <http://www.spiritscienceandmetaphysics.com/scientists-claim-that-quantum-theory-proves-consciousness-moves-to-another-universe-at-death/>

quite astonishing, however, and is also a requirement for reaching higher states of being.

Now, when we're coming full circle with this series of papers, there will be some necessary repetition of important sections that I know many readers have forgotten about—naturally so. One of these things is the “Quantum Pause,” which I talked about already in Level I. It's a breathing exercise—one of many—but I like this particular one because it's simple and works very well. Please revisit the procedure at this web address: <http://wespenre.com/quantum-pause.htm>. This exercise was first presented by James Mahu of the WingMakers, and it does the job perfectly. The purpose with this exercise is to connect us with the subquantum level of existence, which is the real you—the I AM part of yourself. When you do that, you automatically reconnect with the now—the present time. I suggest that every time you feel dispersed, overwhelmed, confused, worn down, or depressed, do a Quantum Pause exercise. After a short session you will immediately start feeling better because you return from the past or the future to the exact now, which is all that exists anyway, when we really boil it all down.

Another excellent thing to do is the “Grounding Cord,” which I explained in Level V, Paper #9, Section “[The Golden Grounding Cord](#). [This will help keeping you grounded even if you would nano-travel out in the Universe. Hence, this is a very important procedure that everybody needs to do several times a day. It can also help protecting you from entity possession and entity intrusion.](#)

These two simple exercises will keep you in the present. If they don't, do the Quantum Pause more often until you feel how you connect with yourself and feel more in the now. If you have worries and anxiety, you want to practice very often in the beginning, until these conditions largely reduce in power, and then you would want to maintain your being in the present by doing the exercises as often as necessary to achieve that goal. There are no real aha-moments in this exercise, or any great revelations (although there might be for some people), other than your connection with your Higher Self. That, however, is all you need. The more we can stay in the now, and the more grounded we are, the better chances we have to be able to experience 3-D in all its facets while still having a calm presence and an ability to solve problems, tackling them from the now instead of from the past or from the future.

### *III. Have we been Ascending or Descending over time?*

Ellie Crystal of Crystalinks.com writes,

**Quote #2:** Who are you? Why are you here? What is your soul's purpose? The answer: We exist in a consciousness hologram, a biogenetic experiment in linear time and emotion, created by electromagnetic grids through which we virtually

experience. The program will soon end having come full circle in the cycles of time. It's all about knowledge.<sup>385</sup>

Yes, for now it's all about knowledge. The first thing we need to do is to educate ourselves, and that's more or less what all these papers I've been writing are about. Education comes after the awareness of that things we've learnt earlier in life are wrong. My hope is that this massive amount of papers have covered much of what we need to know in order to go to the next level of understanding and practice. There is, of course, *always* more to know, and I can go on writing papers forever, but it's also a matter of knowing where and when to stop.

I am quite sure that it was George Kavassilas who said that over time, we have not been ascending, but descending. It is just over the last 100-150 years that we have evolved (rather than started an ascending process). It's not until now, when we have had the chance to get proper information (using discernment) so that we can connect with the KHA—Dark Matter and Dark Energy. That's how we started and this is how we're going to end this flow of information that these papers have given the reader—at least since the second half of Level I. In Level II we began to talk about the KHA, and Level V is going to end with talking about the KHA. Not quite yet, however. We do have some more interesting and vital information to cover.

The matter of fact is that we were more evolved in some ways before the Flood than we are now. After the Deluge everything had to start all over again, and the AIF had to create a new species—*Homo sapiens sapiens*. Albeit this new species had more potential, it was heavily manipulated and mind-controlled, which made them (or us, basically) devolve rather than evolve. We came further and further away from the truth and the connection with “Source,” i.e. the Divine Feminine. However, there is a built-in program (or software) in our human DNA, which seemingly can't be removed regardless how hard secondary “creator gods” try. Such creator gods can't change the flow of the Universe—they can't bypass the Original Plan of the Goddess. Thus, we all do evolve, based pretty much on what is happening in the KHA rather than anything else. We have talked extensively about the alignment with the Galactic Center, and that was *very* real. That's where we had our *real* boost! That's where we started evolving million-fold, and believe it or not—you sitting here reading this has boosted your knowledge beyond belief, and your DNA has evolved in the same rapid speed. It doesn't matter how you feel about it—it has happened. Mostly this is because of cosmic alignments and the breaking loose of extremely intense energies, but reading these papers has continued evolving you in a rapid pace while “meantime life outside goes on all around you,” as Bob Dylan said in his song “It's alright ma, I'm only bleeding” from 1965.

---

<sup>385</sup> <http://www.crystalinks.com/hallofrecords.html>

Fig. 2. WingMakers Banner (below)

However, are we ascending? Well, we've been talking about this before, but it's worth repeating to some degree and extend the knowledge to another degree. Many of us are so close now to be able to make a rational decision about our future that all "Hell" is breaking loose, as it were. Awakened people have incredible insights that they want to share, and they do it either on the Internet or in books, while the Government and their "letter agencies" are working 24/7 trying to catch up with COINTELPRO.<sup>386</sup> It's getting harder and harder for the novice to find relevant information, and we need more than ever use our discernment to decide what is good information that can benefit our growth and what is not. However, being awake also means that we look inside for

truth—only then can we be sure we're on the right track. If someone still is looking for a guru or a master to tell what is right and wrong still has a way to go—such a being is not yet awakened.

WingMakers.com has plenty of good information—much of it is unique and can't be found anywhere else—at least not amongst information available to the public. This is why it makes me sad to see that it is still a mixed bag, but I'll let the reader discern that. If I only speak for myself, I would estimate that perhaps 90-95% of the information there is useful and helpful, while the last 5% is of a character that can trap rather than to free.

Therefore, I want to use what I think is relevant—there is no reason for me to discard that information, which at times can be quite mind-blowing.

Since WingMakers started their new website, less than a year ago if I recall correctly, there are articles that are posted, which are new to their updated site, and these articles are of pretty high quality, while others are more finger-pointing in disguise. One of the latter has to do with ascension and is called "The Myth of Ascension (and karma)."<sup>387</sup> It is not a new concept from James Mahu, but he has dressed his view on this in partly new clothing. This is sad because it's going to make people feel guilt and think twice about their own judgment, discernment, and evolution. On one level, I can see James' point, but on another, more important level, it's really pushing the guilt button in people.

---

<sup>386</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/COINTELPRO>  
<sup>387</sup> <https://www.wingmakers.com/the-origins-of-ascension-and-karma/>

WingMakers is really about the *Grand Portal*, which is a metaphor for getting together as an entire human race and “ascend” together instead of making a qualified decision on our own. James is saying that if you or I would “ascend” and leave Earth for now, once we’re dead, and perhaps find a better place to live and prosper in this almost infinite universe, we are abandoning our fellow man, who then is left behind here on Earth to his or her own device. Instead, you and I should wait here, and if necessary reincarnate again (something that most of us would have to do because James says the Grand Portal will not be found until the end of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century), so we can all wake up together and create this New Earth—the new Golden Age. James is quick to point out that he is not judging those who abandon (yes, he’s using this term) his fellow man—he’s just “pointing out the reality.”

James has the right to have whatever viewpoint he wants on this, but I see a danger in his way of reasoning. The reader should also be aware of that since 2008 and the Project Camelot Interview, James has emphasized that Anu (whoever that is) and his Anunnaki were supposed to come here and take over already in 2010, but the plans were changed—Anu is not coming back! This seems like a very strategic move on James’ behalf, and an absolute crucial statement if his readers are going to buy his idea with the Sovereign Integral. James is saying that there are no Anunnaki on the planet now, and the reason why things are so bad is because humans are dramatizing old Anunnaki patterns. Therefore, when we find the Grand Portal, humanity will awake as an entire species to the Sovereign Integral and start cleaning up our act and build a new Golden Age.

The first big lie (intentional or unintentional) is that the “Anunnaki” are not here and that “Anu,” whom I equate with En.ki, is not coming back (he’s already here). However, for people to be willing to reincarnate here again they want to be sure that the Anunnaki are not going to be here and will not return. People want to feel safe and not be stuck in this Anunnaki trap for another lifetime—perhaps much longer. The problem is that nothing has changed so far—the AIF is still here, and in fact, they are coming in here with more and more of their people. If James admitted that, he’s entire plan would be crushed, and he knows it! Thus, in my opinion, based on the research I’ve done, the Grand Portal is not only unrealistic, but a trap! Isn’t this something that the AIF would promote? Wouldn’t they gladly promote a Grand Portal? Then, on the other hand, would they promote that awake and aware people escaped once they were done with this life cycle? No, they wouldn’t, also knowing that in a future, the humans who escape now can come back, but not before the AIF leaves the planet. Would they promote something like that? Never. Thus, which choice seems to be the better of the two—a lofty Grand Portal or individuals choosing for themselves what they want to do based on evidence?

In summary—James Mahu has removed the Anunnaki from the equation so he can promote the Grand Portal. It seems to me that he wants this evolved generation to die so that they can be implanted again in the Afterlife and once again be born with amnesia. The Grand Portal is sitting there, exactly like a carrot a little bit out of reach, and all we need to do is to reincarnate once again and all humanity will ascend together with a Grand Portal that doesn’t exist. This looks to me as if En.ki wants to eradicate

the knowledge from the “awakened species” by promoting a solution in the next life—a solution that doesn’t exist! I would say—think twice before choosing that alternative!

I have stated in previous levels of learning that one option a person has is to come back in another incarnation without going through the AIF recycling process in order to help out cleaning up this planet, or to come back as a teacher. If we choose any of these two options, we need to be aware of that we still will carry some part of amnesia when we incarnate because amnesia is a part of getting born into human form—total recall is cut out from human DNA. We may remember more of who we are than if we go through the AIF recycling system because there they are boosting the implants on us to make sure we don’t remember our past lives. Thus, it’s a double implant—one in the Between Lives Area (BLA), and one in the human body itself. It’s still a big risk involved to incarnate again, even if we do it without going through the BLA. Some have done it and partly recall who they are and why they are here, while others happen to choose a body in which it’s almost impossible to remember anything from previous

incarnations. Even if we choose any of these routes, and the Grand Portal comes into fruition, it may very likely be a trap, but it will look like a blessing! Even the most evolved person may fall for the sham!

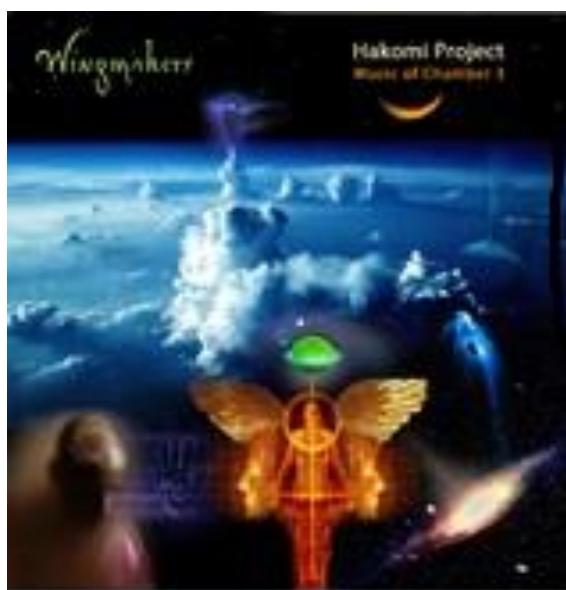


Fig. 3. Hakomi Project CD, Chamber 3 with the Winged Sun Disc and the head of a bird (Bird Tribe) sticking up over the Earth horizon. (left)

What is it I am trying to say here? Well, first of all I am saying that whatever you choose to do, it’s your choice, and is part of your journey and learning process. We can do it the hard way, or we can consider ourselves have already been working hard, and it’s time to move on. There is enough information left here on Earth for those who are willing to follow to be able to find it and learn from it. The day it’s time for me to go, these papers will still be available after my demise. Even if my website would be taken down, thousands of people have downloaded the PDF files, and perhaps a few people will be willing to put these files online for others to learn from.

Second, I am trying to inform you about your options. I know that many people want to come back, only because they want to teach and help humanity over the threshold. This is very brave and compassionate! However, if you choose this route, first be very aware of the risk factors and the benefits from doing this, and most of all, be aware of deceptions! In regards to the WingMakers—saying that the Anunnaki are gone and will not return, and then that the Grand Portal is the way to go sounds very much to me like another version of the *Harvest!* It sounds like an attempt to harvest virtually all of humanity, and the harvesters are the AIF! The reader may have seen it

elsewhere on the WingMakers site, but on the CDs in particular (I own them), the Winged Sun Disc is promoted—Marduk’s Sun symbol (see *fig. 3* above).

Third, the way James is tackling the subject of ascension and karma, saying it is a very selfish thing to leave Earth now, making it impossible for such people to hold their frequency, is based on an incorrect concept to begin with. Yes, that would apply if ascension would actually be what humans are truly striving for. He says that by “leaving the fellow man behind” makes that person feel that he is “better” than the fellow men and women he or she abandons. This is not the point. No one is feeling better than anyone else—it’s a matter of choice—a willingness to move on because a being feels in the bottom of his or her heart that it is high time to do so. Most of those who decide to perhaps at least temporary leave Earth do so after have spent plenty of time already helping his or her fellow man to see the trap we’re sitting in. They have done that by working hard on evolving themselves so that they can share their evolved energy with their environment and add it to the mass consciousness. In that regard, it’s all we can expect from anybody. Then, to try to make such a person get a bad conscience, also based on false premises, I think is unacceptable. However, feel free to read James’ article and make your own choice. The only thing I want you to keep in mind before you start reading it is that it is *not* true that the Anunnaki are not here, or that En.ki is not “returning;” something James talked about in the 2008 interview. The fact that the Anunnaki (AIF) are here, contrary to James’ statements, is crucial in this discussion. With this in mind, please read it with discernment. The web address is <https://www.wingmakers.com/the-origins-of-ascension-and-karma/>.

Leaving James Mahu and the WingMakers for now, another disturbing matter—both when it comes to ascension and belief in general—is that so much in today’s truth movement (New Age and other) is based on the Vedas. People in general, who are searching for the truth—even those in the UFO and Alien Movements—are basing their belief in the old Vedic texts. Most people are ignorant of this fact, albeit there *are* those who are aware of this, but see it as something positive—only because they haven’t really researched the Vedas. They have only heard from mouth to mouth that the Vedas are really ancient and consist of an abundance of truth. I am the first to admit that they do, but so are the Sumerian texts, the Bible, and many, many other religions and mythologies. The reader has now dug into the Vedas to a depth necessary to understand the bigger picture. I very well know that we have only scratched the surface of the ancient Hindu scriptures, but still enough to see what it is all about. Following me through this adventure is something I truly respect and admire from the reader! You have done what just a very few people have had the courage to do as of this writing—being willing to throw aside all old beliefs and take a look at things from a totally new perspective. Only a very brave and truly awakening person would have the courage to do so. The Vedas are a milestone in this regard because they consist of such a wealth of information that it’s almost unbelievable, and there is much left for the curious researcher to look further into after these papers are completed.

Some researchers are taking pride in that their conclusions as truth-seekers may coincide with the Vedas on a positive level—in other words, they agree with what is in the Vedas as being a path true enough to follow, which of course is not the case. The

Vedas are probably the most compact piece of information that the AIF left behind from ancient times, but just like the Sumerian and Babylonian texts they are based on a *version* of reality that the gods wanted us to read and take part of. So much was altered, and so much was excluded. This is very important to understand.

By the way, geniuses like Einstein, Tesla, Schrödinger, and many other scientists—both in the mainstream professional field and the more alternative field—were Vedaists?<sup>388</sup> It's true, and it's also true that Quantum Physics, the way we know it today, comes from the Vedic texts!<sup>389</sup> This means that there is much to gather from these texts even from a scientific point of view, and our most brilliant minds have taken it to heart and expanded on it. It's not always been correct, but it's an interesting remark!

#### *IV. More Relevance from Carlos Castaneda*

The “Predators” that Carlos Castaneda was talking about was what many call the “Archons,” whom we have discussed to a certain degree in earlier papers. They are simply the Gnostic view on the Alien Invader Force, and again, the information about them have been somewhat twisted. Still, if we read into that subject, we will very soon see that the Archons corresponds quite well with the AIF, and the Demiurge is of course Lord En.ki (and on certain occasions, it's Marduk).

Castaneda undoubtedly got much of his information from the Gnostics, and perhaps he channeled some of it as well—I'm not sure. Much of it was probably also taken from the Mayan and Aztec cultures, and perhaps from other Mexican tribes that left records behind. What I am sure about, though, is that he was often right on target, and if all his insights were based on the Gnostic material, he spent time finding the best pieces of gold in there.

Another researcher who's been looking into the Archons is of course John Lamb Lash. He's been writing books about them and also held numerous lectures on them. I bring him up here because of the similarities between him and Castaneda in many ways. Listen to this, for example—a quote from John Lash:

**Quote #3:** "...anyone who assists them can be considered a kind of Archon—an accessory. How do humans assist the Archons? One way is to accepting the mental programs of the Archons—that is adopting the alien intelligence as if it were human-based—and implementing those programs by actually enforcing them in society.

---

<sup>388</sup> <http://forum.grasscity.com/science-nature/1262706-quantum-physics-came-vedas-schr%C3%B6dinger-einstein-tesla-were-all-vedantists.html>

<sup>389</sup> Ibid.

Another way is to actively or passively conforming to the agendas so proposed and imposed.”<sup>390</sup>

This is exactly what we have discussed here in these papers, isn’t it? The AIF manipulates us into thinking in certain terms, and then we implement their agendas in the society, and it becomes an AIF society—not a human society, and that’s what we live in today. We can certainly say that we live in an “alien society.” We don’t have to go out in space to find an alien society, we only need to look at ourselves.

What then is a “human society,” we may ask? The only human society we know of was the society (or societies) that existed before the Invasion. However, we were not alone at that time, either, and it’s hard to know how much influence our Guardians from that time had on us. Perhaps we have never experienced a human society, and perhaps a human society is, and has never been, a goal. Not until we have been totally on our own for quite some time, we would know what humans, acting all by themselves, would do.

I can’t complete this series of papers without mentioning the Gnostics to some degree. The Gnostics had many things right, but they also had many things wrong. This is not a judgment, just a matter of fact, and it is understandable. It’s hard from a human standpoint to figure out the truth, and anyone who can give their piece of information to add to the Big Puzzle I think is doing humanity a favor. Without our ancestors figuring things out it would be so much harder for us here in present time. Listen to Carlos Castaneda—this is from his book, “The Active Side of Infinity:”

**Quote #4:** “Ah, that’s the universe at large,’ don Juan said, ‘incommensurable, non-linear, outside the realm of syntax. The sorcerers of ancient Mexico were the first ones to see these fleeting shadows, so they followed them around. They saw them as you’re seeing them, and they saw them as energy that flows in the universe. And they did discover something transcendental.

They discovered that we have a companion for life. We have a predator that came from the depth of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are their prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we were to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don’t do so.

[...] Indeed we are held prisoner! This was an energetic fact for the sorcerers of ancient Mexico.’

[...] ‘There is an explanation,’ don Juan replied, ‘which is the simplest explanation in the world. They took over because we are food for them, and they squeeze us

---

<sup>390</sup> John Lash, quoted in the YouTube video, “Aliens, UFOs, Anunnaki—the Ultimate Question,” approx. 1hr 4min into the video.

mercilessly because we are in their sustenance. Just as we rear chicken in chicken coops, the predators rear us in human coops. Therefore, their food is always available to them.'

'No, no, no, no,' I heard myself saying. 'This is absurd, don Juan. What you're saying is something monstrous. It simply can't be true, for sorcerers or for average man, or for anyone.'

'Why not?' don Juan asked calmly. 'Why not? Because it infuriates you?"

'Yes, it infuriates me,' I retorted. 'Those claims are monstrous!'

'I want to appeal to your analytical mind,' don Juan said. 'Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs, or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior. Sorcerers believe that predators have given us our systems of beliefs, or ideas of good and evil, or social mores. They were the ones who set up our hopes and expectations and dreams of success and failure. They have given us covetousness, greed and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.'

'But how can they do this, don Juan?' I asked, somewhat angered further by what he was saying. 'Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?'

'No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!' don Juan said, smiling. 'They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that. In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver—stupendous of course from the point of view of a fighting strategist. A horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. Do you hear me? They gave us their mind, which becomes our mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.'

I know that even though you have never suffered hunger... you have food anxiety, which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered and food is going to be denied. Through their mind, which, after all, is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. And they ensure, in this manner, a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear."<sup>391</sup>

---

<sup>391</sup> Carlos Castaneda (1999), "The Active Side of Infinity," pp. 109-10, op. cit.

That comes pretty close to what happened in the past and is still happening, doesn't it? Many of the readers are familiar with this part of Castaneda's twelfth book, but it certainly doesn't hurt to review it. We are more than just food to them, as the reader knows, but Castaneda still came closer to the truth than most others, albeit the books were all written in fiction form.

New Agers tell us that we shouldn't pay attention to what is negative and only focus on the positive because the Light will win in the end anyway—all we need to do is to let the "Divine Plan" unfold.

Laura Knight-Jadczyk says, and I quote,

**Quote #5:** "If anything, the so-called 'New Age' movement has been so heavily inculcated with the idea that one must not ever think about negative things, that they, above all other people, are most subject to its predations [the predations of higher realms]. If you don't know about something, you can't defend yourself against it. The consistent deflection from the truth of the state of so-called higher realms by masses of published material over the many years, suggests almost a program of disinformation. It was beginning to look as there was something or someone 'out there' who didn't want us to know something."<sup>392</sup>

I think she is unnecessarily careful here, and I would dare say that it is not "almost" a program of disinformation—it is a program of disinformation. If everybody fell for it, the "predators" wouldn't have any problems whatsoever to create anything they wanted without resistance—and I repeat: those researchers who say that all aliens are good aliens and should be welcomed with open arms are either on the payroll of the "letter agencies" or are totally brainwashed by them. Either way, they spread one of the most dangerous pieces of disinformation in this field, which also inflicts on every other field imaginable because this subject influences everything that has to do with human survival.

#### *V. Becoming "One"—Another New Age Teaching or the Natural Journey of Consciousness?*

To ascend and ascend, over and over, as we become more and more aware, is the spiritual journey, according to many—perhaps most—of spiritual teachings today. I would not go as far as saying that "The Ra Material—Law of One" series started this idea, but it certainly magnified it, and since then, the majority of truth-seekers are probably on this illusive path, thinking it's the "Journey of Consciousness." The logic goes that we all came out of one big body of Consciousness, which some call "God," while others call it "Prime Consciousness," "Prime Creator," "Source," "First Source,"

---

<sup>392</sup> Laura Knight-Jadczyk, "The High Strangeness of Dimensions, Densities, and the Process of Alien Abduction," p. 50, op. cit.

and even “Goddess.” The “Prime Consciousness,” if I may call it that, so it covers everybody’s individual belief, then split Itself into an almost endless amount of smaller versions of Self, of which we all are a part, in order to go out and explore the Universe from all these individual angles. What we learn is then absorbed by Prime Consciousness, which because of this learns more about Itself.

However (and here if where it’s getting “iffy”), the more we learn, the higher up the dimensions and densities we move, until we become so wise that we once again merge with Prime Creator. If we listen to the Ra Material (which is not the only channeled material teaching this), we are first merging with each other on a higher level of consciousness, and become a *Social Memory Complex*. This means that humanity, for example, merges into One Consciousness with One Mind. We will still be “kind of” individual, but we have access to everybody else’s mind through a human “Super-mind.” Being part of this Super-mind is then a very good thing because we become so much wiser by sharing each other’s wisdom in one big “pool” (I would say “Super Computer”). This wisdom will then bring us further into the next level of consciousness, which eventually merges with Prime Consciousness, and we all become One—journey’s over!

At a first glance, this may sound plausible, and even desirable, but let’s analyze it a little bit further. If what I just stated was true, is this just true for humanity, or is it true for all beings in the Universe? The defenders of the above hypothesis would say that it is true for all intelligent beings in the Universe. Now, how is that possible, when we humans are stuck here on Earth, having amnesia, working ourselves out of that, while the absolute majority of beings in the Universe do not have amnesia, and they already have access to much of the information throughout the dimensions without “ascending” to higher dimensions like New Age teachings say that we are supposed to do? I’m not saying that other beings out there are not learning new things as they go along—there are even “universities” out there—but it’s a totally different ball game than what we are playing here. Star beings may origin in certain stars and so on, but there is no restriction that a certain being must stay with their own star race. Anyone can choose to explore and move elsewhere through the dimensions. Who are these beings merging with? Are they all of a sudden being “pulled” back to their own star race in order to merge with them?

The “Becoming One” hypothesis leaves a lot of questions unanswered, and sounds like it’s more based on human understanding of Mass Consciousness—something that develops over time because we are stuck in the same “bee hive,” namely, Planet Earth. When I read the Ra Material, I can’t help but thinking that these beings are either being manipulated, or are manipulating us—or both. It makes much more sense that these beings, who say they are already more or less One with each other, are controlled by a Super Computer, which tells them what to think and what not to think. This whole package is then being funneled down to us humans to create a new belief system necessary to build the Machine Kingdom, which eventually will be run by a Super Computer—something I’ve talked about many times. The promoters of this technological future call it “Singularity.”

It just so happens that when I did the research and put pieces together on this subject and similar, I came upon things that Laura Knight-Jadczyk has written. Although her Ouija board beings are not so much my cup of tea, I like Laura's own personal thinking better. Some of her statements and material I think can be quite profound, and as the last thing in this Section, I'd like to quote a passage from one of her articles,

**Quote #6:** The positive forces, the STO (Service to Other) beings at higher levels are actively working to sustain the Creative fields toward achievements of the positive Logoic purpose which is the realization of Absolute Consciousness under all conditions and in all forms. Diversity is promoted and celebrated.

However, the Negative hierarchy is oriented toward the consuming of radiant light energy in a one way flow: to "Become One." The progressive power that devolves from the "capture" and incorporation of radiant-light sources serves to feed and enhance an exclusive subjectivity of consciousness since the effort is toward subordination of all things to the magnified narcissism belonging to devout ego consciousness.<sup>393</sup>

## VI. *The Ego—our Worst Enemy or a Friend on our Journey?*

Another subject we hear about when we look into the world of New Agers (but even amongst truth-seekers in general) is the *Ego*. We are not supposed to have an Ego, and albeit everybody has one, we need to work hard to get rid of it. This misconception I believe comes from the terms STO (Service to Others) and STS (Service to Self), which also is mentioned frequently in the Ra Material (but also in the "Cassiopaeian Project" and others). People get very anxious about not filling the quota, i.e. to become 51% STO or more, in order to qualify for the *Positive Harvest*, and therefore they want to quickly get rid of the Ego. They think that the Ego has to do only with self-centeredness and STS. An ego-centered thought can be a big deal for a New Ager and can cause stress and anxiety.

I want to lighten that burden right away from people who may have misunderstood this. *The Ego is needed and represents our ability to use our will so we can affect and maneuver the world around us.* It's also about self-confidence. An Ego that is not misused and puffed up in order to make oneself for more than others is a dear friend on our journey. It has to do with self-trust, the ability to withstand attacks, and the knowingness that you can ride out storms on your route. Here on Earth we live in a dualistic reality—right/wrong, black/white, good/evil, and so on. This is not a natural way of looking at things, but it serves the Alien Invader Force very well because it turns people against each other, and the AIF can trigger one side of a duality to get an effect

---

<sup>393</sup> <http://www.cassiopaea.org/cass/stalking.htm>

from the other side of it—it's well planned. As long as we have to deal with duality, we need a strong Ego so we can use our intuition and stand by what we know is right. Persons with weak Egos constantly change their minds when outside pressure becomes too strong for them.

The Ego is also a part of our personality. It is not the personality, but we could say that the Ego is a big part of the *conscious mind*—the part of the mind which is operating in the visible spectrum of the Universe. It's when the Ego wants to dominate others to get what it wants that it becomes destructive—we say that the person is egocentric, egoistic, egotistic, or selfish.

The mix-up here is that in some aspects of the New Age Movement, everything having to do with the Ego is “bad,” and therefore we need to let the whole concept of Ego first diminish and then disappear. The belief is then that one becomes much more spiritual and able to connect with the Universal Consciousness, where everything is One, and Ego does not exist. Again, if we want to really go to the bottom of things, we can say that we are all One because everything is connected—the fingers are connected to the hand, the hand is connected to the arm, the arm to the body, the body to the Fire, the Fire to the Oversoul, and eventually, what is You on a larger scale is connected with the Divine Feminine because She created You outside of time, which makes You part of Her, as You are part of the Spiritual Universe (Dark Energy). Our focus, however, is *not* to become One, but to stay separate and explore Life with a capital “L.” Is the purpose for us to *ever* become One? I think I can safely say that no one really knows—not even most beings outside the Earth realm. It is because that purpose is totally independent from time and dimensions, which are cornerstones for the Fire to explore Creation, and to become Creator Gods/Goddesses themselves. We are using the dimensions and densities to create life in the Universe, and we are using dimensions and densities to explore what we created, and to play with it. This is something we can learn to do in what I call the “Universities” out there in cosmos. In some Universities we can learn how to be a Creator God, and in other Universities we may be able to learn how to build our own energy (in order to master shapeshifting, nano-travel, and whatever else we need and want to learn when it comes to our own energy and the power we can gain from it), etc. However, although from our perspective the Universes were once created, they have indeed always existed because all time is simultaneous. Therefore, the question whether we will all become ONE with the Creatrix in the future is true or not loses its meaning.

As we can see, this has very little to do with ascending up the dimensions. Beings who are stuck in one or a few dimensions because they messed up, or were locked into these dimensions by power-hungry entities, can be inhibited to explore the other dimensions for a while, but essentially, star beings are capable of using the dimensions and densities as they please. Although some of them can be said to dwell in a certain dimension because they feel that's their “home,” normally dimensions and densities are used as “playgrounds” for spirits and souls, but also as accessories in order for beings to check for probabilities that have to do with their own decisions. Let's say that a being wants to create a certain type of planet, and a certain type of life form on it. This being can then, by thought processes alone, scan the dimensions to look for

probable outcomes for such a creation. Then the being can choose a probable outcome that comes closest to the being's original intent. Where in all this does ascension come into the picture? It doesn't seem to do so, does it? It sure looks like ascension is basically a concept created by the AIF to keep soul fragments here on Earth busy with something irrelevant instead of *really* breaking free from the prison. A prisoner here on Earth who has been in jail for let's say thirty-five years of his life—how does he feel when he finally is free to leave the prison? Well, for some freedom will be too overwhelming and they can't handle it. Hence, they quickly commits a new crime for one purpose only—to get caught and be put back in prison where he feels much safer because that's the reality he's been accustomed to. If another option were available for him—let's say to gradually getting used to the freedom outside the prison walls—he would have a greater chance to succeed. If so, freedom would perhaps make him feel happy and relieved! However, would he have ascended to a higher dimension? Well, it depends on how we look at it. For the newly released prisoner, it may feel that way, but outside the prison walls, there are many, many people, who have always been able to live there and in addition been free to visit the prison, but also other countries and places that have been inaccessible for the long-term prisoner. The reader can now expand on this allegory in all directions and get a broader idea of what I mean with all this. Thereby, we are not ascending *per se*—we will, once we've let ourselves out of the [Earth] prison, merely be using the dimensions that are always available for us.

There are closed dimensions as well, however. Many call them Dimensions 9-12 (see Level III and the “Abraxas Papers” for an example). They are the Upper Dimensions, where you need to prove yourself in order to get access. The Orion Empire exists in these dimensions, and these dimensions are heavily guarded by MIKH-MAKH Guards who make sure that no one with ill intents enter these realms. Dimensions 9-12 are the “Inner Sanctuary” of the KHAAs. Here is where you can learn in depth about things that interest you, and once a star race, star beings, planetary soul groups, or single spirits and souls, are ready and willing to join the Empire and/or get access to these dimensions, they go through the tests, and if they pass they are allowed entry. This is where trust is very important—those who dwell in this Inner Sanctuary must know, as far as it's possible, that those who live amongst them can be trusted. No wars and conflicts are supposed to be part of these dimensions. Although wars and conflicts obviously have happened anyway (such as Lucifer's Rebellion), it is not common. However, we can see why the Inner KHAAs is so heavily guarded. Military is only used to defend this sanctuary—not to instigate battles, wars, or conquests. Here is, of course, where Queen Nin, Khan En.lil, and Prince Ninurta (Prince En.lil) live. I don't like calling dimensions by numbers, and as I've mentioned before, it's only for convenience—there are certainly more than 12 dimensions. I would say there are millions upon millions of them—it all depends on how many we create.

Some may ask, do these three Ultimate Overseers of the KHAAs have Egos? The way I see it, I would say yes with a slight hesitation. I don't even know if it would be right to call it Ego, but according to my research, it seems like they have what could be called “Intuitive Ego” or “Heart-bound Ego.” With that I don't mean that they are all about Love & Light—I have a feeling that they dislike that term. Instead I am referring

to the heart as in Universal Heart, which has to do with justice, equality for all, love for all beings whose intentions are to create a better universe for everybody to live in, and so on. I would say that justice is one of the most important part of their “Egos.” Again, I don’t mean justice the way we are using the term here on Earth, which has nothing to do with justice at all.

### **justice**

*n.*

1. The quality of being just; fairness.
2.
  - a. The principle of moral rightness; equity.
  - b. Conformity to moral rightness in action or attitude; righteousness.
3.
  - a. The upholding of what is just, especially fair treatment and due reward in accordance with honor, standards, or law.
  - b. *Law* The administration and procedure of law.
4. Conformity to truth, fact, or sound reason: *The overcharged customer was angry, and with justice.*
5. *Abbr. J. Law*
  - a. A judge.
  - b. A justice of the peace.

*Idiom:*

**do justice to**

To treat adequately, fairly, or with full appreciation:

*The subject is so complex that I cannot do justice to it in a brief survey.*<sup>394</sup>

The above definitions are taken from “TheFreeDictionary by Farlex” (<http://www.thefreedictionary.com/>), and as we can see—interestingly enough—none of the definition applies to the justice systems we follow here on Earth. I would say that with these definitions fully applied it would be how the Orions look at justice. It is very plausible that the word and the definitions originally came to Earth from Orion. I know there are courts in Orion, but the trials are usually very mundane if we compare with the murder, rape, and incest trials we have here on Earth. In Orion they don’t have anything coming close to that, unless the trial has to do with some being or beings who live outside of Orion and perhaps caused harm to someone of the Orion Empire. The Orion Court acknowledges Free Will, but also emphasizes “do no harm to others.” They let star races outside of Orion mind their own business as long as it does not affect Orion negatively, and Free Will amongst other star races is otherwise highly respected.

I hope some people who have had a false idea of what Ego is feel somewhat relieved from having read this Section. The road to freedom is heavily booby-trapped,

---

<sup>394</sup> <http://www.thefreedictionary.com/justice>

and the seeker of truth has to jump left and right not to step into the traps, figuratively speaking. It is tedious work!

## VII. The Next Mass Event

“When the weapons of mass destruction thing turned out not to be true, I expected the American people to rise up. They didn’t. Then, when the Abu Ghraib torture thing surfaced, and it was revealed that our government participated in rendition – a practice where we kidnap people and turn them over to regimes who specialize in torture – I was sure then the American people would be heard from. We stood mute.

“Then came the news that we jailed thousands of so-called ‘terrorist’ suspects, locked them up without the right to a trial, or even the right to confront their accusers. Certainly we would never stand for that. We did.

“And now it’s been discovered the Executive Branch has been conducting massive illegal domestic surveillance on its own citizens – you and me; and I at least consoled myself that finally – finally – the American people will have had enough. Evidently we haven’t.

“In fact, if the people of this country have spoken, the message is, ‘We’re okay with it all – torture, warrantless search and seizures, illegal wiretappings, prison without a fair trial, or any trial, war on false pretenses. We as a citizenry are apparently not offended. There are no demonstrations on college campuses; in fact there’s no clear indication that young people even seem to notice.’”<sup>395</sup>

It hardly doesn’t matter where we look on the Internet or which books we are reading on the subjects of UFOs and aliens—it’s like everybody is waiting for something “big” to happen. It may be a final disclosure of the alien presence on Earth and Earth vicinity—it could be the Second Coming, an alien invasion, or some great disaster taking place. Regardless of *what* people are expecting, it’s always *something*. It’s like it’s embedded in the human psyche at this point in time. This could of course be per design (the AIF is “putting it there”), or maybe the human mass consciousness is actually feeling that something real *is* going to happen—“you can feel it in the air,” as the proverb says.

It could very well be that a new mass event *is* going to happen, and it will be staged, of course. Since the end of the 1960s, when Charles Manson shocked the world out of the hippie movement and up until 9/11, there has been a chain of events that has shocked the population and traumatized it. Here in the western world we look at 9/11 as a big, terrible event. I’m certainly not saying that it wasn’t terrible and shocking, but it did not traumatize the entire world—only the western hemisphere, more or less. We still are “waiting” for something that would traumatize the entire world. I don’t want to

---

<sup>395</sup> Alan Shore. In closing arguments on Boston Legal, Season Two, Episode 19. Stick It - first broadcast March 14, 2006

instigate fear in people, and there is a chance such an event even won't happen, but if it did, it would in many ways benefit the AIF—particularly on a metaphysical level.

What happens when a negative mass event like 9/11, or larger, occurs is that when people get overly shocked and traumatized by the incident, this common reality pulls people into the same timeline. When that befalls, the AIF has a chance to do something that would affect more or less the entire world population. What if incidents like 9/11 were just tests and preparations for something bigger? Maybe the AIF wanted to see how exactly that would affect the human psyche so that they know how far they can stretch it in a future event.

If this is true, what consequences would such a future mass event have? I have no idea what such a world disaster would be, but with a traumatized population, couldn't they easily come up with the ultimate solution, which is a One World Government and a One World Leader? Wouldn't that be the perfect opportunity for such a thing? We have a whole world who is terrorized and waiting for a solution to come from somewhere. At that point, perhaps people don't care from where the solution comes, as long as things are taken care of. Very few people would scrutinize this World Leader, and those who did would hardly get listened to because in a situation like that, most people wouldn't want to hear. If they listened to the whistle-blowers, it would mean that the solution would not come, and people wouldn't want to wait any longer for another solution to show up—not if they suffered. The AIF wouldn't even have to silence the whistle-blowers—out of fear, the general public would silence them by their own means.

There are also those, such as George Kavassilas, who are pretty certain that if something like the above would happen (George has a slightly different view on what may unfold than I have, but on some levels, we have the same idea), the Alien Invader Force would "harvest their herd." I don't disagree with that—it could very well happen. George, who has been visited by extraterrestrials most of his life—both benevolent and not so benevolent ones—has been told very promptly that those in control of this planet will "harvest their herd," and this was allegedly the exact phrase they used. Again, a mass event like that would be beneficial for a Harvest to take place. According to George's sources, the Harvesters will appear as angels of light. People may think they are dying (and many of them might be), and when these angels come they may think it's a good thing, when indeed it isn't. The Light that will surround these "angels" will be synthetic and resemble Divine Light (remember that the Anunnaki have been called "The Shining Ones").

I want people to be aware of these probabilities. They may not happen at all, but if they do, it's better if people know. Perhaps you may also want to have your own solution *if* things get out of hand. You know that you have free will, and it's manipulation that can make a person do what he or she doesn't really want to do if that person had a chance to really think it over. It's easy to fall for the angel scenario, for example, if things get rough and the angel scenario is presented in an abundance of Love & Light. However, by knowing that this is on the table as a negative agenda, we can opt out and say no, this is not for me. The "vision" will dissolve and you don't have to go. This is just an example.

Practice thought-intention-emotion. As a matter of fact, there is a formula of sorts you can use, which helps you create your own reality in spite of strong counter-intentions being used against you, or against the world in its entirety. Take the number 5. It consists of 4 letters—f-i-v-e. These four letters are the secrets of creation—or we can make them such. Make “F” stand for “**focus**,” “I” for “**intentionalize**,” “V” for “**visualize**,” and “E” for “**emotionalize**.” If you remember this, you also know how to create.<sup>396</sup>

17. First, you focus on that you are going to create, and wash away all distractions. Just focus with a narrow span.
18. Second, you send out an intention on what it is you want. Don’t force the intention—just think it without any effort but with a strong will that this is what you want.
19. Third, visualize what it is you want. If you want a new car, visualize the car you want.
20. Put an emotion behind it—such as an emotion of happiness, if that’s what you feel about it.

This is all you do, and then you let go off it and continue with your life. You will see that your reality will soon start bending in the direction of what you created in your mind. I know for a fact that this works because I’ve done it. However, it only works (at least for me) if I do it exactly as stated. It is also a practice in order to get these steps right and not put too little or too much effort to it. The “I” and the “E” are very important, although all the four steps must be there to ensure success. I am not saying that it wouldn’t work otherwise—people are different—but the formula is correct.

### *VIII. They Are Here and They are Working Hard!*

Although it’s evident that the AIF is here now, there have been times of short duration when they have left only a skeleton crew behind on Earth while minding business elsewhere—but they have always had enough people here to manage their accounts.

Now they are returning in droves. Many of them seem to be off planet, or watching from other dimensions, while some of them are physically here in human bodies—or what *seem* to be human bodies. Others are walk-ins, i.e. they have taken

---

<sup>396</sup> I learned this from a Pleiadian lecture held in June, 2014. I was quite excited to hear this because I had done these exact steps almost every time when I have succeeded against the odds!

over already grown up bodies and are running them. This is more common in the field of politics, business, and the entertainment industry.

An interesting passage in the Vedas tells us that some of the Vedic gods and demi-gods were looking for immortality. The serpent race, as it's called in this passage, were licking the droplets of spilt soma elixir (elixir of immortality) from the grass, where after they got their split tongues *and shed their skin as a kind of immortality.*<sup>397</sup> One could argue that the shedding of their skin has to do with what I've called "jumping bodies;" i.e. the AIF have human bodies in storage that they can use when needed. These bodies are engineered so that they can function here on Earth, just as well as our own bodies—perhaps even better, with more updated genetics. These members of the AIF walk among us, and there is a chance that many of us have encountered them without knowing who they are. We know very well that the Sages used allegories when they wrote the ancient texts, and sometimes it takes some effort to figure things out. A quite abstract example is the story of Osiris and Seth, and how Osiris was castrated. This was not done the way it's told in Egyptian mythology, of course, but happened in the Rigel system, where Ninurta castrated his brother, En.ki. The Sages were told to tell the story the way it's told in Egyptian mythology rather than En.ki admitting to that it was his own brother who did it. The real story is told in Level IV.

There are also other ETs—good and bad from our perspective—who choose to incarnate as we humans do by taking a baby body. These beings often recall who they are and have more or less total recall.

We all know about the Disclosure Project now, where Steven Greer presented hundreds of Government witnesses who had in some ways encountered UFOs in their jobs. Another interesting account happened in 1988, in a TV documentary presented by Mike Farrell called "UFO COVER-UP?...LIVE!" This documentary is still available on YouTube.<sup>398</sup> Not much has been said about it in the later years, but in that documentary both the Russian and the American Governments admitted to an alliance with the Grays! This is an eye-opener in itself, but unfortunately, both the Russian and American representatives claimed that the alliance is benevolent. This is of course not true and is just the same alliance they have had for a long time now—an alliance with the AIF. George C. Andrews also wrote about this documentary in his book, "Extra-terrestrial Friends and Foes,"

**Quote #7:** The complex question of what the nourishment of the Grays consist of is investigated in detail in what you are about to read, as is the relationship between this subject and the epidemic of abductions we presently face. The 1988 TV program ["UFO COVER-UP?...LIVE!"] admitted the existence of these abductions, but implied that the motivations of the Grays are benign—another falsehood.

---

<sup>397</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garuda>

<sup>398</sup> [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CMbF8N\\_q\\_68](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CMbF8N_q_68)

The TV audience heard that the Grays are the guests of the U.S. government and have been given a base in Nevada. Nothing was said about the other bases our government has given the Grays, or about the activities being carried on in those underground bases. The conditions of the agreement made between our government and the Grays were not mentioned. What those conditions consisted of, and what kind of relationship our government really has with the Grays, are examined at length in this book.<sup>399</sup>

Furthermore, this TV documentary stated that the U.S. Government had made a smart deal when they started co-operate with the Grays, which of course is nonsense. However, it's interesting to see how debunkers are working hard to ridicule people who believe in, or have seen UFOs or aliens, with all their might. What they do is to "investigate" one incident and shred it to pieces because there is no hardcore evidence, but all they show is their lack of real research into this field. If they had done that, they would have stumbled upon the above admittance of the two governments as an isolated example. Tons of documents and other evidence exist as well, of course, which they fail to admit and bring to light. I'm bringing this up because the readers may have friends or relatives who listen too much to debunkers, and build their case looking into what these debunkers present. The debunkers all fail to present evidence for their "debunking;" all they are basically doing is saying that there is no *physical* evidence for the existence of anything that's outside the realm of the five senses. Of course there isn't—these realms are not physical! However, what *does* exist in form of evidence is the Government's own documents that show evidence of ET existence on Earth and in Near Earth Space. If you really want to get into a debate with debunkers, you can debunk the debunkers by showing them evidence such as the alliance between the above governments and the Grays—the evidence is there, right before their eyes. It's of course not a good idea to make a person who is totally ignorant of what is going on to read these papers—that would be too overwhelming and too "advanced" to start with. Hence, it's good to start them off on a more basic level by showing them some good evidence and then have them go from there.

Sometimes we humans go right into the AIF's traps like we were trained dogs, doing exactly what the command tells us. Other times we actually still can be unpredictable. As I've said, I sometimes listen to the Pleiadian lectures, and although some of it is not for me, there are certain things I like and learn from. In a recent lecture they said that the AIF (Anunnaki, as they call them) differ between "destiny" and "fate." Destiny is something that you can't do anything about, and fate is something that you *can* do something about. Humans have always been considered part of fate, i.e. we can be changed the way they want us to be, and then we stay that way. However, lately the Anunnaki have allegedly started reconsidering this, thinking we may be part of destiny after all.<sup>400</sup> This means that whatever they are planning for us, it's not going to succeed.

---

<sup>399</sup> George C. Andrews, 1993, "Extra-Terrestrial Friends and Foes," p. 2, op. cit.

<sup>400</sup> Pleiadian lecture, "Moon Musing #100," Summer 2014, CD 9 of 9, track 13.

Instead, we are more and more going to go our own way, which seems to be back to where we once were, before the Invaders came.

#### *IX. Wes Penre's Untimely Death—as it is Written in “The Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus”*

Yes, the AIF is working hard now to set their plans into motion and come to conclusions. I'm sure that according to some of these beings, things have taken way too long, and that is often thanks to us humans. We are ever-changing and can be quite unpredictable (of *destiny*), which has screwed with their plans more than once. Other humans, who are supposedly Enkiites, are screwing up quite a bit as well. They don't know which alien group is which, and they think that each alien group has its own agenda, totally separated from other groups. Hence, they start listing all these aliens—I have seen lists of 88 groups of them—keeping most of them separate from each other. We know that isn't true, but if it were, this Earth would hardly exist anymore—it would have been bombed to pieces by now by all these star beings with conflicting interests. The only reason why Earth is still orbiting the Sun is because the chaos is still rather organized, and the star races follow the same leader—at least most of them do, most of the time. It's far from perfect, but it's still workable.

One Enkiite group, who seems to be led by a Nostradamus Interpreter called Allan Webber and his team are working on some “Hidden Quatrains of Nostradamus” that they have posted online. They say that only names who are worth mentioning in the sense that they will change the world in some respect are brought up by the Nostradamus Group. It came to my attention from one of my facebook friends that my name was mentioned several times in Nostradamus Hidden Prophecies—even my untimely death, said my friend. Partly interested, I decided to take a look. There are so much of that kind of stuff out there, and not even a handful of these kinds of prophecies are true. When it comes to Nostradamus, he is absolutely impossible to understand until a certain event has happened. Then, all of a sudden, everybody can read that event into the quatrains. I always found that pretty peculiar.

My facebook friend gave me this link, “Wes Penre & Infiltrated Wingmakers,” <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>. This entire article is more or less about me, but Allan Webber says on page 3 in red ink-color (emphasis in original):

**Quote #8:** SAAM Supreme Annunaki Assembly of [Lord] Marduk. A splinter group of ACIO, with headquarters in Pine Gap, Australia. **"Wes Penre had been the liaison between SAAM and others PENRE FLY UP IS EXPIRES, DEAD.** The reason we are to accept Wes Penre and his 'Papers' is simple. He is fully named in the texts, with

the minor detail that Marduk is named as being at Pine Gap in the texts as well! That particular line was decoded by Allan Webber, not by me.<sup>401</sup>

What I suppose they are heading at when they say “Wes Penre had been the liaison between SAA[L]M and others,” is most likely the article I wrote after Utu Shamash, aka Lord Marduk, contacted me a few years ago and wanted me to post an article, worded and written by Lord Nannar himself (Nannar was supposedly the new King of Nibiru, and those with good memory may recall from Level IV that I showed evidence that Lord Nannar and Lord En.ki are one and the same). I refused, unless they let me add a disclaimer, which I explained to Marduk. He got overly irritated, but took the request to his father (so he said), who is En.ki. En.ki approved, and I posted the article: <https://battleofearth.wordpress.com/2011/10/18/authentic-message-from-the-king-of-the-anunnaki-please-read/>. Marduk also wanted me to be their scribe in the

future, which I promptly refused. He wasn’t too happy about that, but granted my free will and our conversation thereby ended. This incident may be what is mentioned in the so-called Nostradamus Quatrains.

Fig. 4. Nostradamus (left).



There is no precise reason mentioned why I should “fly up” and expire—dead. It just says elsewhere that my death will be slow and drawn out.

For those who are interested, there are two *main* websites which dedicate themselves to this quasi-science, if I may be so bold. Here is the one which mentions me on several occasions: <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/> (the article about me is on pages 15 and 17—published twice for unknown reasons—but I’m mentioned in other quatrains as well), and then we have Allan Webber’s own website, <http://www.nostradamusdecoded.com/>. I am not sure if I’m mentioned there or not—I haven’t had time to check it out—the readers can always go to the website and download the quatrains themselves if they’re interested. Here is another passage (again, emphasis is in original):

**Quote #8: ENTREPRENEURIAL [Wes] PENRE BEARER EARNED FAILURE, stated in another line that the SAAM think he is a joke, he is meant to be the liaison.**<sup>402</sup>

<sup>401</sup> <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>

<sup>402</sup> <http://www.hiddentextsofnostradamus.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/09/PENRE-INFILTRATED-WINGMAKERS.pdf>

Going through the website out of curiosity reveals that these people are Enkiites and either answer to En.ki himself, or they are just “regular” humans who think what they’re doing is worthwhile. They are still siding with En.ki, believing I’m siding with En.lil, although they should know if they had read my papers that I’m not siding with anybody except humanity. If they only got it right, it would be impressive and certainly worthwhile, but they have it all the “Sitchin way,” and they praise Michael Tellinger, who also got it pretty much the Sitchin way. En.ki is definitely depicted here as the “good guy.” They actually have me down as a liaison officer, running errands for “Enlil” and Anu. [Quote #8](#) above isn’t really clear, either. Do they mean Š.a.A.M.i., who are the inhabitants of Nibiru, or S.A.A.L.M., which is the *Supreme Anunnaki Assembly of Lord Marduk* at Pine Gap, Australia? Not that it matter because it’s both embarrassingly false. I am picking on them because if they are working with prophecies they need to be exact, and “the SAAM” is a misspelling and doesn’t mean anything. If they mean S.A.A.L.M. it doesn’t make sense, either. How can I be an “Enlilite” if I side with Marduk, En.ki’s son?

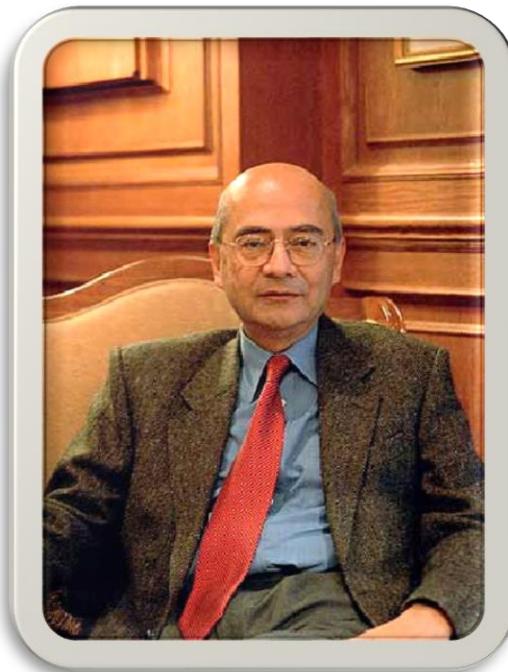


Fig. 5. Dr. Roy Gordon, S.A.A.L.M., threatened me to death a few times.

As a side note, how many readers heard about that at one time, years ago, Nelson Mandela actually crowned Lord Marduk in his absence as the King of Africa!<sup>403</sup> No holding back there, and no holding back Marduk’s name in the ACIO associated S.A.A.L.M. Interesting also is that S.A.A.L.M. in Pine Gap is supposedly “enemies” to

---

<sup>403</sup> Pleiadian lecture, Spring 2014.

LPG-C and the late Dr. A.R. Bordon. Dr. Roy Gordon, who worked for LPG-C a number of years ago, suddenly stole confidential material from LPG-C's archive and ran away with it. This information then landed in Pine Gap in the hands of Marduk, on S.A.A.L.M.'s desk. Dr. Bordon then realized that he'd been double-crossed, and that Dr. Gordon was an imposter and double-agent. Dr. Roy Gordon, however, gave me death threats more than a year before I'd heard of Dr. Bordon and LPG-C. These threats came about because I had written an article about the Anunnaki and Marduk. The article was not written in a positive manner. Gordon always signed his letters, Dr. Roy Gordon, S.A.A.L.M., Pine Gap, Australia. He did use an Australian email address.

Not a very nice person, perhaps, but that apparently doesn't stop Michael Lee Hill—the guitar player whom I wrote papers about, and who saw all these UFO sightings over the Great Lakes. He also claims to have Nephilim blood running through his veins, and has also told me he is En.ki's counterpart. He has contacted Dr. Gordon (fig. 5), and also wished him a wonderful birthday on Gordon's facebook page. I once asked Michael why he wanted to be in touch with such an obviously nasty man, and he answered me that everything is cool, and it is just part of his "mission;" something he has to do. I let it go. I know Michael worked to some extent with A.R. Bordon, LPG-C, and the Š.a.A.M.i before Bordon died, and since then Michael has claimed that he is a candidate for talking before the United Nations. From what I understood (I only got bits and pieces) was that this was thanks to Benjamin Crème, whom we discussed in the previous paper, related to Maitreya. If Michael ever gets to speak before the U.N. only time will tell, but I just know that it's close between deceptions, but sparse between fragments of truth...

There are many pdf files on the "Nostradamus website" for downloading, and most of them do not mention me at all, but they mention other things that the reader, with the knowledge you now have, might find amusing rather than enlightening. Take a peek at them if you feel like it.

#### *X. In Memorial—Dr. Lloyd Pye*

Before we finish this paper with something that inevitably needs to be brought up on a larger scale, I want to mention a researcher, who unfortunately passed away in cancer. I'm talking about Lloyd Pye (1946-2013). I was in personal contact with him a few times, and I admired his strength and his courage to always work against the current. If someone has been ridiculed over the years, it's him. All that ridicule came about just because he was in the possession of a skull, which certainly did not look human. As soon as he brought this up, he was attacked. It was very easy to see that the majority of those attackers were paid agents, but Lloyd didn't always realize that and went into debate with them, which made matters even worse.



Fig. 6. Dr. Lloyd Pye and his “alien” skull.

Dr. Lloyd Pye was not a rich man. Although he held a PhD, the path he decided to go did not bring in any money. He held some lectures now and then, but he had a hard time getting funding enough to do a DNA test on his skull. Eventually it happened, however, and it showed to be exactly what Lloyd suspected it to be—this skull did not fit into human evolution the way we are taught—the Darwin way! It could not be explained what this skull was. Lloyd had some suspicions that the skull might be alien, or at least belonging to a branch of humanity which had been suppressed and removed from our history books in order to stick to the Darwinian hypothesis.

Lloyd Pye did not only spend time on proving that his skull was not totally human, but he also dedicated himself to figuring out the real Earth history. I have listened to lectures by this man, and I must say that overall they were excellent! He had some really good points that other researchers have missed but are quite important in proving the alternative history to be much truer than the mainstream history we learn in school and at the universities.

If you are only going to listen to *one* of Lloyd Pye’s lectures, I would recommend one that is called, “Everything You Know is Wrong.” It’s on YouTube at this address: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e5qJYwfAju8>. Lloyd held this lecture all the way back in 1999. He knew much already then.

I wish Lloyd could have stayed here just a little bit longer and maybe had a chance to read the parts of my papers that bring up the Afterlife. Then he would at least have had a choice to leave this planet for now and explore other parts of the Multiverse. If he didn’t slip through the Grid this time, hopefully he will the time after that.

However, I have the feeling that he wanted to come back to continue his research. If so, I hope he'll be able to do that.

## *XI. Pope Francis and the One World Religion*

I would like to end this paper by letting the truth come right from the horse's mouth. The following video is only 3 minutes and 15 minutes long, and it will speak to the reader all the way from the Vatican, telling you which "God" the Catholic Church worships.

Many have said that the Catholic Church has changed since Pope Francis took over—it's become much more humane and loving. Well, remember that Pope Francis is a Jesuit, and they are the ones who are running the Catholic Church behind the scenes..

If the Second Coming really happens, who would be the best representative here on Earth to greet him personally and in public? Would it perhaps be Pope Francis? Is he the "Last Pope?" Pope Francis has become very popular all over the world because he behaves like regular people and refuses all the extra stuff a pope is entitled to. People think it's a positive change without realizing that it is per design.

In Paper #14, we talked about Maitreya. World leaders are ready for him. Pope Francis is probably put in position in order to "baptize him." The Vatican now wants a One World Religion, and it seems that it will happen soon!

Watch the video by following the link below, and you'll see whom they are waiting for: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dcpVrtv2t-M&feature=youtu.be> .

---

Wes Penre, Monday, December 15, 2014

---

## PAPER 16: HUMANITY—THE DESTINY OF A ROYAL SPECIES!

### *I. Beyond Quantum Physics—Some Things Science Needs to Grasp*

**Q**uantum physics is not something an ordinary person learns in a day—most people don't have the patience to learn the equations, the evidence, or the math in general either, in order to grasp this complex science.

Still, does it have to be that complex? Why are we giving up as soon as we just hear the word “Quantum physics” or “Quantum mechanics?” It's because we have been taught that we are too dumb to learn it—only highly intelligent people with their IQ off the chart have ability to learn it.

Nonsense! If we want to learn how certain scientists came to their conclusion, we may have to learn the complex math behind it, but that's not what we want to do, anyway. We want to know what it is, and how it works, right? The question is: do we *need* to learn it? I would say we do—at least the basics of it, and I am going to give you the basics right now. In *The First Level of Learning* I started out rather rudely by explaining the “Working Model” of the “Life Physics Group-California's” (LPG-C) Quantum physics and Subquantum physics. I wanted to show that if I explained it on a layman's level, people would notice that they can understand it, and encouraged, they will continue reading. I was right because I've had lots of success stories from people who have said that for the first time they have been able to grasp such constructs, and now a whole new world is opening up for them.

I love to hear things like that! However, now I need to tell the proud reader that the LPG-C's science is not necessarily the best on the market. Is it working, like they say? Maybe, but I don't totally agree with their concept. They are basing their hypotheses on a universe with the number 7 as a base, while I believe hypotheses with the number 12 as a base works better for our particular universe. The reader probably noticed that in Level II.

Despite these different opinions there are still things that are common between the 7 base and 12 base science—even if we count in mainstream scientists' “Standard model.” I want to explain once and for all, for everybody who wants to listen, how Quantum physics works in its essence—without any models or different opinions. Simply—this is how it works! It will be very simplified, but only simplified enough to be useful.

First of all, old science thought that it was matter that created consciousness. This means that intelligent life is made from a sperm and an egg. A baby is growing, either in the egg itself, or in the womb of the mammal. At first, it's just matter without consciousness, but as the brain starts developing, consciousness is added—bit by bit. When the baby is born, the brain where consciousness is supposedly seated is hopefully

fully developed. We have an infant, created by matter and with consciousness added—i.e. matter creates consciousness.

Not until very recently have mainstream scientists started thinking that this is wrong. In fact, it's the other way around—it's consciousness that creates matter. Most scientists today are embracing Quantum theory in some regard, which this is—something that Albert Einstein already knew existed, but he called it “weird stuff.”

Not only that—Quantum scientists claim that the physical universe actually doesn't exist! By now, I've lost most people who haven't read about Quantum physics before—understandably so. Hang on, though—I'll explain.

Regular people who hear this probably say that it's not true because they can see the physical universe right in front of them—they can touch the table, and it's solid. They can see the Sun, and it's there. They can smell the flowers, and the smell is there. They can hear the birds because the birds are there, and they are solid. They can taste the food, and it's real. These are the five senses, which are the cornerstones of the physical universe. However, what for most people counts as the physical universe is what you can touch—that's the ultimate proof that it exists.

Now I'm going to prove that it doesn't! The bottom line in Quantum physics is that everything that exists is “wave forms.” Thus, particles do not exist by themselves, and particles are what builds a chair, a table, a physical universe.

I will give an example of why particles don't exist by themselves. Let's say that person A and person B are facing each other across a table. Behind person A is a window with trees outside, and behind person B is a road with cars driving by. Person A can't see the window and the trees, and person B can't see the road and the cars because they are both facing the other way. Therefore, you can say, e.g. that for person A, the window and the trees don't exist because he can't see them—they only exists in wave form. However, if person A quickly turns around, there are the trees! It means that an object does not exist until it's observed! This is another Quantum physics axiom.

What person A just did was to transform wave forms into matter as soon as he observed what was behind him! However, who transformed it? Was it his body, or was it his consciousness? It was of course his consciousness—the thinking unit, the “I AM.” We also call it the soul, and sometimes by other names.

At this point, I can usually hear a lot of protests. The skeptics would say, “if this was true, everybody would see their own things—we would not all see the same things!” This is a very good point. How can I, who never have been to Los Angeles, see the same buildings as someone who's been living there for years? How can we see the same dog running down the street? This must be proof of matter creating consciousness, and not as Quantum physics say, that consciousness creates matter!

Actually not. Now we are touching on the subject of DNA. We are supposedly, as humans, possessing 12 stands of DNA, but 10 of these strands are dormant and are called “junk DNA” by scientists—they don't seem to have any value. What remains are 2 strands of DNA, which is allegedly the amount of DNA strands humans operate with. Because of these two strands of DNA we are living in the physical universe and perceive the same things—we have 5 senses. Depending on how the DNA is constructed (and it's constructed similarly in all humans), we perceive certain things.

These certain things then group together and create a “mass consciousness,” which is the consciousness of all living creatures on this Earth. This mass consciousness hangs like a cloud, or a “Grid” around the Earth, containing the physical reality that we perceive together.

Thus, we humans are the ones who are creating our common reality as long as we’re in our bodies, and perceive our existence through our programmed 2 strand DNA. What we are supposed to see is already pre-determined by the creator gods who created Homo sapiens sapiens—they fused parts of the DNA together to get certain effects, and they added their own DNA to the mix to have their own beingness included in the 3-D “reality.”



Fig. 1. Double Helix DNA, or the “Medical Caduceus.”

What about the other 10 strands of “junk DNA?” The late Dr. A.R. Bordon of LPG-C always got upset with me when I started talking about 12 strand DNA—he said it’s ridiculous because there are thousands upon thousands strands of DNA in the human body—not only 12! In fact, he is right, but he was still a scientist, and I am a metaphysicists, and a layman as such. In metaphysics, 12 strand DNA means something else—they correspond with the chakra system. When we say we have 2 strands connected (more or less), it is the two root chakras, which have to do with survival and sex. The rest are highly suppressed. Only seven chakras/DNA strands belong to the body, and the remaining 5 are outside the body, stretching out into the Universe. Most aliens have all, or almost all, of these chakras activated and can therefore enjoy all the different dimensions and densities. However, when they want to mingle with humans, they have problems. They need to force themselves to stay in this reality because humans are stuck here in their Double Helix DNA, while Earth and its life forms would appear more fluid to them. Thus, the easiest way for them to interact with us is either by channeling, or to somehow get a human body here—by birth or as a Walk-In. Only the human body is constructed in a way that we can enjoy both the physical world and the metaphysical world at once. However, this ability has been inactivated in the human

body (*fig. 1* above shows a picture of the *Medical Caduceus*, which is the symbol used in today's medical field—it's basically two serpents coiling around a staff with Marduk's *Flying Sun Disk* on top. This is also Lord En.ki's ancient symbol for 2 Strand DNA or the *Double Helix*).

In spite of all this we are back to the wave forms. Out there in the Universe everything is wave forms, and that's why aliens can create whatever they want—a customized universe, solar system just for them, or whatever they want to create. Usually they keep it on a fluid level—not a physical level—and thus they can destroy their creation anytime they want. Via "thought," or something that seems like telepathy, two aliens can communicate with each other and show each other what they have created. They simply think something and then send these thoughts to another being that the thoughts are meant for. Thereby, two or more aliens can agree to live in the same reality because after "pictures" in thought form (as waves) are sent between them, they have a common universe to live in. This means that a world like the one we live in, which becomes solid matter as soon as we observe it, is quite uncommon in the Universe.

If the reader's awareness is high enough you can now comprehend a little better how the *real* Universe looks like—it's only wave forms for you to create from. Therefore, dimensions and densities are endless—only limited by your personal ability to create them and perceive them. This should create a wow! feeling inside the reader if understood.

We can also see how Lord En.ki and his scientists created the 3-D solid Earth in which we are stuck through our limited bodies. The Universe we see in the sky is a construct as well. It's not that it doesn't exist, it's just that in reality it's much more fluid and much more alive. There is no darkness out there, and no huge distances between stars and galaxies. With our limited world view it's almost impossible to imagine the full picture. Not even in our avatars (light bodies) can we see more than a partial fluid universe—not until we pass the Grid interesting things start happening.

Quantum physicists like David Bohm have said that what is "out there" is nothing but wave forms that are transferred into sticks and stones and other familiar objects that make up our world. This is true, as long as we have a brain, but what about when the body dies, and so does the brain? Well, consciousness lives on in a myriad of small "fires" that make up the avatar, and once outside the physical body, these fires can perceive more than they did in the limited physical body, but they still see what's going on in the physical world, which means that the avatar is still transferring wave forms into matter because that's what it is programmed to do. Thus, I would say that the brain is just a mediator between the physical and the metaphysical, and the transformation from wave forms to particles is done by the "mind," which is part of the avatar—not the brain. The avatar/mind is hence transferring information via the brain to the physical universe. Metaphysical beings are built by fire and avatar (which consists of several light-bodies), but they don't have a body with a brain like we do—instead, they have the mind doing the bidding directly.

In summary, electrons act both as waves and particles. Not until something is observed does it become a fixed particle in space/time. When an electron is not

observed directly, it is always a wave. The word “quantum” in itself means “wave/particle,” which is exactly what it is we are all dealing with.

I’m sure many readers want to know *how* an observer, such as yourself, can transmit a wave form into a particle just by looking at it. The answer to that question is short and “simple”—no one really knows. It’s one of these mysteries that always cloud the scientific field on one level or another, and scientists are as we speak curiously looking for the answer to this question.<sup>404</sup> The easiest way to think of it is to look at the electrons as wave forms of infinite probabilities. Everything you can think of, and things that have yet not been thought of, exists in these wave forms, and can anytime be transferred into particles.

I think what we humans have the hardest to understand is that this gigantic physical universe does not exist as particles but as waves. Only the observer can make it into particles that we can see, and therefore the Universe of particles only exists when we observe them and create the particles we want—potentially. At least that would be the case if we were really allowed to create our own reality and not programmed into being limited.

Thus, the brain as a mediator, receives information from inside each being, and the eyes are then transmitting this information to what we perceive as the “outside world.” Still, the outside world is only a projection of what is inside of us. The outside world does not exist if we don’t keep creating it, over and over.

Of course, *we* know who created all this in the first place, even if the scientists don’t. There is still a stretch for scientists to think in terms of “God” or “Goddess.” If only mainstream science and metaphysics could blend and work together, quantum leaps would truly become a reality!

The fact that the Universe is a hologram, however, has already been established amongst Quantum physicists. David Bohm already knew that.

**Quote #1:** University of London physicist David Bohm, for example, believes... that despite its apparent solidity, the universe is at heart a phantasm, a gigantic and splendidly detailed hologram.<sup>405</sup>

If the Universe is holographic in nature to begin with, it’s relatively easy to imagine how beings in possession of “advanced science”—at least from a human perspective—can alter the hologram so that we humans see it exactly the way these creator gods want it to be perceived. It’s done by manipulating our bodies, which were originally much more “fluid” or “wavy,” and make them more solid, but only as long as consciousness inhabits it! Adding alien DNA to our bodies makes it easier for the ETs to access the bodies directly, when needed.

---

<sup>404</sup> See Stephen Davis’ “Butterflies Are Free To Fly—a New Radical Approach to Spiritual Evolution.” Exists as e-book, and can be downloaded at <http://wespenre.com/e-books.htm>.

<sup>405</sup> Talbot, Michael. An essay also entitled [The Holographic Universe](#), op. cit.

What about *enlightenment*? New Agers talk about Love & Light and that light carries information. They are correct in this. Then many of them say that darkness does *not* carry information, and therefore darkness is *no information* and thus not part of enlightenment. They “know” this basically because channeled entities have told them this. However, very few of them understand what this really means.

If we translate this to what I have discussed with you in my papers, does that mean that Light is bad and Darkness is good because Light seems to be connected with En.ki?

No, and this is *exactly* where the misconception lies! It’s not that the light we see is “evil” or doesn’t transfer information—it does, and it does so in spite of En.ki’s manipulative system.

The reason why *dark matter* and *dark energy* are considered “dark” is because we can’t see it. If we look up into the night sky we see twinkling stars and a few planets. This is when we use our naked eyes. The rest of the night sky is dark. If we use a telescope we can see a little more of the Universe. We see more stars but also galaxies, nebulae and some other things named by scientists. However, the great majority of the space out there is still dark. This darkness consists of approximately 96% of the Universe, and what we can perceive is only 4%. We have discussed this many times before, but I want to discuss this again from a slightly different angle to make sure that everybody “gets it.”

The question remains, “why is the majority of the Universe dark?” One answer is because En.ki programmed our DNA in such a way that we can’t see 96% of what is there. This is correct but only a partial answer.

Imagine that you are standing in the middle of a room, and this room is pitch black—you can see absolutely nothing. A person beside you turns on a flashlight and directs it randomly to a spot in the room. Now you can see a few furniture, but the rest of the room is still pitch black. The analogy thus far is equivalent to you seeing only 4% of the Universe (approximately 2% of the room).

The person beside you is now turning on a slightly more powerful flashlight and you can now see a few more furniture in the room, and in addition you also see a few other things, such as plates and glasses on a dinner table. This is equivalent to 4% of the Universe, or the Universe seen through a telescope, we could say.

Next, the person beside you turns on the light switch, and the entire room is now lit up. Suddenly you can see everything there is in the room. You notice there are more things than just furniture, plates, and glasses! There are also books, a computer, and many other things that you didn’t know at all would exist in that room. We can pretend you hadn’t even seen such things before. This equates 100% of the Universe.

Now, when the entire Universe is “lit up” you realize that there is no darkness—everything is light in different nuances! You also realize that you have been deprived of 96% of this light, and therefore 96% of the information that is carried on it across the electromagnetic spectrum in forms of waves. You notice that the Universe is fluid and you can create your own version of things as you please, or as much as your current abilities permit.

This is still a very simplified analogy and description of what to expect in a “full” Universe. This is about what most of us humans can grasp at this point, however, depending on how well our neurological system is developed. When I explain that everything is now light instead of darkness, that too is symbolic and not exactly how it works. Just as the person in the middle of the pitch-dark room had never seen books or computers before, there are “things” across the electromagnetic spectrum that none of us has ever consciously perceived before—hence, there is no way for me to describe it. The only way to find out is to experience things first-hand.

Stars, planets, galaxies, and other things we can perceive now are also real in a 100% universe—there is just more added to it. Also, imagine walking through a city in broad daylight with a blue sky above. The city is all lit up, and there are buildings everywhere. These building exist in the middle of the night as well, but are then only partly lit up. Even in daylight, however, there are brighter and darker parts, and I can imagine that this is also the case in the Universe.

With all this explained, the reader can see that the little light we can perceive in our 4% universe still carries information and is not to be disregarded. With more light and less darkness, we just add more information and knowledge to it.

## *II. In Preparation of a Cosmic Trial*

Now Level V is coming toward an end, and that’s also the end of the *Wes Penre Papers*. These papers have to a large degree dealt with Planet Earth and what and who it is that have created our realities for us. By now, the reader hopefully know much more about this than previously. We also know that “out there” in the Universe, in the Orion Empire, there is a Dragon Queen and a King of the Bird Tribe who are “Guardians,” we might say, of this and other Universes. They seem to be the ones who are looking over them to make sure everything is “in order,” and that the goals of a certain universe are made. We know next to nothing about other universes that may act like “parallel” universes to ours, so we don’t know how much “on target” these universes are. What does seem to be the case, however, is that this particular universe (or some parts of it) is *not* on target. Taking into consideration that this is a universe of Free Will, there are serious “bumps on the road,” to put it mildly. We think it’s screwed up here on Earth, but as above, so below. At least this sector of the Milky Way Galaxy (Sector 9) is dominated by war and unrest. Lucifer and his crew have done more harm than many humans here on Earth have a clue about. I am fairly certain that their empire reaches far beyond Sector 9—they have infiltrated other parts of the galaxy—parts that are thus far unknown to us when we look at a map over the Milky Way. The reader was given a hint about this in Level IV when we discussed where the AIF star races originate from and which parts of the galaxy they seem to have conquered. If this is correct, which it certainly seems to be, they have their fingers in exopolitics on the other side of the galaxy, as well as in remote spiral arms. Still, I hear that these rebels and their Empire is far smaller than that of Orion.

There were times in the past when the Orion Empire participated in wars and even instigated them, but they have learned and don't do that anymore. The main military activity goes to defending the remote borders of the Empire—not to expand it by force. This is why it's hard to get rid of the rebels. If their leaders get caught they will be put on trial, and believe it or not—humanity *will* have a say in the verdict! Are they to be annihilated or put in electronic prisons for the rest of eternity? Will we show mercy and pardon those who are willing to change? All these things are something to consider already now because according to my sources, there is a chance that this can happen soon—it all depends. I would imagine that even humans who escape the trap might be summoned in the future to participate and be witnesses in such a trial.



Fig. 2. An artist's view on the "Second Coming." This interdimensional being will supposedly appear as the Savior regardless of which religion a person is believing in. He will be able to connect them all and create a One World Religion. (Illustration by Frank Tobin).

### III. Don't Get Fooled by Sudden "Revelations!"

There are researchers who claim that it's impossible for humans to have travelled to the Moon, and therefore the Apollo Project was a hoax.

Personally, I do believe that man has been to the Moon—both in ancient times (Atlantis) and recent time (20<sup>th</sup> Century), but I agree that the Apollo project must have

been a hoax—we no longer need to be “conspiracy nuts” to say that. It has been more or less scientifically proven.

In early December, 2014, NASA came out and said that they have discovered something like a “Grid” outside Earth—like a Quarantine force field.<sup>406</sup> Now NASA is discussing if Earth is under a spiritual or physical quarantine, as many have suggested (that would be us, the metaphysicists). This electron barrier exists in the van Allen Belt, and according to scientist Daniel Baker, who is also *Director of Laboratory for Atmospheric and Space Physics*, this force field reminds him of the kind of shields used by series like Star Trek, where these fields were used to stop alien energy weapons from vaporizing starships.

Many have, as we know, speculated that there cannot have been any human moon landings because of the highly radioactive van Allen Belt outside the Earth’s atmosphere in combination with a quarantine, which would stop any attempt to reach the Moon, if off-worlders would so decide. Then the article goes on discussing the views on this matter by Michael Tsarion, David Icke, and myself, amongst other researchers.

In these papers we have discussed the radiation in the solar system and the space beyond. We have also discussed what kind of space suits would be needed in case humanity still would like to go to the Moon, Mars, and other planets. I believe that these space suits have been made available to mankind, and therefore, we have been able to go to the Moon, but not with the Apollo Program. It was done with a secret space program, financed by the Black Budget. However, when humanity started examining the Moon too aggressively, we were told to stay off and were sent home, never again to return. When this happened, there was no longer any reason to keep the Apollo hoax alive either. Since then, man has not been to the Moon, except those whom the AIF has decided to either kidnap, to send to the Moon for military purposes, or as human slaves, working under the Moon’s surface as miners.

The fact is that, as I’ve said all along in these papers, in order to travel through space we need either something as resilient as “Gray” body types, or we need to learn how to nano-travel. The latter would be the optimal solution, of course. Interesting, though, is that science is starting to realize this, too, or should I say—now is the time for NASA to come out with some information they have been aware of all along but never released to the public. However, the times they are a-changing. Some humans are getting a little smarter and start seeing through the lies, and NASA and other organizations need to catch up, and release new information that is needed in today’s world. Additionally, they need to prepare for what potentially is to come—the Second Coming of Christ.

The readers may have noticed that since 2012 is over, a new type of revelations have been made by the Establishment. Both religious leaders, such as the new Pope, and science have come out with information that no one thought was possible. We can

---

<sup>406</sup> <http://www.wakingtimes.com/2014/12/03/earths-quarantine-force-field-discovered-nasa-2/>

also see that if we put the pieces together, two by two, a scenario begin to emerge. For the untrained eye all these revelations may seem unconnected, but they certainly are not—everybody is working in unison to create a New World Order, a One World Government, and a One World Religion!

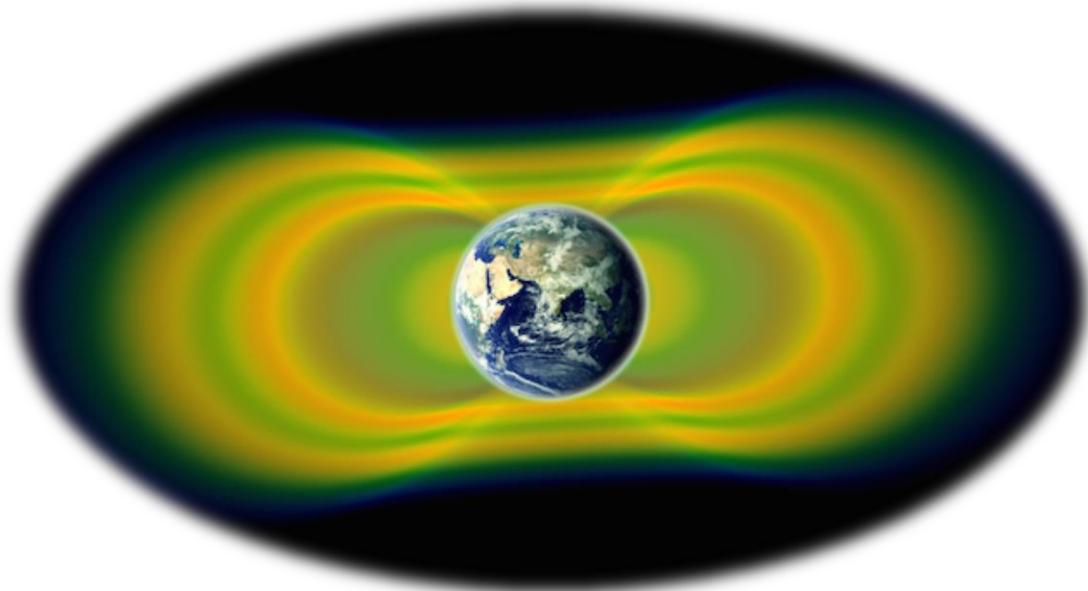


Fig. 3. The van Allen Belt, surrounding Earth.

#### *IV. The Collapse of the Medical Industry*

What I'm trying to say here is that over the next few years, the readers may notice that certain organizations—both private organizations and governmental organizations—will come out with revelations that can be jaw-dropping at times. This means both “positive” and “negative” information, depending on how we look at it, but these revelations will affect a large majority of the population in one way of another. New policies will be written that will infuriate people in general, and many will feel more hopeless than before. Such policies will be affecting the medical field in particular. The medical field is collapsing from within—I am working in the medical field and I can clearly see it coming. Insurance policies are getting more and more complicated, and no one knows anymore what is up or down. People are told one thing by one provider and another thing by someone else. Many people will get sicker and sicker.

I know this can be tough for many, but I highly suggest that we all do the absolute best we can to leave the medical system totally and find healing amongst alternative sources. I'm sure that all kinds of people are reading these papers—some of you may be quite sick and are therefore dependent upon the medical system. Believe me—I can totally see how difficult and frightening this may be, learning that the rug will be pulled from underneath. However, I am just telling it as it is because we all need

to be forewarned. The medicine we have had access to for decades will either no longer be provided because of new rules from Insurance Companies and the medical industry in general or the rules to get the medications will be stricter.

Here in America, with Obama Care, there are not enough providers for an increase of patients in a sicker population, and people in need of care will have to wait until it's sometimes too late.

With this in mind—and it is very real and will be worse—we all need to rethink. You who read this paper and is psychic, intuitive, and feel an urge to help others, would be able to create an ever-expanding business in the alternative field of healing. It is eminent and imperative that as many people as possible who can do it open up practices to offer alternative help. When the medical field really crashes, there are still those people they can go to and actually get well! Few people know how much the medications contribute to their poor health! If they eventually could go off all of these medications and seek professional help in the alternative field, many lives could be saved.

Have faith and hang in there. The alternative field *will* expand out of pure necessity. These practitioners may have a hard time to begin with, having all the government restrictions and rules to deal with and authorities who try to shut them down, but soon enough these attempts will stop because people will demand that these practices continue. Kudos to those who already are in this alternative field and are doing excellent work every day, many times saving the lives on those whom the medical industry had no idea how to deal with!

#### *V. More on the Chakra Manipulation and the Entrapment in the 4% Universe*

In Paper 9 we talked about who is in charge of the chakras, and research shows that it is Marduk in his many disguises. This is clearly indicated in the Vedas and is quite a shocking revelation because both in New Age and in what I call the “Spiritual Movement” (which is basically the same—something I’ve found out in another shocking way), we work with the chakras and the Kundalini. I want to remind the reader that the revelation that it is Marduk who is in charge of the chakras and the Kundalini experiences (where he and other AIF members are eating from our energy explosions) is very new to me, and I am currently working on figuring out the consequences of this and what it all ultimately means, so please bear with me.

In spiritual exercises people who are waking up are using the chakras and open them up, one by one, to take in the energies from the Universe. The question is—from *which* universe???

As I just recently told the reader, I have looked a little bit into George Kavassilas’ work, and I listened to an interview he did, called, “The Birth of a New Earth: Ep. 14—The Real God vs. Religious Imposters,” where he was interviewed by

“People’s Voice,”<sup>407</sup> he talked about the chakras and Kundalini. He said that information regarding this has long been hidden inside secret societies, but now, all of a sudden, the Internet and the book market are overflowing with this kind of information, and “everybody” is using it! Why?

George speculates that it is because it is “Harvest time!” The AIF wants us to start using chakra techniques and certain types of meditations in order to open ourselves *wide* open, so that beings from other dimensions can come in and suck us dry of energy. When we have a good meditation session we feel quite well, and when we have a Kundalini experience, we feel quite ecstatic. How is it then that someone is sucking us out? If that was the case, wouldn’t we instead feel awful?

Not necessarily. These beings are not sucking us totally dry, even though I used that expression above. They want more food in the future, and if the person can rebuild some of his or her energy again, they can have another feast. In a moment I will explain why a person doesn’t feel drained immediately after a vampire has sucked their energy out.

At the top of the most prominent secret societies, they have much more knowledge than regular people, but not nearly as much as the AIF. Still, they know enough to understand fairly well what they are doing when they are “leaking” information out into the society. In the 1960s-70s we had the hippie movement, which eventually led to the New Age movement, but essentially, it’s the same thing—just that one is the development of the other. It’s from the hippie movement much of the spiritual movement comes, and these days we know that the hippie movement was orchestrated. When it was running out of hand, they sent in a mind-controlled slave, such as Charles Manson, who abruptly ended the movement of the “flower-power children.” To make sure that it was done properly, the establishment also made sure that rock groups and heavy metal groups such as Alice Cooper and Black Sabbath were introduced to the next generation. Alice Cooper has himself said in an interview that one of his and his band’s purposes was to kill the flower-power movement, and they looked at themselves as the anti-hippie movement band number one. Love & Light became Hate & Darkness—just the other side of the coin. The result was a 1980s where violent crimes sky-rocketed and fight between groups became much more common. Bruce Springsteen with his dark lyrics about gang fights also had some impact.

The flower-power movement had to be balanced with something much darker. Eventually, when it was dark enough, a “new” spiritual movement arose. It had been there all the time in the background, but it suddenly got more attention from people who were fed up with punk rock and death metal. The New Age movement really took off, and now we have darkness and light working side by side (look at Lady Gaga and her ilk representing the dark side). Love & Light, which got foothold in the 60s now has established itself, perhaps even more so, via New Age. However, what kind of Love

---

<sup>407</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=d-4c7jBzLn8#t=1462>

& Light are we talking about? Whose Love & Light is it? We are back to the channeled material, and so it goes—on and on in circles.

It may seem that I am taking off in a totally different direction here from where I started, but I'm not—it is all connected. However, let us go back to the chakra system again.

Channeled material is notorious for telling the listeners to open up their chakras—mostly the crown chakra, the Third Eye, or the Heart chakra—and let energy and light in. The keyword here is “in.” Anyone who is telling you to open yourself up and let the light and energy from the universe flush through your body system is either an imposter, is being manipulated by an imposter, or is unwittingly spreading disinformation! This is one very important thing I have learnt from all these new revelations I've had.

What happens when you open up your chakra(s) on request of the AIF in disguise? Well, two major things may happen, and they may happen quite close together—or even simultaneously. You let your inner energy out—you own ESSENCE. At the same time, per request, you are pulling in synthetic energy from the synthetic 4% Universe. Thus, the predators can feed off your powerful energy, while you get their constructed, useless energy (compared to your own energy) in exchange. What a rip-off! When this happens, you won't notice at first because the AIF sees to that the energy they give you in exchange makes you euphoric! They are giving you a synthetic version of Love & Light, and you suck it in like there's no tomorrow! Sometimes you get a spiritual high from it, and it can even heal ailments in your body, if that is their purpose. Still, the energy you get from outside of yourself is not your inner energy, and it is not the energy of the Divine Feminine! Speaking of giving our power away—this is a prime example of that, isn't it?

However, the person doesn't know this, and he or she wants more! Hence, persons who experience of what they think are genuine Kundalini experiences and are part of let's say channeling groups have a tendency to return to these groups, over and over to get a new “high.” It's almost like a drug addict who needs more and more dope to get that euphoric feeling back. Also, similar to the drug addict, the “energy addict” may, if he or she stops attending such meetings, after a while feel drained of energy and begin to feel depressed and may even become suicidal. This is because they are drained of their own life force, while a synthetic life force has been pumped into his or her beingness. In this lies the danger!

What I am trying to convey here is that we are so anchored in the 4% Universe that when we do meditation (at least some of it), we experience things in the 4% Universe when we think we experience it in the 96% Universe! Then, across the dimensions, energy beings are waiting to eat of the energy we are practically handing over to them more than willingly.

Many people try to access knowledge through their pineal gland (the Third Eye), while Kavassilas, for example, purposefully lets his pineal gland be calcified—not because he is drinking fluoride water (which he doesn't), but because he is not using the Third Eye (the sixth chakra). He knows that the “knowledge” he receives through the sixth chakra is only knowledge accessible to him from the “Synthetic Universe,”

which is his term for the 4% Universe. Instead, he is “listening to his Heart!” I intentionally excluded the word “chakra” after Heart because he is not using the Heart chakra in the way many others are using it—he is using his heart to gain knowledge from *inside his own body!* That is, of course, something totally different—in fact, it is quite the opposite from what we’ve learnt. What the Pineal Gland does, according to Kavassilas, is that it calibrates us to the 4% Universe, and the more we use it to gain knowledge, or for other spiritual purposes, the more of the 4% Universe we get into our own beingness! If he is right, we all of a sudden have seen a new depth of the rabbit hole. The reason I am bringing this up is because it makes perfect sense. Everything we, in our trapped condition, access from outside of ourselves must of course be from the control system. On the contrary—everything we access from within is coming from us!

George explains in the same interview I mentioned earlier that the chakra system our Homo sapiens sapiens bodies are equipped with are just a synthetic system, built by technology, and the chakras, as well as a Kundalini experience, is an “energetic technical implant”—the foundational based energies of the synthetic dark and the synthetic light.

Again, I want to review [Quote #33](#) from Paper #9, “The Vedic Players and their Counterparts in other Ancient Texts,” just to refresh the reader’s memory. This is a quote from the Vedas. My emphasis is in *italics*.

**Quote #2:** According to Kundalini yoga, Ganesha resides in the first chakra, called Muladhara (mūlādhāra). Mula means "original, main"; adhara means "base, foundation". The muladhara chakra is the principle on which the manifestation or outward expansion of primordial Divine Force rests. This association is also attested to in the Ganapati Atharvashirsa. Courtright translates this passage as follows: "[O Ganesha,] You continually dwell in the sacral plexus at the base of the spine [mūlādhāra cakra]." Thus, Ganesha has a permanent abode in every being at the Muladhara. Ganesha holds, supports and guides all other chakras, thereby "governing the forces that propel the wheel of life".<sup>408</sup>

There we very much have it—it can’t be any clearer than this! What we need to think about, and what is very important is that we should *never* do exercises that require from us to download light from outside. Instead, we use the heart area to explore the light within only! Also, always use the [Grounding Cord](#)<sup>409</sup> several times a day! Breathing exercises are crucial in order to connect with the KHA—what is between the atoms in the micro cosmos! This is explained well both on my website, <http://wespenre.com/>, and in my “[Beyond 2012—A Handbook for a New Era.](#)”<sup>410</sup>

---

<sup>408</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First\\_chakra](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganesha#First_chakra)

<sup>409</sup> <http://wespenre.com/5/paper09-the-vedic-players-and-their-counterparts-in-other-ancient-texts.htm#5.4.3>

<sup>410</sup> <http://wespenre.com/books/Beyond-2012-A-Handbook-for-the-New-Era.pdf>

George also makes a distinction between Heart chakra love and Soul love, and he says there is a big difference. The synthetic masculine and feminine are emanations from the Synthetic Universe and whom he calls the “god entity” who created that universe because he tries to replicate the real Creator (or Creatrix). George is acknowledging the Divine Feminine as the Creatrix). In the Synthetic Universe there are also expressions of the Divine Masculine and the Divine Feminine. However, the god entity has his own version of what the Divine Masculine and the Divine Feminine are. We have noticed this, of course, in these papers as well. Depending on which Era we are discussing, we have the Divine Masculine or the Divine Feminine at play as the Prime Creator. It’s all about what is convenient for the AIF at a certain point in time. The Vedas, if anything, are presenting both sides of the coin in their own versions, imitating the real Goddess in Her manifestation as the interdimensional Divine Feminine as the Queen of the Stars or the Queen of Orion. Therefore, a skeptic could say that even after the Alien Invader Force appeared, the Divine Feminine played a role in the development of mankind. If the AIF have been so influential, why did they let this happen? First of all, they didn’t “let it happen”—it was per design, as I just spoke of. It was a need for it, but instead of acknowledging the existence of such a Creatrix without giving their own power away, in the Synthetic Universe it was always connected with worship, which again gave the power away to the AIF. At the same time, they couldn’t just ignore the Divine Feminine, either because we do have memories inside that stem from the time before the invasion. When these memories get restimulated and come up to the surface, there needs to be a synthetic program that corresponds to these deep cell memories. Thus, the dots people are connecting are often based on information they can find here in the Synthetic Universe in one form or another and that will satisfy people’s hunger for knowledge. In reality, this knowledge stops somewhere within the Synthetic Universe and doesn’t reach out beyond it. Hence, except for a very few people in the history of mankind, everybody who feel enlightened are only enlightened in regards to the 4% Universe!

As we can see, there is nothing “out there” from which we can truly expand ourselves. The true Expansion must come from within! If it doesn’t, it’s not true expansion, but a simulated expansion, built on advanced technology! This whole concept is something that needs to be pondered upon because it’s deep!

If we expand on this concept a little more, the readers can see why we don’t need gurus or teachers to teach us about enlightenment because the only thing they can teach us is about the false light. Why? Because that light comes from without! Therefore, a way to know if a person is a *real* teacher or not is if he or she is telling the student to look within instead of outside of himself or herself! The trick, however, is for the teacher to get to the point where the student can see this clearly enough to start practicing it. That part is not easy. Most people read something, find it relevant, but don’t practice it. Then it’s just useless information. It’s when the person starts practicing it to a point where it becomes a part of that person’s beingness and daily life that success has been gained. Then it wouldn’t even matter if the student dies and decides to come back to teach, for example. He or she practiced in the previous life,

and that affects all that person's lifetimes. In the "next" incarnation it remains a part of the beingness—it will not disappear because of amnesia.

What I really want to emphasize here is that it's okay to listen to what others have to say, but it always has to be compared with one's own inner self to see how it resonates. If the information only feels exciting, and there is nothing more to it, it probably does *not* resonate with the inner self—it's just candy for the analytical mind and part of the trap. It's when the person has an "aha" moment and can expand on the information he or she has been given by looking inside that the information has value—otherwise not. People are also on different paths, which means in this case that some information may resonate with one person but not with another, and that's okay. This is why it's so important not to force one's own reality on others. It's easy to get excited over something that resonates with us, and we want to share that with others. Then, when we meet people who can't see what we have seen, we may want to argue ourselves into that other person's beingness, which is a break of Free Will, and there we have one of the main reasons why Free Will is a law in this universe. The reader can probably see how it's all connected! If there is one universal law that most people break all the time, it is the Law of Free Will. If it were correctly applied, the world would be a totally different experience and a much better place to live!

F sharp (F<sup>#</sup>) is the frequency of Mother Gaia<sup>411</sup>—just something to keep in mind. The Earth Goddess, whose children we are, vibrates in F<sup>#</sup>, but we humans are still vibrations way out of tune with that. A musician, like myself, know better what that means, but anyone can easily study it for free on the Internet. Any vibration in music has its own musical note—such as C, D, E, F, G, A, B. That becomes a musical scale. Between these notes we either have sharp notes—e.g. we have a D, and the sharp note is D<sup>#</sup>—or flat notes—e.g. we have a D and it's flat note is D<sup>b</sup>. The sharp notes would be C<sup>#</sup>, D<sup>#</sup>, F<sup>#</sup>, G<sup>#</sup>, and A<sup>#</sup>, while the flat notes are C<sup>b</sup>, D<sup>b</sup>, E<sup>b</sup>, G<sup>b</sup>, A<sup>b</sup>, and B<sup>b</sup> (we also have some "church keys," which are written as double sharp and double flat, but that's nothing we even need to go into here). This won't say much for a person who is not a musician, but it's a guideline what to look for if you're interested. However, a song that is written in the key of F<sup>#</sup> would harmonize well with Mother Gaia, although this is a very unusual key to write a song in because it may be hard to play on many instruments. Guitar players often use capos when they play in such keys. I can only think of one song from the top of my head that's played in F<sup>#</sup> (although there of course are many others), and that is "Positively 4<sup>th</sup> Street" by and with Bob Dylan.

---

<sup>411</sup> <http://khemitology.com/the-mighty-crystal/>

## *VI. The Machine Riders versus our Inner Divinity, or “The Ultimate Hijack!”*

I am not the only person to have said this, and I am sure there are readers who are aware of that we have all of the answers “inside.” Humans are often lazy by nature (and don’t think that I am different), and we want answers presented to us on the table—we want others to figure it out for us.

This is not the way to do it.

Now people may say that I am contradicting myself because here I have written thousands of pages trying to educate others of what I have learnt. It may very well be that I *am* contradicting myself to some degree, but the intention behind it is that the reader picks up on what resonates “inside,” and then take a look *there* in order to expand on concepts that resonate. This is very important because otherwise the reader just digests the reality of another person. It will go in one end and out the other. It will not really do anything for the development of the person.

However, why should we always look inside? Evidence is evidence, and proof is proof regardless of who is pointing it out, isn’t that correct? Well, the relevance is how well the receiver of the information processes the information. It may be true, and it may be proven, but if it doesn’t light up something inside of the receiver, the information is not communicating to that same receiver. Therefore, the “proof” may not be true for that person—at least not in that particular moment. Either the person hasn’t processed it enough inside, or the “proof” does not resonate with what that person needs to learn.

The fantastic thing is that the human body has the whole Universe inside of it! Many of us have said this many times, but does this statement really make people blown out in awe? It should! Still, it is very hard for people to grasp this and really look, and to really ask the body, “Is this real?” “Is this correct?” and wait for the body to respond. The marvelous thing is that the body *does* respond. Different bodies may respond differently to questions, but they do respond, and it’s up to the soul that inhabits it to learn how the body works and how it communicates! Once the soul has figured that out, there is no longer any real need to look for answers outside. We may get information from outside—we get that constantly—but the processing should automatically happen *inside*! We are too eager to say, “John Smith knows what he’s talking about. If he says it is so, it must be so!” We all do this to some extent, and the first step is to learn to recognize when we do it, catch ourselves, and say to ourselves, “Oh, I should really listen to what the body has to say about this instead!” and then ask the body. If you think about it, the body is actually often giving you the answers and you know that it’s true in an instant. Someone may come up with a statement, and you immediately know that it’s true—you don’t even need to question it because you already got an instant response from your body. You’re just not aware of that it’s actually coming from the body.

Remember that I told the reader that our bodies are the main things the AIF wants from us. The AIF all have fire (soul) just like we do. They also have a mind, just

like us. The only thing they don't have, which we have, is a human body. This is why they want our bodies so badly—they know it is Royal and they know it is Divine! We have the Akashic Records of the complete Universe inside our original DNA—we are like a Cosmic Encyclopedia. The only problem is that at the moment, we have forgotten how to access it. Yes, our DNA has been deactivated to a large degree, but we can reactivate it just by starting to look for answers inside. Because of normal universal processes that occur all the time, but were sped up tremendously before 2012, we did start getting information from inside—sometimes we were aware of it, sometimes not. It was actually a co-creation between the human body, the human soul, and galactic energy boosts that began to lighten up our dormant DNA. Now it's just a matter of doing it more on our own again when the galactic energy wave has passed.

Then, of course, the AIF want our bodies because of the dual process of nano-travel and staying in 3-D that our bodies are capable of. This is BIG, as the reader can see. No wonder that beings who have no business being here want to hijack our divinity and capabilities—they know they can use them for their own, selfish purposes! They are trying everything—they are abducting people, inserting their own DNA into their bodies, making them procreate, hoping that the offspring will have what they need in order to incarnate into a human body in a way that they can use our capabilities. They haven't figured it out yet, and the reason they haven't is because they are not *meant* to have our bodies.

We must still ask ourselves—the AIF at times have used souls from other parts of the Galaxy (and perhaps from other galaxies as well) because they needed more slave workers. Then they forced these captured souls to incarnate on Earth in human bodies to do the dirty work for the slave masters. Won't these slaves from outside also inherit the capabilities of the human body? The answer to this question is apparently yes. Originally, there were certain souls that were designed to be here on Earth and in the primordial human bodies that already had these desired capabilities, and they were the only ones who were meant to participate in this Experiment. Now, from what it seems, there are quite a few non-human souls added to the mix. What will happen with them if humanity figures out how to use their body with full capacity? Will the bodies work the same way for them as they do for the original, human souls who got trapped here to begin with when the AIF came? The answer is quite possibly yes.

Then comes the big question: if the above is true (which it most probably is), why doesn't the AIF just take human bodies and start operating them in full capacity?

We already partly covered this question earlier, and we know that they can't do that because the genetically altered human body that we currently inhabit is not yet evolved enough, albeit it's getting there. Hence, the real question is—can't the AIF just wait until the bodies are evolved enough and *then* just take them over and get the abilities as well?

Yes, they can! *This is exactly part of what they are planning to do!* Forgive me that it took a number of paragraphs to get to this point, but the questions I was asking are questions that I know some readers have, and therefore I want to go through the entire thinking process to get to the point where a real answer is possible.

Again, this is exactly what they are planning to do. When our bodies are evolved enough they can take human bodies, use Earth as a stronghold, and at the same time nano-travel as they always have. The additional plan is the let humanity lose their biological bodies, which instead will be cyborgs—half human, half machine—when Transhumanism takes off big time!

Can the reader see now in what direction this entire AIF project is going? *The AIF will take over our evolved, sovereign human bodies and use them for themselves, while we humans will lose our humanity and become half machines!* The AIF will manipulate us into accepting this, promising us immortality—or next to immortality—if we take on the cyborg bodies. Yes, the humans who accept this *will* get a much longer lifespan, which will be very attractive to them—especially if the AIF starts hinting at that the Afterlife is not a picnic. People will be even more scared to die and will therefore accept the deal with “immortal” bodies. These bodies will also have abilities far beyond what we are capable of today, but these abilities will be achieved with technology and not by evolution. Of course, the technology will ultimately be controlled by the AIF, so the abilities people are getting will then be such that they benefit the AIF in the long run—not the humans. Moreover, these abilities will be restricted so that the AIF will not be threatened by them. However, when humans whom at first refuse to “take the chip,” so to speak, and accept the cyborg bodies will notice how much longer these bodies will last—having no diseases, pain, or discomfort—they will eventually be tempted to accept the cyborg bodies. The ones who will resist past that point will be very few, and the question is if the AIF will even let them live. It would be in their interest to get rid of these people once and for all.

We can also see how history is bound to repeat itself. It was on similar premises that the AIF tempted the souls of Primordial Man to enter the genetically engineered bodies. Although it didn’t have anything to do with immortality at that time but more about interesting experiences within these bodies, a manipulation to get souls to inhabit certain bodies did take place. Now they are planning a similar thing with the cyborg bodies.

This, however, is not all! What does the reader think will happen if these “Machine Riders,” who accepted the artificial bodies, start realizing the truth that they have been manipulated again into taking these bodies, and that the AIF stole the biological, evolved bodies? What happens if the Machine Riders realize their mistake and want their bodies back? Do you think the AIF will let them? Of course not. What consequences will this have? Well, the cyborg people will be able to nano-travel, but the artificial bodies they are stuck in will be highly dysfunctional here on the planet over time. They are designed to be used as Supersoldiers or for other specific tasks, and they are all run by a Super Computer—the so-called “Singularity.” We have already seen the Grays from the future—their bodies are deteriorating and the species is dying. This is us in the future if we follow the World Leader and become a cyborg race. They are now returning to our time, trying to figure out exactly where things went wrong and try to correct it. Thus far, it doesn’t seem like they have succeeded. It seems as if the AIF abandoned this future human cyborg race at one point, and after some time, of course, the artificial bodies will deteriorate.

There is even more to this, however! These Machine Riders have also lost their passport into Orion. This is not a situation I would like to come in. Also, the Orion Empire is not the only place these Machine Riders would be shunned at. Any star system with ethical and moral rules would refuse them for the same reasons as Orion would—the humans can't be trusted! If the AIF's plan is panning out, humanity will also have gone to war against Orion, which of course does not make things better! The question is if these human souls would ever be accepted into the higher realms of the Universe. Even if they would, after having to prove themselves time after another—for a very long time the Machine Riders would be referred to an existence where beings with lower moral standards would reside, and they would constantly have to defend themselves against beings of a violent nature. Some might say that if these Machine Riders would manage to work themselves up from such a dark place it would be an incredible life experience for them, and they would gain much respect that way. This is true, but only if a being needs these kinds of experiences. I do *not* feel that I do!

In fact, the most likely scenario would be that the AIF—some of them inhabiting human, biological bodies, while others will remain interdimensional—will use the Machine Riders as cannon fodder in cosmic wars, and in a war against Orion in particular. Some readers may have asked themselves if perhaps the Machine Riders would rebel against their oppressors at some point—just as the robots do in the science fiction books—but that is more than likely *not* going to happen. At that point, when the Supersoldiers—half machine and half humans—are being sent to war on the cosmic arena, rebellion is way beyond the capability of the Machine Riders. The AIF will have made sure that this kind of thinking is disabled from the human psyche. As we can see already now, scientists are pushing Singularity, and when the Supercomputer is put in place, and we have the hive community that the AIF wants, people will do as they're told. Then, will these Machine Riders ever have a chance to get into Orion or any other star system with good moral standards? I don't want to say that they *never* will come to the point where they can, but it will take them more or less an eternity.

Now, I'll say it again—look inside for answers! I think most readers who have come this far in reading these papers will understand the danger that I'm conveying in the paragraphs above. Moreover, I think most of you tell yourselves that at least you will not be one of these Machine Riders—you may even think they are stupid or naïve. However, don't get fooled—the manipulation and indoctrination is enormous, and they know how we humans think. They have studied us for thousands of years. Just look at their advertisements and video clips. People think they don't fall for that, but companies spend millions of dollars to advertise their products, and all of a sudden you see people everywhere carrying these products around—even when they don't need them! Many of them are people who still think they won't fall into the trap and buy things because of an advertisement. This is not true. Even the most alert of us fall for it sometimes because they address our subconscious mind—much of the advertisement these days is subliminal. When you see someone on the street with the product, or you happen to see it in a window or in a store, there is a chance you will buy it. Hence, don't think that you are immune to AIF manipulation yet—we still have our blind spots. It's so easily done that all of a sudden we sit there with all these products, which are the introduction

to the Machine Kingdom. The AIF does this step by step. It may start with a smartphone, and before you know it you are hooked.

This is why we must learn even more how to be alert toward their manipulation. Question everything—even if it seems obvious. If it's still obvious after a second look, it may actually be obvious, but make sure to make sure. You may tell yourself that a few technical devices every now and then can't be harmful, and that they are actually quite helpful. You tell yourself that you understand the agenda behind it, and if you buy the product you won't fall for it—after all, you're aware and will only use it for practical purposes.

That's how the AIF expect us to respond, and that's how they get us hooked! The technology—particularly to begin with—will be very “helpful” and make daily life easier in stressful situations, but remember that these stressful situations are *also* per design, making the products needed. The AIF are smart and know what they're doing—they've thought of almost everything. Therefore, stop every once in a while and give yourself a reality check—“where am I in regards to technology now? Am I buying stuff they use to manipulate us with? Have I been tricked into doing something I wouldn't have normally done?” There are questions you can ask yourself. With the risk of being repetitive—don't think you're immune to their manipulation yet! We are still learning. Although we may know much more than people in general, we still need *much* more practice before we are so good that we can see through every single move the AIF is doing. Hence, reality checks are definitely necessary. I certainly need to do them, too. It's when you realize that you are still prone to fall for their tricks that you are really making progress. If you say that you are smart enough to see through each of their maneuvers, you really need some practice. No one is that smart yet. They work every day to outsmart you, and often they have the knowledge how to do it.

I know that some of what I'm writing here is repetition, but this is the last paper, and I want to make sure that the readers recall some highlights..

Another thing I'd like to emphasize is the idea of “Oneness.” We all know how this is promoted everywhere in the alternative field—much of it comes from channeled material. The problem with their version of Oneness is that it has to do with a collective “hive mind.” They want us to believe that this is the future of mankind and any other species in the Galaxy that is evolving. As we move up the dimensions and densities, we will become more and more “One” with each other. This is not true! First, we are not moving up any dimensions or densities. If we were free from AIF oppression, and the Grid would be lifted, the dimensions and densities would automatically be available to us. Only in En.ki's version of the Universe are there dimensions and densities to ascend toward and Ascended Masters to listen to. Second, why do we want to become a “Social Memory Complex,” aka a “Hive Community?” Don't we after all value our privacy and our ability to act independently from the rest of our species? Or do we really want to be One with everybody so that we all are telepathically connected at any time and think collectively? Of course, this is not even taken the Super Brain (Supercomputer), which makes the *real* thinking into consideration. The promoters of Artificial Intelligence (AI) and Singularity rarely—if ever—tell us that part. Also, in

these hive minds, every action that is done and every thought that is made is for the group—never for the individual!

I happened to run across another article by George Kavassilas where he discusses these hive minds. George claims to have experience with a lot of nano-travel, although he doesn't call it that. However, his view and knowledge regarding these cosmic hive minds sit pretty well with me.

**Quote #3:** These collective hive minds have over time become quite powerful, relative to life in the lower domains, feeding off other beings and gathering large quantities of knowledge. When one is connected to a hive mind, a feeling of euphoria is experienced and access is granted to a large bank of knowledge. Journeys via these collective hive minds can even be taken through the 3rd and 4th dimensions using an aspect of mind or astral travel and therefore one thinks that they have merged with "god". I know this information sounds incredible, but it is true. I know of people who have already had these experiences with gurus.<sup>412</sup>

I know that most readers have encountered people that are channeling hive minds, and I am sure that most of these Social Memory Complexes are just as deceived as many other star races in the 4% Universe dimensions.

Next thing I want to mention is the importance of spiritual exercises. I strongly suggest that you read my e-book, "Beyond 2012—A Handbook for the New Era," in case you haven't already, and even if you have, *please use the exercises therein*. You don't have to use them all, but choose a few that sit well with you for the moment. Then, after let's say a few months, check out the exercises in the book again and see if there are some other ones that now indicate to you, which you skipped earlier. At the moment of this writing, you can download the e-book here: <http://wespenre.com/books/Beyond-2012-A-Handbook-for-the-New-Era.pdf>, although this web address may change in the near future, as I am intending to put it on another domain that I'm planning to create soon. *Wespenre.com* will only contain the Wes Penre Papers. In any case, I will announce at *Wespenre.com* where this e-book will be available in the future.

Breathing exercises are probably the ones I'd like to promote the most, and the one I have presented since Level I, I still think is one of the best, if not *the* best one I've encountered out there. It's originally from the WingMakers' website and is called the "Quantum Pause." It can be studied here: <http://wespenre.com/quantum-pause.htm>. For those who prefer to download it in pdf, you can do so by going here: <http://wespenre.com/pdf/Appendix-cognitive-section-quantum-pause-breathing-exercise.pdf>. This article will most probably stay at *Wespenre.com*.

---

<sup>412</sup> <http://www.ourjourneyhome.com.au/message-from-the-heart-august-2010>

## VII. Some Last Words...

We are now getting toward the end of *The Wes Penre Papers—A Journey into the Multiverse*. It has been a tremendous pleasure to research and write these papers, and I have learnt so much myself from have studied all the material necessary for these levels of learning to come into fruition.

I am fully aware of that The Wes Penre Papers could go on with maybe another 10 Levels of Learning. We could continue discussing all the other ancient texts as well—such as the Norse saga, the Icelandic hymns, Celtic mythology, Mayan and Aztec texts, North Indian legends, Viking lore, and so much more. As the reader can see, it's almost endless. Still, if I would research all the above, it would still lead to the exact same conclusion—all these ancient texts talk about the same gods, and they tell the same story but in different words! When I was sure that the reader would see this without having to go through all these texts, the papers had come to their conclusion. Also, the reader can only digest so much, and to continue I think would just defeat the purpose.

Now, after the fact, is every single word in this series of papers correct? Well, I make mistakes and sometimes draw the wrong conclusions just as everybody else. However, I believe there is more than enough truth in these papers to give the reader a huge push forward in the right direction—regardless of in which direction the reader chooses to go!

Here is some last advice I would like to give to the reader—first, how do you know that you are evolving? Well, in order to evolve you can't be afraid to look into things because they are "way out there" and don't fit in with your current belief system. For something to include plenty of truth, it *has* to be "way out there." We are only aware of such a tiny piece of the electromagnetic spectrum, so what is "out there" that we haven't seen? Is it going to fit in with your current belief system?

Of course not. The trick is not to have things fit into your current beliefs—the trick is to expand on the beliefs you have, but your goal is to let go of your current beliefs and embrace something much bigger and much truer!

Even though you might think that you have learned many things recently—five years down the line you may want to look back at where you are right now and say, "Oh boy! I didn't know much back then, did I?" If you can do that, then you know you are evolving!

I want to thank my family for have had such patience and for have given me such wonderful support, although I've been up half the nights and in addition worked a regular job 40 hours a week. It has sometimes worn on me because of lack of sleep and the amount of concentration and focus that has been necessary, but now when this project is finished, I feel I'm coming out on the other end as a much stronger, but also a much wiser person. My hope is that the readers will feel the same.

I also want to thank all my Facebook friends who have supported me all the way from the beginning to the end. You have been absolutely wonderful, and I love you all!

Thank you also to the people who have tirelessly contributed with articles and advice via email on a regular basis. I have found some very good material from the stuff you have sent me (and continue sending me)!

Then I want to thank my editor, Professor Bob Stannard, who emailed me one day out of the blue after had read my papers from The First to the Third Level of Learning. Without asking for any compensation whatsoever, he offered to edit everything I wrote from that point and on. So far, he has edited “Beyond 2012—A Handbook for the New Era,” and “The Wes Penre Papers: The Fourth Level of Learning and The Fifth Level of Learning.” He has done a fantastic job, and I am forever grateful for all his advice, his learning lessons in grammar, his editing skills, and his kind, patient, and enthusiastic attitude.

There are so many more people I could thank as well. The feedback on these papers has been beyond anything I could dream of. I have received tons of very positive correspondence from people who have read the papers, saying they have literally changed their lives! All this fantastic feedback has greatly contributed to my ability to get this job done!

I already have ideas for new material. There will be no more papers, however—instead I will concentrate on writing e-books from now on. Similar to the Wes Penre Papers, they will be downloadable free of charge, but from a new domain, which name and address I will announce on my “[News & Updates](#)” page<sup>413</sup> once it’s been set up. I will also let my readers know about my progress by announcing all new publications on my Facebook page, which you can find by searching for “Wes Penre” on Facebook. Finally, I will announce updates on my blog, “Blogging on the Wes Penre Papers,” which can be found here: <https://battleofearth.wordpress.com/>. This blog will also be considered completed as soon as the new domain is published. A new blog will then be created, which relates directly to my future publications.

Thank you for have been taking part of my series of papers, and I hope they have given you some new insights that you can use in your present life and in the future! I also hope that you keep an eye open for my future publications. That would truly be an honor!

Love,  
Wes Penre (<http://wespenre.com/>)

---

Wes Penre, Wednesday, December 24, 2014

---

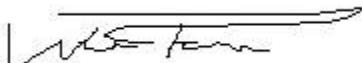
<sup>413</sup> <http://wespenre.com/news.htm>

## Disclaimer!

The purpose for this series of papers, as with anything and everything I have been writing, is to express my own conclusions, based on the research I have done. It must in no way be considered the ultimate truth and must not be considered anybody else's truth until that person has thoroughly thought these things through and decided that he or she may agree with what I have concluded, in part or as a whole. If somebody does not agree, it must be that person's right to individual thinking.

Moreover, I do *not* want any religion, cult, secret society, or followers to be created out of my material. Also, I am not a guru or a leader of any kind, and I refuse to be treated or viewed as such. At the most, I am a student of the unknown and the mystics who wants to teach and share my experiences and the knowledge I think that I have gained.

Thank you,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Wes Penre". It is written in a cursive style with a horizontal line above it.